

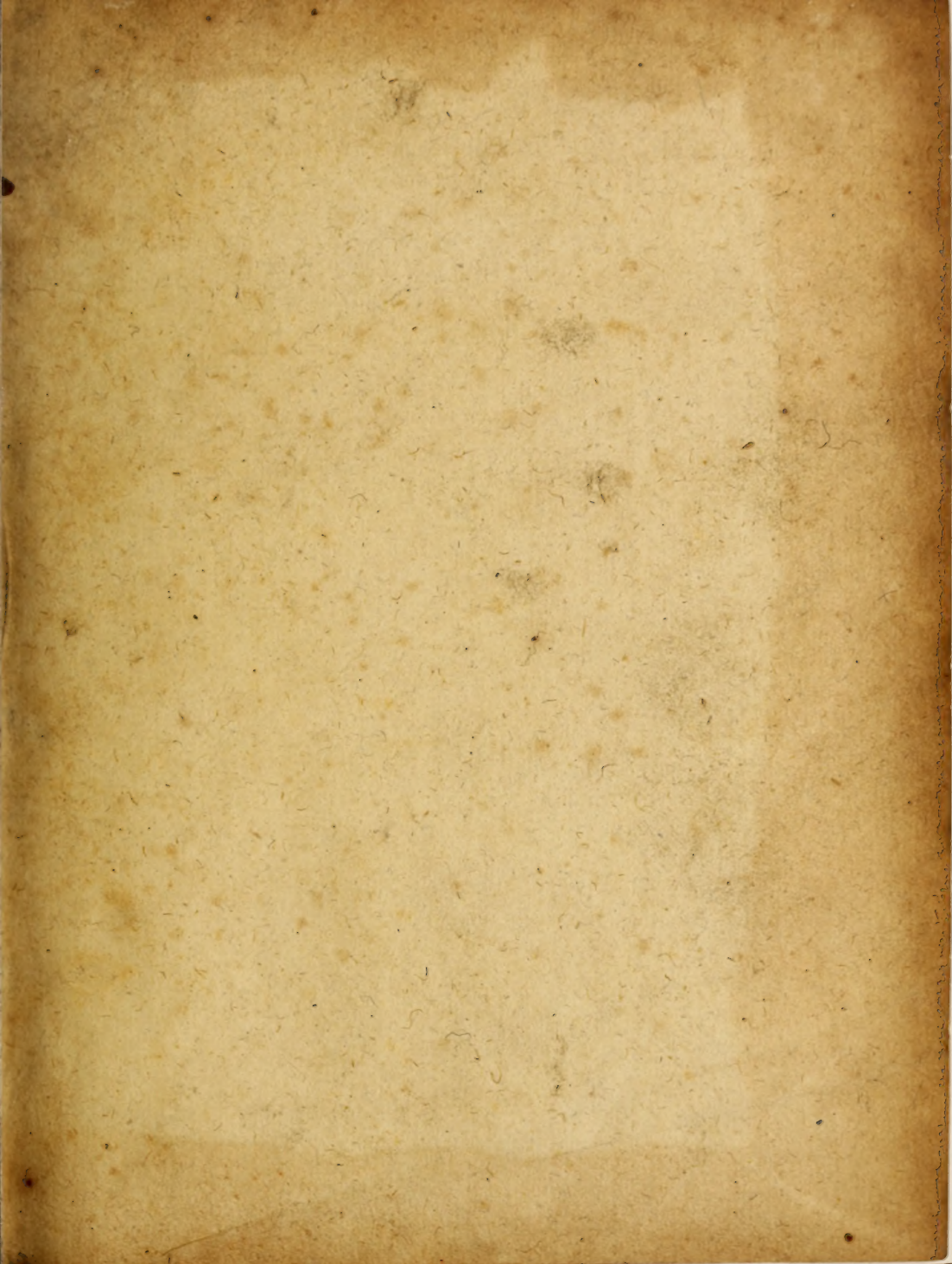


COLLECTION OF PURITAN AND  
ENGLISH THEOLOGICAL LITERATURE

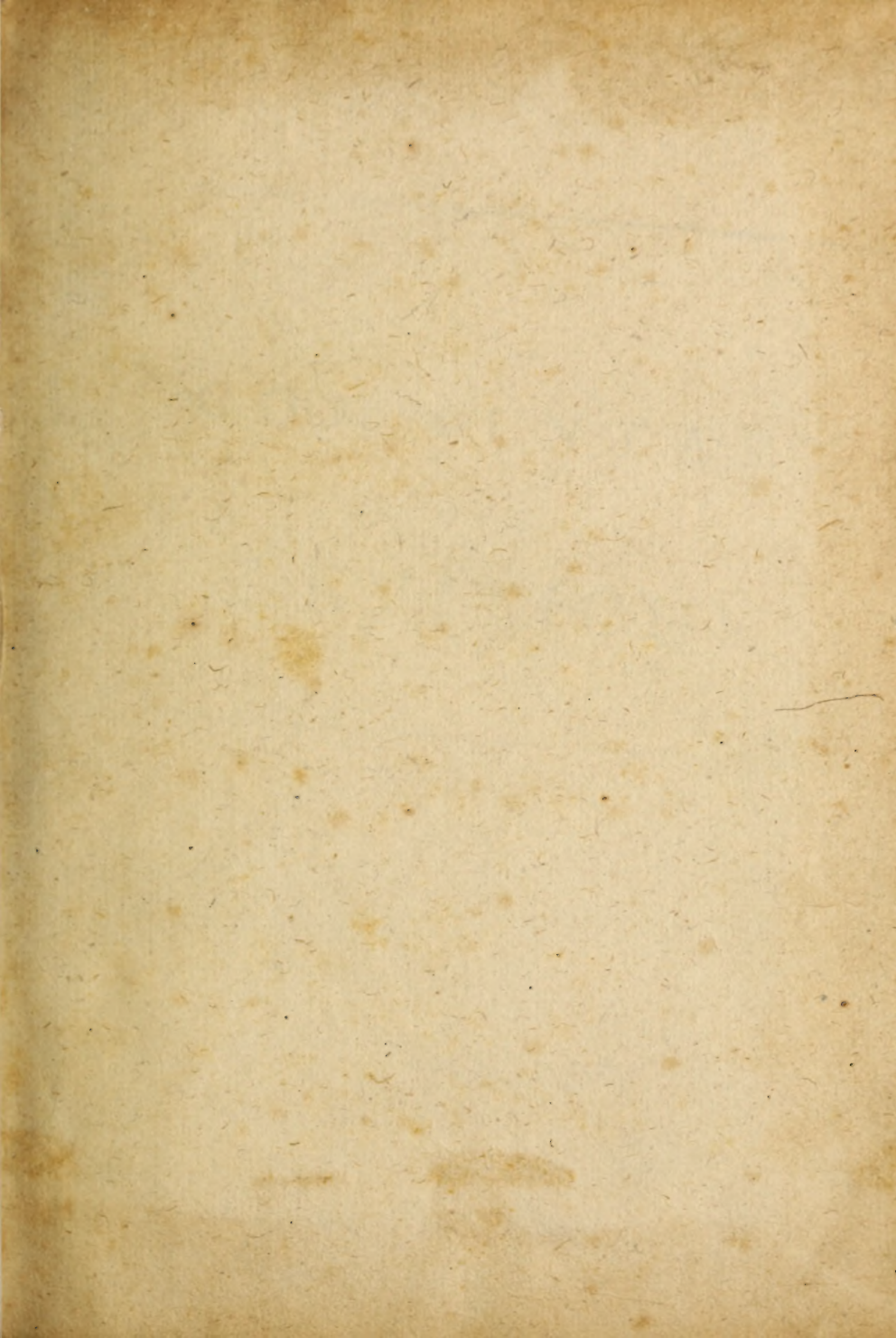


LIBRARY OF THE THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY  
PRINCETON, NEW JERSEY

SCC  
9170









---

A  
C O M M E N T A R Y  
U P O N  
L E V I T I C U S.

---

COMMENTARY

THE BOOK OF MOSES

LEVITICUS

THE BOOK OF MOSES

THE BOOK OF MOSES

A  
COMMENTARY  
UPON THE  
Third Book of *MOSES*,  
CALLED *Pringle Perth 1781*  
LEVITICUS.

---

B Y  
The Right Reverend Father in GOD  
*SYMON* Lord Bishop of *ELY*.

---

*Simon Patrisk*  
L O N D O N:

Printed for *Ri. Chiswell* at the *Rose and Crown* in  
*St. Paul's Church-Yard.* MDCXCVIII.

COMMENTARY  
UPON THE  
Third Book of MOSES  
CALLED



BY  
The Right Reverend Father in GOD  
22 MON Lord Bishop of ELY

LONDON:  
Printed for H.E. Cuthbert at the Sign and Cross in  
St. Paul's Church-Yard, MDCXCVIII.

THE  
Third Book of *MOSES*,  
CALLED  
LEVITICUS.

CHAP. I.

**T**HE *Greeks* and *Latins* give it this Name of LEVITICUS, not because it Treats of the Ministry of the *Levites*, properly so called, (of which the Book of NUMBERS gives a fuller account than this Book doth) but because it contains the Laws about the Religion of the Jews, consisting principally in various Sacrifices; the charge of which was committed to *Aaron* the LEVITE, (as he is called IV *Exod.* 14. ) and to his Sons; who alone had the Office of Priesthood in the Tribe of *Levi*: Which the Apostle therefore calls a *Levitical Priesthood*, VII *Hebr.* 11.

Verse 1. *And the LORD called unto Moses.* ] Verse 1. That is, bad him draw near, and not be afraid, because of the Glory of that Light which was in the Tabernacle, (XL *Exod.* 35.) For this is a word of love, as the Hebrew Doctors speak: who observe, that  
B God

Chapter I. God is not said to call the Prophets of the Gentiles ; but we only read that God *jikar met Balaam* ; not *jikra* called to him, as he did here to *Moses*. Who, as *Procopius Gazaens* hath well observed, upon this word, appointed no Service of God, in his House which he had lately erected, without his order : whereas the Worship performed in the honour of *Dæmons*, was without any Authority from him. Nay, there were Magical Operations in it, and Invocation of *Dæmons* ; and certain tacit Obligations which their Priests contracted with them. For which he produces *Porphyrus* as a Witness.

*And spake unto him out of the Tabernacle.*]—Hitherto he had spoken to him out of Heaven, or out of the Cloud; but now out of his own House. Into which, it is not here said he bad him come, ( as he did afterwards when the Glory of the LORD dwelt only in the inner part of the House, over the Ark ) but he stood, it is likely, without the Door of the Tabernacle, till the Sacrifices were appointed ( as it here follows ) and the High Priest entred into it with the Blood of Expiation. I can find no time, in which this can so probably be supposed to have been done, as immediately after the Consecration of the Tabernacle, as soon as the Glory of the LORD entred into it. And so I find *Hesychius* understood it, who observing this Book to begin with the word *And*, which is a Conjunction used to joyn what follows with that which goes before, thence concludes that the beginning of this Book is knit to the conclusion of the last ; and consequently what is here related was spoken to *Moses* on the same day he had set up the Tabernacle, and the Glory of the LORD filled it. When *Moses* might well think ( as the *Hierusalem Targum* explains it ) that if Mount *Sinai* was so exalted, by the Divine Presence there for a short

short space, that it was not safe for him to approach it, much less come up into it, till God commanded him; he had much more reason not to go into the Tabernacle, which was sanctified to be God's dwelling place for ever, till God called to him by a Voice from his Presence: nay, he durst not so much as come near the Door, where I suppose he now stood, without a particular Direction from the Divine Majesty.

Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, and say unto them.*] The Tabernacle being erected, it was fit, in the next place, to appoint the Service that should be performed in it: which consisted in such Sacrifices as are here mentioned in the beginning of this Book. There could not be a more Natural order, in setting down the Laws delivered by *Moses*, than this which is here observed.


*If any man of you bring.*] It is the Observation of *Kimchi*, that in the very beginning of the Laws about Sacrifices, God doth not require them to offer any, but only supposes they would; having been long accustomed to it, as all the World then was. To this he applies the words of *Jeremiah*, VII. 21. and takes it for an Indication, that otherwise God would not have given so many Laws concerning Sacrifices, but only in compliance with the usage of the World; which could not then have been quite broken, without the hazard of a Revolt from him. And therefore they are directed to the right Object, the Eternal God; and limited to such things, as were most agreeable to Humane Nature.

*An offering unto the LORD.*] The Hebrew word *Korban*, which we translate an *Offering*, and the Greeks translate a *Gift*, is larger than *Zebach*, which we translate a *Sacrifice*. For as *Abarbinel* observes in his Pre-

Chapter face to this Book ; though every *Sacrifice* was an Offering, yet every *Offering* was not a *Sacrifice*. A *Sacrifice* being an Offering that was slain ; but there were several *Offerings* of inanimate things (as those mentioned in the beginning of the *second* Chapter of this Book) which therefore were not properly *Sacrifices* ; but were accepted of God as much as the Offering of Beasts, when they had nothing better to give. And therefore the same *Abarbinel* will have the Name of *Korban* to be given to these Offerings, because thereby Men approached to God. For it is derived from a word which signifies to *draw near* : from whence he thinks those words in *Deuteronomy* IV. 7. *What Nation is there that hath God so nigh unto them, &c.*

*Ye shall bring.*] He speaks in the Plural Number, say some of the Hebrew Doctors, (who have accurately considered these things ) to shew that two Men might joyn together to offer one thing.

*Your offering of the Cattle.*] I do not know what ground *Maimonides* had to assert in his *More Nevochim. Pars III. cap. 46.* that the Heathen in those days had brute Beasts in great veneration, and would not kill them (for it is no Argument there was such a Superstition in *Moses* his time, because there were People in the days of *Maimonides*, as there are now, who were possessed with such Opinions). But he thinks God intended to destroy this false Perswasion, by requiring the Jews to offer such Beasts as are here mentioned ; that what the Heathen thought it a great sin to kill, might be offered to God, and thereby Mens sins be expiated. By this means, saith he, Mens evil Opinions, which are the Diseases and Ulcers of the Mind, were cured ; as Bodily Diseases are by their contraries. Yet in the XXXII Chapter of that Book, he saith God ordered *Sacrifices* to be offered, that he might not wholly

wholly alter the Customs of Mankind, who built Chapter  
 Temples and offered Sacrifices every where: taking I.  
 care (it may be added) at the same time, that they   
 should be offered only to himself, at one certain place,  
 and after such a manner, as to preserve his People  
 from all Idolatrous Rites. Which if they had consid-  
 ered, who contemned this Book of LEVITICUS  
 (as *Procopius Gazens* tells us some did) because it  
 treated too much of Sacrifices, they would not have  
 thought it unworthy of the Creator of the World,  
 especially if they had lookt further to the Wisdom  
 hidden under these things; which were *Examples*,  
*Shadows*, and *Patterns of heavenly things*, as the Apo-  
 stle speaks VIII *Hebr.* 4. IX. 13. And so was the Ta-  
 bernacle it self, a *Figure*, (as we there read v. 9.) for  
 the time present, of a greater and more perfect Taberna-  
 cle, not made with hands.

*Even of the herd and of the flock.*] That is, *Bullocks*,  
*Sheep*, and *Goats*. For under the word *tzon* (which  
 we translate *Flock*) both *Sheep* and *Goats* are compre-  
 hended. And so *Moses* expounds himself, v. 10. These  
 were the principal Sacrifices, and most acceptable to  
 God, as *Abarbinel* observes in the fore-named place.  
 For though *Doves* and *Turtles* were accepted when  
 Men were not able to bring the other; yet in Publick  
 Sacrifices these Birds were never allowed: but only the  
 three sorts of four-footed Beasts before-mentioned.  
 Which were therefore chosen (as he proceeds) be-  
 cause these were the most excellent of all brute Crea-  
 tures, on several accounts; and because they were not  
 hard to be found, but easily procured: and therefore  
 no wild Beasts were required to be offered, because  
 God would not impose upon his People (as his words  
 are) so great a Burden, as to bring him that which  
 could not be got without some difficulty. For which  
 cause.

Chapter I. cause also young Pigeons and Turtles were only offered among Birds. He gives other Reasons for this, which seem to me very far fetcht, and therefore I shall not mention them. But this I may further add, That as they were the most ready at hand, and in common use among Men at their Tables, (which he should have noted as the plainest Reason of all) so they had been in most ancient use among Religious People in their Sacrifices. See XV *Gen.* 9. And it is very likely they were restrained peculiarly to these, that they might not follow the Customs of the Gentiles; as they would have done, had they not been abridged in their liberty. Now though we find in *Homer* mention made of *Hecatombs* (which were a Sacrifice of an hundred Oxen) and of perfect Lambs and Goats, whereby *Achilles* hoped *Apollo* might be appeased, and moved to cease the Plague he had sent upon the Greeks; yet there was no more ancient Sacrifice among the Heathen, if we may believe themselves, then that of *Swine*. Which made that Learned Roman *Varro* derive the word *ἄρτος* (which is the Greek word for that Creature) from *ἄρτος*, i. e. from a Sacrifice, because it was most anciently offered to their Gods; there being no more delicious Food at their own Tables then Swines Flesh. See *Petrus Castellanus de Esu Carnium, Lib. II. cap. I.* And afterwards they also sacrificed not only *Harts* to *Diana*, but *Horses* to the *Sun*, *Wolves* to *Mars*, nay, *Dogs* to *Hecate*; whereby they destroyed the very Nature of Sacrifices, or at least of Sacrificial Feasts; in which People had communion with the Gods whom they worshipped, by partaking at their Table. For who could endure to eat of such Meat as Horse-flesh, and the Flesh of Wolves, nay Asses, which were offered to *Priapus*?

Verse 3.

Ver. 3. *If his offering be a Burnt-sacrifice.*] Having pre-

prescribed what sort of Creatures should be offered, he first directs them about their *Holocausts*, as the Greeks call them, which were wholly burnt upon the Altar; and were the most ancient Sacrifices that had been in the World. They are often mentioned by the Greeks, particularly by *Xenophon* in his *Cyropædia*, *Lib. VIII.* where he saith ἀλοκάωσαν τὰς ταύρας, &c. they sacrificed whole Burnt-offerings of Oxen to *Jupiter*, and afterwards of Horses to the *Sun*. See *Bochart. L.II. Hierozoic. cap. 33. P. I.* Sometimes indeed the Heathen burnt only a part, and reserved the rest to feast upon, as he there observes: But among the Jews no Man ever partaked of these Offerings. For there being four sorts of Sacrifices prescribed by the Law (as *Abarbinel* observes in his Preface to this Book, *cap. 2.*) the whole Burnt-offerings, the Sin-offerings, the Trespass-offerings, and the Peace-offerings. There was this difference made between them; that of the first of these, whether it was a publick, or a private whole Burnt-offering, no Body partaked, no not the Priests themselves; but it was intirely consumed, except the Skin. Of the second some part was burnt; the rest the Priests had, and were to eat it in the Court of the Tabernacle (though there was one sort of Sin-offering which was wholly consumed, as the Burnt-offerings were). The third sort, which were Trespass-offerings, were only offered for private Persons; some part of which, as in the former, were burnt upon the Altar, and the rest eaten by the Priests. As for the last (the Peace-offering) some part of such Sacrifices were burnt on the the Altar, the Priest had the Breast and the right Shoulder; and the remainder he that brought the Sacrifice eat with his Friends. I shall add no more, but that these whole Burnt-offerings seem to have been simple Acknowledgments of God the Creator of the World, and Testifications that

Chapter I. that they owned him to be their LORD, and continued in Covenant with him, and implored his Blessing upon them. And therefore with respect to the first and last of these Considerations, the Gentiles were permitted to bring these Sacrifices (as the Jews tell us) but no other whatsoever, to be offered unto God.

*Of the herd.]* As Burnt-offerings were the principal Sacrifices, and therefore mentioned in the first place, so those of *Beeves*, were the chief of all Burnt-offerings, both among the Jews and among the Gentiles. Whence *βεδυστήν*, to sacrifice Oxen, became a Proverb for a magnificent Entertainment.

*Let him offer a male.]* These were accounted the best, and therefore principally appointed. And so they were among the Heathen; insomuch that the Egyptians offered only *ἑστένας τῶν βοῶν* (as *Herodotus* tells us *Lib. II. cap. 41.*) and thought it unlawful to offer Females. Which shows that *Moses* did not conform his Laws to their Customs. for he admitted the Sacrifice of Females, *III. 1.* Nay, it was particularly prescribed in some Cases, *XIX Numb. 2.*

*Without blemish.]* Or perfect, as the Hebrew word *Tamim* signifies. Which word *Homer* expressly uses, when *Achilles* speaks about the Sacrifices to *Apollo*.

————— ἀρνῶν κνίσκῳ αἰγῶν τε πελείων.

For to the Gods (as *Eustathius* there observes) who are most perfect, *περσάγειν καὶ τέλεια*, the most perfect things ought to be offered. The like passage a very learned Friend of mine, now with God (*Dr. Omitram*) observes out of the Scholiast upon *Aristophanes* his *Acharenses*, *Lib. I. de Sacrificiis, cap. 9. sect. 3.* where more may be seen to the same purpose. Now that is perfect, in which there is no defect in any part; and

and is not decayed by Age. For which reason *Abarbanel* observes, great care is taken in the Law, that this sort of Creatures were to be offered before they were *three years old*; and the other sorts, before they were *two*. Chapter I.

*He shall offer it of his own voluntary will.*] In this Translation we follow the Opinion of the Jews, who refer this to the Persons that brought this Offering; which they might do when they pleased. The like expressions we read XIX.5. XXII.19. But the LXX. thought it hath respect to God; and so the Phrase may be interpreted, he shall bring it *for his acceptance*, i. e. that he may find a favourable acceptance with God.

*At the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.*] Where the Altar of Burnt-offering was placed, XL Exod. 6, 29. And this was so necessary, that it is required upon pain of death to be brought hither, and offered in no other place, XVII. 3, 4, &c. For which cause, it is likely, *the Door of the Tabernacle* is here mentioned rather than the *Altar*; that it might be understood to be unlawful to offer at any other Altar, but that which stood at the door of the Tabernacle.

*Before the LORD.*] With their Faces towards that holy place, where the Divine Majesty dwelt: unto whom the Sacrifice was brought; and at the door of the Tabernacle received by the Priest, from the hand of the Offerer.

Ver. 4. *And he shall put his hand upon the head of the Burnt-offering.*] Both his hands; as some gather from XVI. 21. and (as *Maimonides* saith) he was to do it with all his might. This was a Rite belonging to *Peace-offerings*, as well as to *Burnt-offerings*, III. 2. and to *Sin-offerings* also, IV. 4. The meaning of which in this sort of Offerings, seems to have been that he

C

who

## Chapter

## I.



who brought the Sacrifice renounced all his Interest in it, and transferred it wholly to God, unto whose Service he intirely devoted it. It being like to the old Ceremony among the *Romans*, who laid their hands upon their Servants, when they gave them their Liberty, and abdicated their own Right in them, saying, *Hunc hominem liberum esse volo*, I will that this Man be free: which was called *Manumission*. In other Offerings it had another meaning, as I shall observe in due place: and it was imitated by the *Gentiles*, though not without the addition of impious Superstitions. For they wreathed back the Head of the Beast upward, when they sacrificed to the Gods above; and thrust down its Head towards the Ground, when they sacrificed to their Infernal Deities; as *J. Brentius* hath observed in his Preface to this Book.


*And it shall be accepted for him, to make an atonement for him.*] It shall be so acceptable, as to recommend him to the favour of the Divine Majesty. For so the Hebrew word *Capher* seems here to signifie, not properly to make an Atonement (which was the business of a *Sin-offering*) but to own him to be in a state of Reconciliation with God; unto whom, he was supposed to give up himself wholly, as he did this Beast. The *Jews* indeed, who stick to the literal signification of the word, fancy that these *Burnt-offerings* expiated evil Thoughts and Desires: but there is no ground for this in Scripture; and the most that can be made of it is, that God accepted his Prayers which he made in general, for the forgiveness of all his sins, when he laid his Hand upon the Head of this Sacrifice. For it must be here observed, that Laying on of Hands was always accompanied with Prayer, as appears by *Jacob's* laying them on the Head of *Manasseh* and *Ephraim*, XLVIII Gen. 14, 16, 20. and the High-

High-Priest laying them on the *Scape-goat*, XVI<sup>th</sup> of Chapter this Book, 21. Infomuch that *laying on of hands* signifies sometimes in the New Testament *to pray*, XIX *Matth.* 15. V *Mark* 23. and other places. But if a Man had committed any sin, there are other Sacrifices peculiarly appointed by the Law for their Expiation; which he was bound to offer with confession of sin, and prayer to God for pardon.

Ver. 5. *And he shall kill the Bullock,*] That is, the Verse 5. Man himself who brought it, as *Rasi* interprets it; or one of the *Levites*, as others understand it: For they killed the Paschal Lamb at that great Passover mentioned 2 *Chron.* XXX. 17. as *Bochart* observes. But he should have added the reason of it, which *Rasi* there gives; that a great many of the Congregation having not sanctified themselves, (as we read in that place) *therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the Passover, for every one that was not clean, to sanctifie them unto the LORD.* Otherwise every Man might kill his own Passover, XII *Exod.* 6. as they might do all their other Sacrifices. For certain it is, this was none of the works of Priests, as *Maimonides* shows in a passage mentioned by Dr. *Cudworth* (in his Book concerning the *Lord's Supper*, p. 27.) out of *Biath Ham-mik-dath*. Where he quotes this very place to prove, *That the killing of the holy things might lawfully be done by a Stranger; yea, of the most holy things: whether they were the holy things of private Persons, or of the whole Congregation.* The common Objection to this is, That none might come into the Court where the Altar was, but the Priests. To which the Answer is plain, That upon this occasion other Persons might come so far within the Court, be cause it was indispensably necessary, that the Man who brought the Sacrifice should lay his hand upon the Head of it; which was to be

Chapter done at the Altar, when it was to be slain.

I. *Before the LORD.] See v. 3.*

 *And the Priests Aarons sons shall bring the blood.]* Now begins the work of the Priests: the receiving of the Blood and that which immediately followed, belonging to their Office. They received it in a Bason (XXIV Exod. 6.) as the manner also was among the Heathen; which our learned *Sheringham* observes upon *Codex Joma* (p. 85.) out of *Homer's Odysf. L. III.* where *Thrasymedes* is represented as cutting the Ox asunder with a Cleaver; and *Perseus* as receiving the Blood in a Bason, which he calls ἀμνιον. A word used in *Crete*, as *Eustathius* notes, for such kind of Vessels; which some think was originally ἀμνιον, from the receiving of the Blood.

*And sprinkle the blood round about upon the Altar, &c.]* That this might be done readily, one Priest received the Blood; and another took it from him, and sprinkled it about the Altar; or, as the *Jews* understand it, on every side of the Altar; which they performed by two sprinklings, at the opposite Corners of it. Which was a Rite also used in *Peace-offerings* and *Trespass-offerings*: but in *Sin-offerings* the Blood was poured out at the foot of the Altar: See VII. 2. Thus the Heathen also themselves took care the Blood of their Sacrifices should not run upon the ground, but be received, as I said, in Vessels prepared for that purpose; and then poured upon their Altars, and so offered and consecrated to their Gods. So *Lucian* in his Book of Sacrifices, represents the Priest, τὸ αἷμα τῷ βωμῷ περικταύ, as pouring the Blood upon the Altar. See *Dilbeirus Disput. Philolog. Tom. 2. p. 253.*

Verse 6. Ver. 6. *And he shall flay the Burnt-offering.]* Next followed the taking off the Skin; which God ordered to be given to the Priests, VII. 8. Though the Heathen

then burnt Skin and all, in some places, as *Bochart* observes out of *Plutarch* and *Lucian* in the fore-named place, (*Hieroz. P. I. L. II. p. 324.*) But whose work it was to slay the Beast, is not here expressed. The Jews say it belonged not to the Priests to do this; but to the Man himself, who brought the Beast to be offered. For (to show in brief what belonged to the owners of the Sacrifice, and what to the Priests) it may be fit to note out of *Abarbanel*, that each of them had five things to do. The Owner of the Sacrifice laid his hand upon it, killed, flayed, cut it up, and washed the inwards: And then the Priest received the Blood in a Vessel; sprinkled the Blood; put fire on the Altar; ordered the Wood on the fire; and ordered the pieces of the Sacrifice upon the Wood. And that the Beast might more easily be flayed, there were eight Stone Pillars (as the Jews tells us in *Middoth, cap. 3.*) and Beams laid over them: in each of which there were three Iron hooks fixed; That the greater Beasts might hang upon the highest, the lesser upon the middlemost, and the least of all on the lowest: and so be more commodiously stript of their Skins. Concerning this Excoriation both *Homer* and *Virgil* speak, as the afore-named *Dilbeirus* hath observed in the same Book, p. 255.

And cut it into pieces.] This followed the Excoriation among the Gentiles also, as the same Author shows. And it was done with such accuracy, that *Homer* saith they dissected the Sacrifice *ἐν τμήμασι* and *μετὰ κομῆς*: from whence some great Men have thought *St. Paul* borrowed the word *ἐκδοτέον*, to express the Care the Ministers of the Gospel should have, in dividing rightly the Word of Truth, *2 Tim. II. 15.* These pieces were not the very same in *Bullocks* and *Goats*, that they were in *Sheep*, as will appear afterwards;

Chapter I. wards ; and therefore the greater care was to be used in the *cutting* of them ; especially, when besides those parts which were offered to God, the Priests and the People were to have their share also.

Verse 7. Ver. 7. *And the sons of Aaron the Priest shall put fire upon the Altar.*] This, as I said before, was one of the works of the Priests : who did not put fire daily upon the Altar (for being once kindled, they were to keep it always burning, VI. 13.) but stirred it up, and blowed the Coals. Which is meant by *giving fire*, as the Phrase is in the Hebrew ; that is, disposing it so, that it might burn quick. Yet, if the fire was taken off from the Altar, as when they removed the Camp, IV Numb. 14. none might lay it on again but the Priest. Or, if it were extinct, as it was in the days of *Abaz*, who shut up the door of the House of God, which was not opened till *Hezekiah* reigned, (2 Chron. XXVIII. 24. XXIX. 34.) none but they might kindle it again.

*And lay the wood in order upon the fire.*] This the Priests did every Morning and every Night, that the fire might be preserved from going out. And when the time of the Morning and Evening Sacrifice came, they brought new Wood, and laid it in such order upon the fire, that it might the better consume the parts of the Sacrifice, that were laid thereon.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And the Priests Aarons sons shall lay the parts, the head and the fat.*] The Hebrew word *Peder* doth not simply signify the *Fat*, (for which they have another word *cheleb*) but that Fat which is separated from the rest of the Flesh. So it is to be understood here, and in III. 9. IV. 35. Which being gathered together, and thrown into the fire, fed the flame, and made it burn more fiercely : by which means the other parts, into which the Sacrifice was divided, were the more easily

easily and the sooner consumed. Particularly, *St. Hieron* takes it for that Fat which adhered to the Liver: and both *Solomon Jarchi* and *David Kimchi* observe that this *Peder* was thrown upon the Head of the Sacrifice (when it was cast into the fire) just in the place where the Head was cut off from the Body; because otherwise the Gore which issued from it, might have extinguished the flame. See XXIX *Exod.* 17.

*In order upon the wood, &c.]* That they might lye upon the Wood, so as to have the same situation in the Altar that they had in the Beast, when it was alive. So *Maimonides* in *Maase Korban*, cap. 6.

Verse 9. *But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water.]* These Parts were not to be burnt upon the Altar, till they were well cleansed by washing them in Water. For which end there was a private Room afterward, in the Court of the Temple, (as now it is likely there was in the Tabernacle) called the *Washing Room*, (as we find in *Codex Middoth*, cap. 5. sect. 2.) There they having washed them privately, and freed the Inwards from their filth, they brought them into the Court, where there were new Marble Tables between the Pillars before-mentioned (v. 6.) and there they were washed more exactly, as we read in the same Book, cap. 3. sect. 5. Where *Const. l'Empereur* observes, out of *R. Hobadia*, the reason why they used to lay the Flesh upon such Tables, was, Because Marble made it cold and stiff, and preserved it from stinking in very hot weather.

*And the Priest shall burn all on the Altar.]* From whence this Sacrifice is called *ischeb*, an Offering made by fire, (from *isch*, which signifies fire) because it was altogether consumed in the fire; and no part of it left, so much as for the Priest to eat of it.

*Of a sweet savour unto the LORD.]* i. e. Most acceptable.

Chapter I. ceptable. For it is a form of Speech taken from Men, who are delighted with the good Scent and Taste of Meat and Drink. But none can reasonably imagine it was the meer Sacrifice that was pleasing unto God, but, as *Conrad. Pellicanus* well notes, the Devotion, Faith, Obedience, and Sincerity of their Minds who made the Oblation.

Verse 10. Ver. 10. *And if his offering be of the flocks, namely of the sheep or of the goats, &c.*] If a Man were not able to bring a Bullock for a *Burnt-sacrifice*, (which could not be so well spared, being of great use in Agriculture) he might bring one of these Creatures which were of less value; only perfect in their kind, as it here follows.

*He shall bring it a male without blemish.*] See XII *Exod.* 5. What the Blemishes were, that made any Animal unfit to be offered on the Altar, *Moses* tells us in this Book, XXII. 22, 23, 24. where he mentions *twelve*, which shall be there considered.

Verse 11. Ver. 11. *And he shall kill it on the side of the Altar northward.*] The greater Sacrifices, which the Jews call the *most holy things*, had this peculiar place assigned them, where they were to be killed, *viz.* all the *Burnt-offerings*, (whether of *Bullocks*, *Sheep*, or *Goats*) and all *Offerings for sin*, VI. 25. and all *Trespass-offerings*, VII. 2. But all the other Sacrifices, which they call the *lesser holy things*, (such as the *Peace-offerings* of particular Men, the *Paschal Lamb*, the *First-born*, and that which was *tithed*) might be killed in any part of the Court, where the Altar stood; there being no peculiar place appointed by the Law for that purpose, but only at the Entrance of the Tabernacle. Yet a *Peace-offering* for the whole Congregation, was lookt upon as belonging to the things *most holy*; and so was slain (as *Maimonides* tells us)



us) at the North-side of the Altar : where there were certain Rings fixed, to which the Head, or, as some say, the Feet of the Beast, was tied, in order to its being killed. But they were not perfect Rings, as *L'Empereur* observes, being rather half-segments of Rings, one part of which was fastned to the Pavement, and by the other the Neck of the Beast was tied to it. See *Codex Middoth*, cap. 3. sect. 5. The reason of this difference seems to be, only to make a distinction between these and other Sacrifices. And all this is to be understood of the four-footed Beasts before-mentioned, not of Birds; which were sacrificed after another manner, as appears from v. 15.

*And the Priests shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the Altar.*] See v. 5. and VII. 2.

Ver. 12. *And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat, &c.*] This Verse hath been sufficiently explained v. 5, 6, 8.

Ver. 13. *And he shall wash the inwards and the legs, &c.*] See v. 9. where this also is explained.

*It is a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.*] As much as to say, this is as acceptable to the LORD, as the Sacrifice of a Bullock, when offered with a pious Mind.

Ver. 14. *And if the burnt-sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls.*] It is well observed by *Maimonides* in his *More Nevochim*, P. III. cap. 46. that when a Man was not able to go to the charge of a Sheep or a Goat, (much less of a Bullock,) God was so merciful, as to accept of a Bird; only he prescribes of what sort they should be. Nay, he that was not able to be at this expence, was accepted if he offered Bread, however prepared, whether in an Oven or a Pan, according to the custom of those Times. And he to whom this was too great a Burden, might wor-  
D ship

Chapter ship God, by bringing only fine Flour, as will appear in the next Chapter.

I.

*Then he shall bring his offering of Turtle-doves, or of young Pigeons.*] The same Author observes, that there was a vast plenty of these Birds in the Land of *Canaan*; and consequently they were so cheap, that it would put the poorer sort to no great charge to bring this Oblation. They were also very anciently sacrificed, *XV Gen. 9.* and of a gentle nature, (as *Procopius* and others observe). And *Pigeons* being best when they are young, and *Turtles* when full grown, accordingly they are appointed to bring them, when they were most esteemed. These are but seldom mentioned in the Sacrifices among the Gentiles, who offered *Cocks* to *Æsculapius*, and *Geese* to *Isis*, as we read in several of their Authors.


Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And the Priest shall bring it unto the Altar, and wring off his head.*] Pinch it off with his Nail (as the Jews say) at one of the Corners or Horns of the Altar: viz. the whole *Burnt-offering* at the South-east Corner, and the *Sin-offering* at the North-west, as *Maimonides* saith in his Treatise called *Korbanoth*, cap. 5. But their Heads were so to be wrung or pinched, as not to be separated quite from the Body, but to be left still hanging to it. For so it is ordered in that Sacrifice mentioned *V. 8.* and therefore they suppose it was so in all.

*And the blood thereof shall be wrung out, at the sides of the Altar.*] This is the reason that the Priest alone might kill the Bird, (though others might kill the Beasts, See *v. 5.*) because the sprinkling of the Blood, which none might do but the Priest, was immediately conjunct with the wringing off its Head.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And he shall pluck away his Crop.*] Or the Stomach; that the Sacrifice might be clean, and free from all filth.

With

*With his feathers.]* Which were no more to be offered, than the Skin of the Beasts, v. 6. Chapter I.

*And cast it besides the Altar on the east part.]* As far as might be from the most Holy Place, which was in the West. 

*By the place of the ashes.]* See IV. 12.

Ver. 17. *And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but shall not divide it asunder.]* Verse 17. The Wings were to be so cloven, as not to be quite separated from the Body, but still to remain hanging to it; and so Salt being sprinkled upon the whole Body, it was thrown into the fire. So *Maimonides* observes in the fore-named Treatise: where he takes notice also, that it was otherwise in *Fowls* offered for sin; of which nothing but the Blood belonged to the Altar; the Flesh of them being eaten by the Priests and their Sons. Whence it was, that no *Sin-offering* of Birds was accepted, unless it were accompanied with an whole *Burnt-offering*; that the Altar might not be without a Feast, when they that ministred there were entertained. Thus it is required in several Cases, mentioned V. 7. XII. 6, 8. XIV. 22. XV. 15, 30. and VI Numb. 11. The same *Maimonides* likewise observes, that this Sacrifice of Birds, was one of the most difficult Works in the Sanctuary; whereby the Mind of the Priest was kept as intent upon the poorest Sacrifice, as upon the most splendid.

*And the Priest shall burn it upon the Altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire.]* This was in part said before, but here repeated more distinctly, to show there was no difference to be made between the Sacrifices of the meanest and of the greatest.

*It is a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.]* The same is said of this, as of all other Holocausts, (v. 9, 15.) to show

Chapter that whether the Oblation was of the greater Animals  
 II. or the less, or only of Birds, it made no difference in  
 its acceptance with God : Who graciously ordered  
 these various sorts of Offerings, that the Poor as well  
 as the Rich, might be capable to express their Devotion  
 to him, and be confident to find favour with  
 him.

---

## C H A P. II.

Verse I. Ver. I. **A**ND when any will offer a Meat-offering unto the LORD.] Here is a merciful provision for those, who were neither able to offer Beasts of any sort, nor Birds, whom God ordered to bring Meal, (as was observed before on the first Chapter, v. 14.) which was called in the Hebrew Language *Minchah*, and by us translated a *Meat-offering* : For it was a *Korban*, or Gift, as well as the foregoing, though of a lower sort. And R. *Levi Barcelonita* thinks this sort of mean Present (as we may call it) had the name of *Minchah*, because such Offerings were very often meerly voluntary ; from whence whatsoever is not due among Men from another, is called *Minchah*, a Gift. Some of which were constant and stated, and also of a determinate quantity ; being an Appendix to the daily Burnt-sacrifice, Morning and Evening, as we read XXIX *Exod.* 38, 39, &c. But these here spoken of were voluntary, when any Man's Devotion inclined him to acknowledge God, and implore his Divine Blessing. And no certain quantity was prescribed ; only the Jews say, not less than an *Ephah* was accepted, but as much more as they pleased. See Dr. *Outram* in his excellent Book *De Sacrificiis*, p. 90.

*His offering shall be of fine flour.*] Viz. Of Wheat-flour. For all the Offerings of this kind, whether for the whole Congregation, or particular Men, were of pure Wheat-flour, sifted from the Bran; except only the *Omer* of First-fruits of their Harvest, XXIII. 13, 14. and that which was called the *Mincha* of Jealousie, V Numb. 15. which were of Barley. Of these voluntary Offerings there were *five* sorts, as appears by this Chapter: for they were either of raw Meal, (mentioned in this Verse) or Meal made into Cakes, baked in an Oven, (which was of two sorts, v. 4.) or baked in a Pan, v. 5. or in a Frying-pan, v. 7. The first of which was the most ancient, as appears from IV Gen. 3. and from what the Heathen say of it; particularly *Plato*, L. VI. de *Legibus*, and *Pliny*, L. XXX. Nat. Hist. cap. 5. where he saith *Numa* ordered the Romans *Deos fruge colere*, &c. And *Pausanias* in his *Attica* tells us, in the Porch of the most high *Jupiter* there was an Altar, where they did not offer the Sacrifice of Beasts, but only of fine Flour. The same he repeats in his *Arcadia*, and says this was ordained by *Cecrops*, that they should Sacrifice only *πρώματα ἐπιχέουσα*, which the *Athenians* in his time called *πῆλαινοι*. And accordingly *Triptolemus*, another of their most ancient Lawgivers, enacted this as one of his principal Laws, that they should worship their Gods with the Fruits of the Earth. For these three Laws of his, *Porphyrus* saith, were preserved to his days, *Γένεσις πατρῶν, Θεὸς καρποῖς ἀγαλλῶν, Ζῷα μὴ σφάγειν* (Lib. IV. περὶ Ἀποχ.) to honour their Parents, Worship their Gods with the Fruits of the Earth, and hurt no living Creature. Which last *St. Hierom* (L. II. contra *Jovin.*) translates, not to eat flesh.

*And he shall pour oil upon it.*] Which was done to give this sort of Offering a grateful relish, as *Maimonides*

Chapter *nides* observes, P. III. *More Nevochim*, cap. 46. The  
 II. Heathen used Oil in their Sacrifices, but not mixed with  
 Flour; but poured upon the Flesh of the Beast that  
 was sacrificed, to make it burn the better upon the Al-  
 tar. So that of *Virgil* shows, *Æneid*. VI.

*Pingue superque Oleum fundens ardentibus extis.*

*And put frankincense thereon.*] To make a sweet O-  
 dour in the Court of the Tabernacle, which otherwise  
 would have been offensive, by reason of the Flesh that  
 was burnt there daily, as the same *Maimonides* speaks  
 in the place before-named. When they came into the  
 Land of *Canaan*, where they were required (XV *Numb*.  
 2, 3, &c.) to take care that this *Mincha*, or Meat-of-  
 fering, should attend all the Freewil-offerings of Beasts,  
 as well as the daily Morning and Evening Sacrifice,  
 there is no *Frankincense* appointed; but a certain  
 quantity of Wine, which perhaps was instead of it,  
 (having a fragrant smell) and was not required in the  
 Offering here mentioned. Both these were common in  
 the Sacrifices of the Gentiles, as appears by this single  
 passage in *Ovid*, L. V. *de Tristibus*, Eleg. 5.

*Da mihi thura, puer, pingues facientia flammæ,  
 Quodque pio fustum stridat in igne merum.*

Verse 2. Ver. 2. *And he shall bring it.*] In a silver Dish, or  
 of some other Metal, (as *R. Levi* of *Barcelona* ex-  
 pounds it, *Precept*. CXVI.) wherein he delivered it  
 to the Priest, who carried it to the Altar, and presen-  
 ted it to God by lifting it up over his Head; and, as  
 the Jews generally say, turning it about to all the four  
 quarters of the World, in token that it was offered to  
 the Possessor of Heaven and of Earth.

To Aarons sons the Priests.] To one of them that ministred at the Altar that day, this Offering was brought, as appears by the next words.

And he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof.] As much as he could take up between his fingers, saith the fore-mentioned R. *Levi*.

And of the oil thereof.] Which was mingled, as I said before, with the Flour.

With all the frankincense thereof.] None of which was to be reserved for the Priests own use; but intirely burnt upon the Altar. Which was contrary to the way of the Gentiles, who called Frankincense *περιλαβεινον τοις θεοις*, (as *Diodorus Siculus* speaks, L. II.) a thing most beloved of the Gods, but yet offered only so much as they could take up with two fingers, or, as others say, three. See *Cuperus* his *Apotheosis Homer*, p. 74, &c.

And the Priest shall burn the memorial thereof upon the Altar.] As a grateful Acknowledgment unto God, that they held all they possessed of him their Sovereign LORD; whom they supplicated also hereby, that he would still be mindful of them; that is, be gracious to them. For this Offering seems to have something of the nature of an *Holocaust*, or whole Burnt-offering; though others will have it to be an Expiatory Sacrifice, because part of it was eaten by the Priests. But it being said in the next words, to be an *Offering made by fire* (which is the phrase for a whole Burnt-offering, in the foregoing Chapter, v. 9, 13, 17.) I take the other to be the truer.

Of a sweet savour unto the LORD.] The very same being said of this sort of Offering, which is of the foregoing, that were more chargeable, (I. 9, 13, 17.) *Procopius Gazæus* had great reason here to observe (which cannot be too oft repeated) that true Piety is

Chapter II. *not demonstrated by the greatness of its presents. The way of Piety is open and easie unto all: For God's Commandment is exceeding broad. And he that maketh the smallest signification of it, if it be sincere, differs nothing from him, who shows it by the largest Gifts, &c.* So vain were the reasonings of the Heathen, who disputed, which were the most acceptable Sacrifices to their Gods, those of living Creatures, or of Things inanimate. *Julian* contended that *τιμώτερον τῷ ἀψύχῳ ἢ τῷ ἐμψύχῳ*, &c. *the Sacrifices of living Creatures were more esteemed, than of those without life; because they were nearer of kin to the living God, and the Author of Life.* But his great Doctors, *Pythagoras* and *Porphyrus* (as *St. Cyril* observes, *L. X. contra Julianum*) condemned these Sacrifices of Beasts, as hateful to their Gods; who they fancied were pleased only with those that were made *διὰ καρπῶν ἢ λαχανῶν* of Fruits of the Earth, and of Frankincense. But they might have learnt from *Moses*, if they had pleased, (*Julian* and *Porphyrus* being acquainted with his Books) that these things were alike acceptable, God having respect to the Mind of him that offered, not to his Gifts.

Verse 3. Ver. 3. *And the remnant of the meat-offering shall be Aarons and his sons.]* To be eaten by them. But that Meat-offering which was offered for the Priests themselves, was to be wholly burnt, and no part eaten, VI. 22, 23.

*It is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.]* Nothing is more known then the distinction which the Jews make between things *most holy*, and the *lighter holy things*, (as their phrase is) which I took notice of before. The *most holy* were such, as none whatsoever might eat of; or none but the Priests, and the Sons of Priests; and that only in the Sanctuary, and no where else, (See VI. 16, 26.) Such were all whole

whole Burnt-offerings, all the Sin-offerings, and all the Peace-offerings for the whole Congregation. The lighter holy things were such, as might be eaten by those who were not Priests, in any place within the City of Jerusalem, (to which their Camp now answered) and such were all the Peace-offerings of particular Persons, the Paschal Lamb, the Tenth, and the Firstlings of Cattle.

Ver. 4. *And if thou bring an oblation of a meat-offering baked in the oven.*] This is the first sort of baked Mincha's for the preparing of which there was an Oven in the Court of the Tabernacle, as afterward there was in the Court of the Temple, 1 Chron. XXIII. 28, 29. XLVI Ezek. 20.

*It shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.*] If the Cakes were thick, then the Oil was kneaded together with them: But if they were thin (like a Wafer) then it was only spread upon it, before it was baked, (See XXIX Exod. 2.) or, as some will have it, after it came out of the Oven. Concerning its being unleavened see below v. 11.

Ver. 5. *And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baked in a pan.*] Or in a flat Plate, as we translate it in the Margin. For Maimonides says, this was the difference between Macabath (which is the Hebrew word in this place) and Marchesheth, that the former was a Pan or Plate without any Rim about it; and the other had one, as our Frying-pans have. And so Abarbinel, in his Preface to this Book, observes out of Jarchi, that there was a Vessel in the Temple, which was only flat and broad, but had no rising on the sides of it: So that the Oil being poured upon it, when it was set on the fire, ran down and increased the Flame, and made the Cake hard.

Chapter II. *It shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.*] This sort of Cake seems to have been both kneaded with Oil ; and to have had Oil also poured upon it, after it was laid upon the Plate.

Verse 6. Ver. 6. *Thou shalt part it in pieces, &c.*] This, according to *Abarbinel*, was done as it lay baking upon the Plate. Or, if this Division was made after it was taken off, the reason was the same ; because part of it was to be given to God, and the rest to the Priests.

*And pour oil thereon.*] Upon the pieces ; that they might by this new Addition of fresh Oil, be made more savoury.

*It is a meat-offering.*] And therefore to be eaten with Oil, v. 1.

Verse 7. Ver. 7. *And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baked in the frying-pan.*] This Vessel was not flat, but deep, ( as *Abarbinel* observes, See v. 5. ) because that which was baked in it was moist and fluid.

*It shall be made of fine flour with oil.*] The Oil was not kneaded with this sort of *Mincha*, but put into the Pan, so that it mixed with the Flour ; which might be shaken and moved up and down, as things are which are baked in Liquors. So *Abarbinel's* words are in his Preface to this Book.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And thou shalt bring the meat-offering, that is made of these things unto the LORD, &c.*] This relates to all the bake Meat-offerings before-mentioned, which were to be brought to the LORD at his House, and there presented to the Priest ; who was to bring them to the Altar, when they were prepared as before directed. See v. 1, 2. And this variety of *Mincha's* was allowed, that the Table of the LORD ( i. e. the Altar ) might be furnished, and his Ministers that waited on him entertained with all sorts of Provisions.

Ver. 9. *And the Priest shall take from the meat-offering a memorial thereof.*] A part of the Cake (of whatsoever sort it was) was separated from the rest for the LORD's portion; to whom it was offered as an acknowledgment of his Supreme Dominion over them, and in commemoration of his goodness to them. Chapter II.

*And shall burn it upon the Altar.*] Before the other parts were eaten by the Priests; as was directed before about the fine Flour, v. 2. Verse 9.

*It is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.*] See v. 2.

Ver. 10. *And that which is left of the meat-offering shall be Aarons and his sons, &c.*] All this Verse hath been explained v. 3. Verse 10.

Ver. 11. *No meat-offering which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven.*] These words [which ye shall bring unto the LORD] seem to have a peculiar emphasis in this place; importing that no Meat-offering, part of which was offered upon God's Altar, should be leavened. For no part of that leavened Bread which was offered in Eucharistical Sacrifices, (VII. 13.) nor the two Loaves offered in the Feast of Pentecost, (which some mistake for an Exception to this Precept) were offered upon the Altar, but given intirely to the Priests, as their portion. Verse 11.

*Made with leaven.*] There are many Moral Reasons given, both by Jewish and Christian Writers, why none of the Cakes before-mentioned should have any Leaven in them, which I shall not here set down. There is some probability in their Opinion, who think this was ordered to refresh their Memory, by putting them in mind of their Deliverance out of Egypt. But Maimonides seems to me to have given the best account of this, in his *More Nevochim* (P. III. cap. 46.) where he saith, God prohibited this to root out the Idolatrous

Chapter II. *trous Customs in those days, as he found in the Books of the Zabij, who offered to their Gods no Bread but leavened.* Next to this, the Account which *Abarbanel* gives of it is not to be disregarded, who thinks it was forbidden, because it would have made delay, if they had waited at the Tabernacle till the fermentation was perfected.

*For ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey in any offering of the LORD made by fire.* ] Neither mixed with Bread, nor alone by themselves. For *Honey* was a kind of Leaven, and it is certain was used by the Heathen in their Religious Rites: As appears not only from *Maimonides* (who tells us in the place forenamed, that *they chose sweet things for their offerings, and anointed their Sacrifices with Honey*) but from a great number of other Authors, who make mention of it: Particularly *Plato*, who saith (in his *VI de Legibus*) that anciently Men did not Sacrifice living Creatures, but only fine Flour, ἢ μέλιδι καὶ ποτὶ δέδυσμένοι, and Fruits moistned with Honey. And so *Phylarchus* tells us (in *Athenæus* his *Deipnos*. L. XV.) that the Greeks sacrificed Honey to the Sun (which was the great God among the Gentiles) but poured no Wine upon his Altars. Which *Polemon* (in *Suidas*) calls Νηφάλιον θυσίαν, a sober Sacrifice; because there was no Wine in it, but Honey and Water mixed together. Nay, there was scarce any God among the Heathen, to whom Honey was not offered, as *Bochartus* hath shown at large in his *Hierozaicon* P.II. L.IV.c.12. But one Testimony may serve for all, which is from *Pausanias* (in his *Eliaea*) where having reckoned up at least fifty Altars in the Temple of *Jupiter Olympius* unto several Deities, and some of them common to them all, he saith, They sacrificed upon every one of them once a Month, after an ancient manner, (ἀρχαίῳ τινι

τὴν τεύχον) *Frankincense and Wheat mingled with Honey.* Which being so common and ancient a thing among the Gentiles in their Idolatrous Worship, was the reason, it is likely, that God forbade it to be used in his Sacrifices. And under the name of *Honey* the Jews think *Figs* and *Dates*, and all other sweet Fruits are comprehended. For the famous Composition among the Egyptians called *Kûri*, which was burnt every day, Morning and Evening on their Altars, consisted of such things, as well as of *Myrrh*, *Calamus*, and *Cardamum*. So *Plutarch* tells us (in his Book *de Iside & Osir.*) and mentions *Honey* in the first place, with *Wine* and *Raisins* : Τὸ μὲν Κῦρι μέγμα, &c. μέλι-  
τος καὶ οἶνος καὶ σταφίδες, &c.

Ver. 12. *As for the oblation of the first-fruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD, but they shall not be burnt on the Altar for a sweet savour.* ] There were several sorts of *First-fruits* (as I observed XXIII *Exod.* 19.) That which is here spoken of, was of the *Corn* underground, only a little parcht at the fire, which was to be presented unto God; but not burnt on the Altar, because they belong'd to the Priests. Verse 12.

Ver. 13. *And every oblation of thy meat-offering shalt thou season with salt.* ] All the fore-named *Mincha's*, which were *Korbans*, (as they are often here called) were to be thus seasoned, because Salt was a thing never wanting at any Table; and all Meat is unsavoury without it. Verse 13.

*Neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the Covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offerings.* ] It is called the *Salt of the Covenant of God*, as some think, because required by this Law, which they covenanted with God to observe, as much as to offer Sacrifices; which were not acceptable without Salt, as appears from the Repetition of it three times in this one Verse. But there

Chapter  
II.



there is a plainer reason than this, which is, That the Sacrifices being God's Feasts, and they that did partake of them being his Guests, who did in a manner eat and drink with him at his Table ; the Salt that was cast upon all Sacrifices ( as appears by the words following ) is called *the Salt of the Covenant*, to signify that, as Men were wont to make Covenants by eating and drinking together, ( where Salt is never wanting at their Tables, but a necessary Appendix at every Feast ) so God by these Sacrifices and the Feasts upon them, did ratifie and confirm his Covenant with those that did partake of them. For Salt, as is commonly observed, being a constant concomitant of all Feasts, and Covenants being made by eating and drinking at the same Table, where Salt was ever used ; thence Salt it self was counted by the Ancients to be the *Symbol of Friendship*, and proverbially used among the Greeks to express it. By which other places may be explained, about which some have bestowed vain labour, ( XVIII Numb. 19. 2 Chron. XIII. 5. ) where the same words are used, but inverted ; it being called a *Covenant of Salt* ( instead of the *Salt of the Covenant* ) because Covenants, as I said, were established by eating together, where Salt is never wanting.

[ *With all thine Offerings thou shalt offer salt.* ] Not only with the *Minchas*, or Meat-offerings, mentioned in this Chapter, but with all other Sacrifices whatsoever. Which is so solemnly enjoined, ( as *Maimonides* says in the place before-named ) because the Heathen did not use any Salt in their Sacrifices. Which is not unreasonable to think, since *Honey* ( with which Salt doth not well agree ) was in such constant use among them. And therefore saith he, *God prohibited us to offer Leaven or Honey, and commanded us with great seriousness, to use Salt in all our Sacrifices.* That is, as

R. Levi

R. Levi of Barcelona explains it, (*Præcept. CXVI.*) Chapter II. the *Flesh* of all Sacrifices was to be salted; and the Meal of all *Minchas*. For which he gives these two Reasons; because nothing is grateful to the Palate without Salt; which also preserves things from Corruption, as the Sacrifices did their Souls from perishing. *Abarbanel* saith the same. And therefore whatsoever the Custom might be in ancient time among the Heathen; in after Ages they learnt from *Moses* to use it in all their Sacrifices: As appears from *Pliny* and *Ovid* (and many other Authors) the first of which says; That Salt was so necessary, that no Sacrifices were offered *sine mola. Salsa*: which every one knows the Greeks called *ἐλάς* and *ἐλοχύτας*. And among the Jews this Salt was not brought by him that offered the Sacrifice, but was provided at the Publick Charge; there being a Chamber in the Court of the Temple (as we read in *Middoth, cap. 5. sect. 2.*) called *The Chamber of Salt*. Which was one of the three Rooms on the North-side of the Court (as there were three other on the South-side, for other uses) where the *Flesh* of the Sacrifices were powdered, as the *Mincha's* were seasoned at the very Altar. And this was so necessary, that though a Sacrifice was not lookt upon as null, if the Priest neglected to salt it; yet the want of it in the *Mincha's* (as the Hebrew Doctors say) made them void; because it is here so exprelly required in this Verse, *Thou shalt not suffer the Salt of the Covenant of thy God to be lacking in thy Meat-offering*. And whosoever offered any Sacrifice without Salt, or with Honey or Leaven, was beaten, as Mr. *Selden* observes, *L. II. de Synedr. cap. 13.*

Ver. 14. And if thou offer a Meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for thy Meat-offering, &c.] This is very different from the Oblation

Chapter on of First-fruits mentioned v. 12. For there they  
 II. are called *Resith*, which signifies the First-fruits at Har-  
 vest time : but here *Bichurim*, which properly imports  
 the *first ripe fruits* before the rest were ready. And  
 therefore the manner of their Oblation was different  
 from the former, which follows in the Conclusion of  
 this Verse. And first he describes what he means by  
 the First-fruits, which he calls *Abib*, i. e. full Ears of  
 Corn, but as yet *green and moist* : which he saith there-  
 fore in the next place must be *dried by the fire* ; and  
 then bruised and beaten in a Mortar, or with a Mill :  
 and they were to be brought out of the richest or  
 fattest of their Fields : for so the last words seem to  
 signify *Gerešh Carmel*, (which we translate *Corn beaten  
 out of full Ears*) for *Carmel* sometimes signifies a *fruit-  
 ful Field*, XXXII *Isa.* 15. and therefore may very well  
 be thought in this place to import, *the largest Ears of  
 tender Corn*. And the intention of its Contusion seems  
 to have been, that it might be reduced into Flour ; as  
 it might easily be after it had been *dried by the fire*.  
 And therefore differed from that Meat-offering menti-  
 oned v. 1. only in this ; that the former was Flour of  
 old Corn, this of new : and that was fine Flour sifted  
 from the Bran ; this had nothing taken out of it, but  
 remained as it came from the Mortar or the Mill. And  
 so the LXX. seem to have understood it. There are  
 those indeed, who think it was only thrashed out  
 of the Husk, and so offered ; and fancy also that from  
 this word *Gerešh*, the Goddess, called *Ceres*, had her  
 Name among the Gentiles. Which last Conceit is the  
 stranger, since they endeavour to have it thought, that  
 the *Jews* derived this Custom of offering First-fruits  
 from the *Gentiles* ; and not the *Gentiles* from the *Jews*.  
 Whereas the *Gentiles* had no such Custom, that I can  
 find, as this, to offer the First-fruits of *Green Corn* ; but  
 only

only the First-fruits of their Harvest, which they called *Novas fruges* : of which the *Romans* thought it unlawful to taste, *antequam Sacerdotes primitias libassent*, before the Priests had offered the First-fruits, as *Pliny* tells us, *Lib. XVIII. cap. 2.* and *Censorinus* saith the same, *cap. 1. de Die Natali.* Or if they did offer any First-fruits before Corn was ripe, they boiled them in a Pot; but did not roast them in the fire, as is here directed. For so *Hesychius* seems to say, that in the Feast called *Θαγμία* (which was in the Month that Answers to our *April*) they offered *πρὸς ἀπαρχὰς καὶ θανόμενον, καὶ περινομίζον*, the First-fruits that appeared out of the Ground, which they carried about, i. e. in Pots, as other Authors tell us. And *Hesychius* himself saith that *Θάγχαλ* signified a Pot, full of Sacred Decoction.

Ver. 15. *And thou shalt put oil upon it, &c.*] See Verse 15. v. 1.

*And the Priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil, and all the frankincense.* All the rest that was not burnt, was the Priests portion, except the Frankincense; which is here ordered to be intirely offered to God, (See v. 2.) and made this, and such like Offerings, be called *an Offering of a sweet savour unto the LORD*, v. 2. 9, 12.

*It is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] See upon v. 9.

Verse I.

Ver. I. **A**ND if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace-offering.] Having given orders about whole Burnt-offerings, in the first Chapter, and Meat-offerings (which had something of that Nature in them) in the second; he proceeds to Peace-offerings, which in the Hebrew are called *Schelamim*, from the word *Schalam*, either as it signifies *Retribution*, or *Peace* and *Concord*. They that take it in the first sense, think the reason of the name to be from this; That God, the Offerer, and the Priest, had each of them their portion assigned to them of this Sacrifice. And they that follow the second sense do not much differ, when they say, That these Sacrifices were Symbols of Friendship between God, and the Priests, and those that brought them; for all these feasted at a Common Table, as *R. Levi ben Gerson* expresses it. For part being offered on the Altar, and the Priest having taken his share, the rest was given to him that offered the Sacrifice. So that it was called a *Peace-offering*, saith *Abarbanel* (in his Preface to this Book) *because it made Peace* (or rather declared Peace) *between the Altar, the Priest, and the Owner*. But they seem to me to have given the best account of this, who, because *Peace* in their Language signifies *Prosperity* and *Happiness*, think these were called *Peace-offerings*, because they were principally thankful Acknowledgments of Mercies received from God's Bounty. For there being three sorts of them mentioned VII. 15, 16. that of *Thanksgiving* is the first, called *Totheb*, Acknowledgment of some Benefit received.

The Gentiles called such Sacrifices *χαριστήριον*, as appears from many places of *Dionys. Halicarn. L. VI. & L. VIII.*

L. VIII. where there are these words, θυσίας τε χαρι-  
σμεῖς τοῖς θεοῖς ἐπιθνήσκει, καὶ ἦσαν ἅπαντες ἐν ἐορταῖς καὶ ἐν-  
παθείας. *Plutarch* calls them εὐαγγέλια, particularly in  
the Life of *Agésilas*, where he saith, ἐδυσεν εὐαγγέλια,  
καὶ διέπεμπε μερίδας τοῖς φίλοις ἀπὸ τῆς περὶ μένων which  
is a perfect Description of such Sacrifices as are here  
appointed; with part of which they entertain'd their  
Friends. They are also called by those Writers εὐχα-  
ρίστια, especially when they had respect to any great  
Danger they had escaped; for which they offered  
these thankful Acknowledgments. The LXX. calls  
such Sacrifices σωτήρια.

*If he offer it of the herd, whether it be a male or fe-  
male.] A whole Burnt-offering was to be only of a  
Male: for being wholly Gods, and offered purely for  
his Honour, it was to be of the very best, I. 3. But  
Peace-offerings being also for the profit of him that  
offered them, who had the greatest share of them; it  
was at his liberty whether he would offer a Male or a  
Female. Directly contrary to the Egyptian Customs,  
if they were the same now, that they were in the time  
of Herodotus, who saith expressly, Ἰνδίας ἔστι ἔξῃ  
θεῶν, ὅτι οὐκ ἔστι νόμος αὐτοῖς θύειν θήλειαν, it was not lawful among them to sacrifice Females,  
L. II. cap. 41.*

*He shall offer it without blemish, &c.] See I. 3.*

Ver. 2. *And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering.] The Man who brought the Offering was to  
lay his hand upon the Head of it; as was ordered in  
the whole Burnt-offering and Sin-offering, (See Ch. I. v. 4.)  
It might not be done by a Deputy, unless he was Heir  
to one that had vowed this Sacrifice, and died before  
he had performed it; in which case the Heir was to do  
what the Man himself should have done, if he had  
been alive, as Maimonides observes. In this Sacrifice,  
laying on of hands, seems to have been done, not only*

Chapter III. with Prayer to God, that he would accept the Oblation (which the Jews say always accompanied this Action) but with acknowledgment of those Mercies which were the occasion of it. So *Conradus Pellicanus* well glosses upon I. 4. (which may be best applied to the use of this Rite in *Peace-offerings*) *Laying on of Hands signifies Devotion and Faith, with acknowledgment of the Divine Benefits ; for which we cannot offer any thing of our own, but rather return and restore to him what we have received ; that we may understand giving of Thanks to be the greatest of our Sacrifices.*

*And kill it.]* See *ch. I. v. 5.*

*At the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.]* These being the *lesser holy things*, as the Jews call them, were not offered as the *whole Burnt-offerings* and *Sin-offerings* were, on the North-side of the Altar, (See *ch. I. v. 11.*) but any where else, near to the Entrance of the Tabernacle ; which was in the *East*, where the others were thrown out, and therefore a less holy place. Only in laying on of hands, every Man was bound, wheresoever the Sacrifice was killed, to turn his Face *Westward*, toward the Sanctuary ; because then, as I said, he made certain Prayers and Acknowledgments to the Divine Majesty, which was always to be done in that posture.

*And Aarons sons the Priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the Altar round about.]* See *ch. I. v. 5.*

Verse 3. Ver. 3. *And he shall offer.]* One of the Priests then in waiting at the Altar.

*Of the sacrifice of the peace-offerings, &c.]* After the Sacrifice was flayed and cut up, as is directed I. 6.

*The fat that covereth the inwards.]* That is, the *Omentum*, as the Latins call it, and hath much fat in it. See XXIX *Exod. 13.*

*And all the fat that is upon the inwards].* All the Fat

Fat which adheres to the *Mesentery*, and other En- Chapter  
trails. III.

Ver. 4. *And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them.*] The Kidneys are noted by *Aristotle* to have more Fat about them, than any of the other Bowels : Verse 4.  
"Εχον ὅι περι μάλιστα τῶ σπλάγγων περιλειῶ. L. III. de Animal. cap. 9. Being so covered with it, that in dissecting of a Body, the Kidneys at first sight, are not to be perceived, as *Anatomists* observe ; particularly our own Country-man *Dr. Highmore*.

*Which is by the flanks.*] The Hebrew word *Ceslim* signifies the *Loyns* (as *Bochart* hath demonstrated in his *Hierozaicon*, P. I. L. II. c. 45.) which have *collops of fat* upon them, as *Eliphaz* speaks, XV *Job* 27.) and thence are easily inflamed, XXXVIII *Psal.* 7.

*And the caul above the liver.*] The Hebrew word *jothereth* signifies the greatest Lobe of the Liver. See XXIX *Exod.* 13.

*It shall be take away.*] Separate from the rest of the Flesh, to be offered on the Altar. For all the Fat, here mentioned, was God's portion of the Sacrifice : the Priest had the Breast and the right Shoulder ; and he that brought the Offering had the rest ; as will appear more fully VII. 15, &c. 31. 32, &c.

Ver. 5. *And Aarons sons.*] Some of those that Minister that day. Verse 5.

*Shall burn it on the Altar upon the burnt-sacrifice.*] By the *Burnt-sacrifice* seems here to be meant the daily Sacrifice, which was burnt every Morning : after which this was to be offered, but not before it.

*Which is upon the wood that is on the fire.*] The same wood, upon which the Burnt-sacrifice had been offered, would serve to burn this Fat. Which being intirely consumed, as the *Holocausts* were, it is called in the following words, *an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour*.

Chapter *savour unto the LORD.* See *ch. 1. v. 9.* That is,

III. God was pleased graciously to accept of their pious  
 Acknowledgments: the Offerings of these Inwards being, as if he that brought them had said, *I will pour out my Soul unto the LORD* in Thanks and Praise for the Benefits he had received. So *Abarbanel* explains it in his Preface to this Book.

Verse 6. Ver. 6. *And if his offering, &c. be of the flock.*] i. e. Of Sheep or Goats, which are both comprehended under the word *Flock*, (as was noted before *ch. 1. v. 2.*)

*Male or Female.*] See *v. 1.* Where I observed a difference between these Sacrifices and whole Burnt-offerings, in this respect; that either *Male* or *Female* were accepted for *Peace-offerings*, but *Male* alone for the other. To which may be added, that Birds were allowed for *whole Burnt-offerings* (*1. 14, 15, &c.*) but not for *Peace-offerings*: which were only of the *Herd*, or *Flock*; i. e. of *Bullocks*, *Sheep*, or *Goats*. The reason seems to be plain; because *Peace-offerings* being to be divided between God, the Priest, and him that brought them, the portion of each would have been so small, that it would have made the Feast upon it so very meagre and jejune, that it would have been contemptible.

*He shall offer it without blemish.*] It was at his choice whether he would bring it from the *Herd* or the *Flock*: but in its kind it was to be perfect. See *chap. I.*

3, 9.

Verse 7. Ver. 7. *If he offer a lamb for his offering.*] Though a Bird was not accepted for a *Peace-offering*, yet a *Lamb* was; though not of such value as a fat *Sheep*, or a *Goat*.

*Then shall he offer it before the LORD.*] This seems to be meant of the Man's presenting it to be offered at the Altar.

Ver. 8.

Ver. 8. *And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, &c.*] This whole Verse is only a direction to do with a Peace-offering of a Lamb or Sheep, as they were to do with that of a Bullock, v. 2. Chapter III.

Ver. 9. *And he shall offer of the Sacrifice of the Peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] As was directed in the Offering of a Bullock, v. 3. Verse 8.  
Verse 9.

*The fat thereof, and the whole rump.*] The whole Fat being to be offered (as was ordered also before) he enumerates the particulars; because in this was more Fat, than in other Sacrifices of this kind. For the whole Rump of a Sheep was to be offered to God, though not of a Bullock, nor a Goat. And the reason was, because in those Countries the Tails of their Sheep are so vastly big, that (as *Golius* and others assure us) the least of them weigh ten or twelve pound; and some exceed forty pound weight: and they are so very fat, that they melt the Fat and keep it to butter their Rice, and for other uses, as *Bochartus* observes in his *Hieroicoen*, P. I. L. II. cap. 45.

*It shall be take off hard by the back-bone.*] The Hebrew word *Atzah*, which we translate the Back-bone, denotes that part which is next to the Tail or Rump; and therefore must signifie that which *Galen* calls *Kónuē*. Which is a Bone at the extremity of the broad Bone, called *Os Sacrum*; consisting of three Cartilaginous parts, as he describes it.

*And the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards.*] See v. 3.

Ver. 10. *And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, &c.*] This Verse is explained above, v. 4. Verse 10.

Ver. 11. *And the Priest shall burn it upon the Altar.*] As he did the Fat of the Bullock, v. 5. Verse 11.

*It is the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] That which was offered upon the Altar,

Chapter was accounted God's *Mess*, as appears from I *Mala-chai* 12. where the Altar is called his *Table*, and the Sacrifice upon it his *Meat*: as here it is called his *Bread* or *Food*. To represent in a lively manner to them, that God dwelt, and (as we say) kept House among them; and that they who partaked of these Sacrifices, feasted with him upon his Provision. See upon XXV *Exod.* 8, 30.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *And if his offering be a Goat, &c.*] The Law concerning this Sacrifice, is the very same with the former (except what is ordered about the *Rump* of a Sheep) and this and the following Verses (13, 14, 15.) need no farther Explication.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And the Priest shall burn it upon the Altar, it is the food of the offering, &c.*] See before v. 11.

*All the fat is the LORDS.*] That is, all the *Fat* before-mentioned; which may more properly be translated the *Suet*. For that *Fat* which was a part of the *Flesh* might be eaten (as appears from many places, particularly XXXII *Dent.* 14.) but not that which only lay upon it, and might be separated from it; which was burnt upon the Altar, when they sacrificed either Bullock, Sheep, or Goat. And when they killed any of these, or other clean Creatures, for their Food at home, still they were to forbear to eat the *Suet*; partly out of reverence to God, whose portion it was at the Altar; and partly, because it was heavy and too strong a Food, as *Maimonides* takes it, *More Nevochim* P. III. cap. 48. And it seems therefore to have been offered upon the Altar, because it was so unctuous, that it would easily burn, and make the *Flesh* also consume the sooner. But from its being God's part, it came thence to signify, the very best and most excellent of any kind of thing. As the best of the *Tithe* is called the *Fat of the Tithe*, XVIII *Numb.* 17. and the

the best Corn, is called the *Fat of the Wheat*, LXXXI Chapter  
*Psal.* 16. and rich and powerful Men, are called the *Fat upon Earth* ; as the chief and principal part of the  
 People, XXII *Psal.* 29. III.

Ver. 17. *It shall be a perpetual statute.* ] In force as Verse 17.  
 long as this Law about Sacrifices shall last.

*For your generations.* ] For their Posterity, as well  
 as them who received this Law, in all succeeding Ages.

*Throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood.* ] This confirms what was said before, that they might not eat such Fat, as is before-mentioned, at home, as their ordinary Food ; because it is said, *throughout all your dwellings ye shall eat no fat.* And Fat being joyned with Blood is another argument, that they might no more eat the *Suet* of Beasts that were killed at home, for common use, than the Blood of such Beasts. From which they intirely abstained, for the foregoing reasons, as *Maimonides* observes in the Book fore-named ; and for another also which he mentions in the XLVI<sup>th</sup> Chapter of it. Where he saith, *The ancient Idolaters, called Zabij, were wont to eat the blood of their Sacrifices, because they imagined this to be the Food of their Gods ; with whom they thought they had such Communion, by eating of their Meat, that they revealed to them things to come.* And in this *R. Moses bar Nachman* concurs with him, as *Dr. Cudworth* observes in the conclusion of his Treatise of the *Right Notion of the Lord's Supper.* For though he saith, that Blood was forbidden, because it served for Expiation, (in which he differs from *Maimonides*) yet he adds also, that it was used superstitiously by the Heathen in their Idolatrous Worship ; where *they partaked of the Blood with their Demons, as being their Guests, and invited to eat with them at their Table.* And so were joyned

Chapter IV. *in federal Society with them; and by this kind of Communion enabled to prophecy, and foretel things to come.*

## C H A P. IV.

Verfe 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.] Having directed him about *whole Burnt-offerings*, and *Meat-offerings* (which constantly attended some of them) and *Peace-offerings*, which supposed Men to be in a state of favour with God; he now proceeds to give order about the Expiation of their Sins, when they had offended him, by doing contrary to his Commands; which he continues to the 14<sup>th</sup> Verse of the V<sup>th</sup> Chapter. And this Law about *Sin-offerings*, seems to have been delivered to Moses at a different time from the former; being about a different matter; but by a Voice speaking to him out of the Tabernacle, as before, *ch. I. 1.*

Verfe 2. Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance, &c.*] There are three Conditions expressed in this Verse, of the Sin for which the following Sacrifice was admitted. *First*, It was to be committed *ignorantly*; not wittingly and presumptuously. *Secondly*, It was for Sin against a *negative Precept* (as the Jews call them) *i.e.* such a Commandment as forbad something to be done. So it is said here expressly [*Concerning things which ought not to be done*]. As for the omission of such things as were commanded to be done, they might be performed some other time when Men had better bethought themselves; which was much more acceptable to God, than offering Sacrifice for the omission. And *thirdly*, It was for *Facts* committed, not for *Words* or *Thoughts*; so the last words are, *and shall do against any of them.*

As

As for the sins which Men might imprudently commit in *word* and in *thought*, they were so many, that the whole Flocks and Herds would not have sufficed for their Expiation, nor the Altar contained all such Sacrifices. The Jews add a *fourth* Condition, That the Sacrifice here appointed was for such *Facts*, as if they had been committed wittingly, a *Cereth*, i. e. *cutting off*, was threatned to them by the Law : which they gather from XV *Numb.* 30. But that phrase *with an high hand* seems not to signify any sort of sin, but a certain manner of sinning : as when a Man despised God's Commandments, and brought Contempt upon the Law by his sins, as a very learned Friend of mine, now with God, hath observed. And therefore it is probable all sins committed ignorantly were expiated by the following Sacrifices, save only those which are appointed to be expiated by other Sacrifices, or after another manner. See Dr. *Owtram de Sacrificiis*, L. I. cap. 12. n. 2, 3, 4.

Ver. 3. *If the Priest that is anointed do sin.*] And Verse 3. first he prescribes the Sacrifice, which he who was to make the great Expiation for all the People, should offer for himself, viz. the High-Priest : who only, of all the Priests, was constantly anointed at the entrance of his Office. And if after he was put out of his Office, he committed any such sin as is here mentioned, he was to make this Offering for his Expiation, as much as if he had continued in it. So Mr. *Selden* observes out of the *Misna*, L. II. de *Synedr.* cap. 15. n. 14.

*According to the sin of the people.*] In the manner before-mentioned. Or, as R. *Solomon* interprets it, if he hide any thing from the People, whereby they err. For so the words run in the Hebrew, if he sin to the guilt of the people, (or, to the making them guilty) ei-

Chapter  
IV.

ther by misinforming them, or drawing them into Error by his Example; so that they take a thing to be clean, which is indeed unclean, or the like.

*Then let him bring for his sin which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish.*] It is observed by some, that in great Offences the Sacrifices were small; lest they should imagine their Pardon was procured by their great expence. For here the word is *Par ben bachur*, a young Bullock, that was but a little bigger than a Calf. And so this Sacrifice is called (*Par*) in the following Verses. Whereas that of the *Peace-offering* is called *v. 10. Shor*, an Ox, (though we translate it also, *Bullock*) one that was grown to its full bigness, and consequently of greater value.

*For a sin-offering.*] How *Chattah*, which we translate Sin-offering, differs from *ascham*, which we translate Trespass-offering, I shall examine afterward, when *Moses* comes to speak of the latter. And now only observe, that *Chattah* is the name both for *Sin*, and for the *Sin-offering*; as the word *piaculum* was among the Heathen; which signified both a great Crime, and the Expiatory Sacrifice for it. By which those words in the New Testament may be explained, *Christ was made sin for us*; that is, a Sacrifice to expiate our sins. And so the word *ἁμαρτία*, *sin*, certainly signifies, *VIII Rom. 3.*

Verse 4.

Ver. 4. *And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.*] This, as I take it, was to be done by himself; who was to present the Sacrifice to the Divine Majesty, and desire it might be accepted for the purpose to which it was to be offered.

*And shall lay his hand upon the bullocks head.*] As every one that brought other Offerings were bound to do, (See *ch. I. 4. III. 2, &c.*) but here for another purpose

purpose; viz. to confess their sins unto the LORD, and beseech him to forgive them. See V. 5. There is a good Gloss upon this, in a very bad Book called *Nitzachon*, not long ago published by the Learned *Wagenfeil*: where that Author saith, (p. 11.) *When a Man sacrificed a Beast he was to think in his mind, I am more a Beast than this here present. For I have sinned, and for the sins I have committed, I offer this: but it were more just that he who hath sinned should suffer death, than this Beast (which hath not offended) Therefore thus a Man, by the help of this Sacrifice, began to repent.*

*And kill the bullock before the LORD.]* This seems to have been done by him that laid his hand on the head of the Bullock, that is, by the High-Priest himself. For the greatest Men, in old time, did not think such work below them; but rather esteemed every thing that served to the Worship of God, to be noble and honourable. So *Homer* represents King *Agamemnon* as killing the Lambs himself; by the Blood of which he was to Seal the Treaty he made with the *Trojans*, *Iliad*. 3. yet in this case it is likely the High-Priest himself did not kill the Sacrifice, but some of the other Priests that then ministred. For he that did this, seems to be distinguished, by the next words (v. 5.) from the *Priest that is anointed*; i. e. the High-Priest. Nor was this Sacrifice killed in the ordinary place where *Sin-offerings* were killed, (See 24.) being an extraordinary sort of Offering, as that which follows also was.

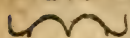
Ver. 5. *And the Priest that is anointed.]* Whoso-Verse 5. ever killed the Sacrifice, the High-Priest himself, for whom it was offered, did what follows.

*Shall take of the bullocks blood.]* In a Basin.

*And*

Chapter

IV.




Verse 6.

*And bring it to the Tabernacle of the Congregation.]*  
 Into the very Sanctuary ; where, as it follows, he was  
 to dip his finger in the Blood, and sprinkle it seven  
 times before the LORD.

Ver.6. *And the Priest shall dip his finger in the blood.]*  
 Or rather, *dip it into the blood.*

*And sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD.]*  
 This was peculiar to his Sacrifice for Sin, and done in  
 no other but that for the whole Congregation. To  
 signify perhaps, that their Offences were more heinous,  
 and could not be so easily expiated, as those of other  
 Men. The number *seven*, every one knows, was of  
 great account, and thought most powerful in Religi-  
 ous Actions, even among the Heathen. For as *Elisba*  
*bad Naaman* go and wash *seven times in Jordan*, to  
 cure him of his Leprosy ; so *Apuleius* in the begin-  
 ning of the XI<sup>th</sup> Book of his *Metamorphosis*, speaks of  
 dipping the head *seven times* in the Sea for Purificati-  
 on, and gives the reason for it ; *Quod eum numerum*  
*præcipuè religioni aptissimum* *divinus ille Pythagoras pro-*  
*didit* ; because the Divine *Pythagoras* ( as he calls him )  
*taught this number to be above all other most proper in*  
*Religion.* Which in all probability, *Pythagoras* learnt  
 from the truly Divine *Moses* : to whom God revealed  
 the Creation of the World in *six* days, and his Con-  
 secrating the *seventh* day, on which he rested ; which  
 made the number *seven* so much used in Sacred Matters.  
 For not only in this Sacrifice, but in making the Water  
 of Separation by burning a red Heifer, this Rite was  
 used, (XIX Numb. 4.) and in purging a Leper, (XIV  
 Lev. 7.) in dedicating the Altar (XXIX Exod. 37.)  
 when the Oil was sprinkled on it seven times, (VIII  
 Lev. 11.) and at the Consecration of the Priests,  
 (XXIX Exod. 35.) and, to say no more, as every se-  
 venth day of the Week was holy, so every seventh  
 year

year the Land rested; and after Seven times seven there was a *Jubilee*, XXV *Levit.* They that would see more of this number, and of its *Sacramenta*, as *St. Hierom* speaks, may read him upon V *Amos* 3. and *Drusius* on this place, and on VI *Job*. 4. And *Wolffius* upon *Nehemiah* VIII.

Chapter  
IV.  


*Before the vail of the Sanctuary.*] Which parted the holy place from the *most holy*. For that is peculiarly called by the name of *Parocheth*, which is the word here used (XXVI *Exod.* 31, 33, 35. XVI *Lev.* 2, &c.) as the other Vail, which was before the Door of the Tabernacle, is constantly called *Masach*, XXVI *Exod.* 36, 37.

Ver. 7. *And the Priest shall put some of the Blood upon the horns of the Altar of sweet incense, &c.*] This also was peculiar to his Sacrifice; and to that for the whole Congregation, v. 17.

*And shall pour out all the blood of the bullock.*] That is, all the rest of the Blood which remained after the sprinkling before the Mercy-seat; and the tipping of the Horns of the Altar with it.

*At the bottom of the Altar of the burnt-offering.*] Where, after the building of the Temple, there were two holes; one on the West-side of the Altar, the other on the South, (as the Jews tell us in *Middoth*, cap. 3. sect. 2.) by which it was conveyed into a Canal under Ground, through which it ran into the Brook *Kidron*. And there was only this difference (they say) about these two holes, that the Blood of the Sin-offering (any part of which was carried into the most holy place) was poured out only into that on the West-side of the Foundation of the Altar. And, if we may believe the Jews, the Gardiners brought this Blood of those that were the Treasurers of the Temple, to enrich their Ground with it, as *Constantine* l'Em-

Chapter IV. *l'Empereur* there observes. And while they were in the Wilderness, and all the time they had only a moveable Tabernacle, it is most likely there were Receptacles made under Ground, with Conveyances to some distant place, where it sank into the Earth, or was covered with Dust, as other Blood is commanded to be, XVII. 13. For *Maimonides* thinks the pouring out the Blood (so that it might not remain in one place) which is constantly and strictly required by the Law, was in opposition to an idolatrous Custom of the old *Zabij*; who made a collection of the Blood in a Vessel, or in a little Pit, about which they sat, and ate the Flesh, imagining their Gods feasted upon the Blood; as I noted before out of *Maimonides*, *More Nevoch*. P. III. cap. 46.

*Which is at the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.*] For there was the place of it, as hath been often observed XL *Exod*. 6.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin-offering, &c.*] All that follows in this and the two next Verses, (v. 9, 10.) is the same that was ordered to be done about *Peace-offerings*, as appears from v. 10. See therefore the foregoing Chapter, v. 3, 4, 5.

Verse II. Ver. II. *And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, &c.*] This Sacrifice was so laborious, to work in them a greater detestation of sin; which was aggravated by the quality of the Person that committed it. And *Nachmanides* hath an observation which (in some parts of it, at least) is very remarkable; 'That all a Man doth, being performed in Words, in Works, or Thoughts, God commanded them when they brought an Offering for Sin, that they should lay their hand on it, which had respect to the Works they had done;

' done; and *make Confession* over it, which had respect  
 ' to their Words; and burn the *Inwards* and *Kidneys*,  
 ' which are the Organs of Thoughts and Desires; the  
 ' *Legs* also, had a respect to a Man's hands and feet,  
 ' by which he doth all his work; and the *Blood* that  
 ' was sprinkled on the Altar signified his own Blood.  
 ' So that while a Man did all these things, he was put in  
 ' mind how he had sinned against God, both in Soul and  
 ' Body, and deserved to have his Blood shed and his Bo-  
 ' dy burnt; unless the Mercy of the Creator had accepted  
 ' a Price of Redemption for him, viz. a Sacrifice; whose  
 ' Blood was for his Blood, and its Life for his Life; and  
 ' the principal Members of the Sacrifice, for the Members  
 ' of his Body. By which it appears that the best sort  
 of Jews had a sense, that the Sacrifices for Sin were  
 offered to God in their stead, as a Ransom for them.  
 And so we Christians are to understand the Sacrifice  
 which Christ made of himself, who gave himself a  
 Ransom for us all, as the Apostle speaks I Tim. 2. 6.  
 and our LORD saith the same XX Matth. 28. X  
 Mark 45. Such Sacrifices the Heathens themselves had,  
 which they called *Iustralia*, from the word *lustrare*,  
 which signifies to expiate among the *Romans*; and that  
 by paying a price. For the ancient Poet *Ennius* (as  
 our excellent Mr. *Thorndike* hath observed) translating  
 into Latin a Greek Tragedy called *Ἐκλογαί τε* (being  
 taken out of *Homer*, where he speaks of *Priamus* ran-  
 soming of *Hector's* Corps from *Achilles*) intituled it  
*Hectoris lustra*; which shows this is the Latin of *λύ-*  
*τεσθαι*, ransom, or redemption: and that *ἀπολύτρωσις* sig-  
 nifies in the New Testament to deliver by paying a  
 ransom. See his *Epilogue*, Book II. Chapt. 27.

Ver. 12. *Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth* Verse 12.  
*without the Camp.*] It was not dissected, as the Peace-  
 offerings were, because no Body was to partake of any

Chapter  
IV.

part of it; being a Sacrifice for the Priests own sin. And therefore it was to be carried (though not by himself, but some other Person) to be burnt without the Camp, to express the abominableness of the Sin. This Rite, and the carrying the Blood within the Tabernacle, to be sprinkled before the LORD, were used only in these two Cases; of the Sin of the High-Priest, and of all the People. For of other Sin-offerings the Priests might eat, (VI. 26.) but of this, being for himself, he was not to taste at all, because he was in a state of Guilt.

*Into a clean place, where the ashes are poured out.]* On the East-part of the Tabernacle there was a place for the Ashes to be thrown into, when they were taken from the Altar; which afterward were carried into a clean place, without the Camp. And so they were carried out, after the Temple was built at *Jerusalem*, at the East-gate of the City, into a Valley which lay between *Jerusalem* and Mount Olivet.

*And burn him on the wood with fire.]* Not upon an Altar, but in a fire made with Wood upon the Ground, to show the odiousness of the sin, as *Maimonides* thinks. For as the whole *Burnt-sacrifices* were burnt on the Altar, because they were an *Offering of sweet smelling savour* unto God; so this was burnt without the Camp upon the Ground, to show that the *odour of it was ungrateful and abominable*; More Nevochim, P. III. cap. 46. where he also observes, that the burning of the Beast intirely, being the destruction of it, so that nothing of it remained, it signified in like manner the utter deletion of Sin, so that it should be remembered no more. And the Bullock being burnt without the Camp, I take it to denote, that the People should not suffer for the sin of the Priest, which was abolished together with his Sacrifice.

The

The same *Maimonides* hath another observation upon the Title *Zebachim*, that there were *three* places constituted for the burning of holy things. The *first* was in the Sanctuary, as every one knows; the *second* was in the Mount of the House, (as they called the place round about the Court of the Sanctuary) where if any blemish hapned to a Bullock or a Goat, they were brought out of the Sanctuary, and burnt in a place called *Bira*: and the *third* was in this place of the Ashes, without the City.

*Where the ashes are poured out, there shall he be burnt.*] This is repeated, that none might presume to take the liberty to burn the Bullock in any other place.

Ver. 13. *And if the whole Congregation of Israel sin* Verle 13.  
*through ignorance.*] The Jews generally understood by the *whole Congregation*, the great *Sanhedrim*, who represented the whole People of *Israel*. So *Maimonides* in his *More Nevochim*, P. III. cap. 41. and in his Treatise of *Sacrifices*; and *R. Levi* of *Barcelona*, *Præcept.* CXVIII. For they sometimes erred in Judgment; and thereby misleading the People, they were bound when they found their Error to offer this Sacrifice. Yet the *Talmudists* have raised many Disputes upon this Point, and made various Cases: in some of which the House of Judgment was bound to offer the Sacrifice here appointed, and not they who followed their Sentence: and others there were, in which they who followed their Sentence were bound, and not the Judges themselves. But if *Moses* his words be well considered, it will appear, that he speaks of a Sin committed by all the People, in doing something which God had forbidden; by making wrong Constructions of the Law, or by common false Opinions, or popular Customs. For the *whole Congregation* is here plainly distinguished from the *Elders of the People*,

Chapter IV. *ple, (v. 15.)* which is certainly the name for their Judges and Governours. It was Mr. *Selden's* intention to have treated largely of the Sense and Notion of this Law, as appears by what he saith of it, *L. II. de Synedriis, cap. 14. n. 4.* where he refers his Reader to the *third* Book on that Subject, for an account of this place. In the beginning of which (*cap. 1. n. 1.*) he signifies his intention to explain what the Office of the *Sanhedrim* was, in offering Expiatory Sacrifices for the *whole Congregation*. Which he repeats again *cap. 10. n. 1.* with this addition, that they made this Sacrifice in the name of all the People, when they offended as a Community. But he did not live to pursue his intentions, being diverted by long Digressions about other Matters: yet he shows sufficiently his Opinion was, that this Sacrifice was not offered for the *Sanhedrim*, but by them for the People.

*And the thing be hid from the eyes of the Assembly.]* They are not sensible of their mistake for the present; but afterward discover it, either by themselves or by their Rulers.

*And they have done somewhat against any of the Commandments of the LORD, concerning things which ought not be done.]* Have offended against some of the negative Precepts (as the Jews speak) which forbid such things to be done. See *v. 2.*

*And are guilty]* Are sensible of their guilt.  
Verse 14. Ver. 14. *When the sin which they have sinned against it, is known.]* When they have discovered what Precept they have violated.

*Then shall the Congregation offer a young bullock for the sin.]* Without blemish, as was required for the Sin of the High-Priest, *v. 3.*

*And*

*And bring him before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.] i. e. Cause the Bullock to be brought thither, by some of his People, in the name of all the rest.* Chapter IV.

Ver. 15. *And the Elders of the Congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock, &c.]* They were to do this, as Representatives of the People. See v. 13. and the end of *laying on their hands*, v. 4.

*And the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.]* Either by some of them, or some of the People whom they appointed. See v. 4.

Ver. 16. *And the Priest that is anointed.]* That is, Verse 16. the High-Priest: See v. 5. All the rest that follows to v. 22. is exactly the same that is prescribed in the foregoing Offering, for the High-Priest himself. Only R. Solomon Jarchi hath a nice observation on the next Verse, that it is not said in this case (as it is in the former) he shall sprinkle of the Blood seven times *before the vail of the Sanctuary*, but only *before the vail*; without the addition of *hakkodesh*, of the Sanctuary, as it is v. 6. Because, saith he, if the High-Priest only sin, the Holiness doth not depart: but if all the Congregation sin, then it doth depart. As if a Province rebel against a Prince, his Family stands; but if there be a general defection, he must fall. He hath the like observation upon v. 22, 23. but it seems too subtil: For in the 18<sup>th</sup> Verse Moses only saith, he shall put some of the Blood upon the *horns of the Altar*, without adding, of *sweet incense*, (as before v. 7.) and yet it is manifest he means the same Altar; and what was done in this Sacrifice was as acceptable as what was done in the other.

Ver. 22. *When a Ruler hath sinned, and done some-what through ignorance against, &c.]* The word *Nassi*, which we translate *Ruler*, signifies the *Head of a Tribe*, in I Numb. 4. 16. VII. 2. But the Jews commonly

Chapter monly understand it peculiarly of the *Head* or *Prince*  
 IV. of the great *Sanhedrim* ; who, when they were under the Government of Kings, was the King himself. Thus the *Misna* gathers from these words in the Text [*when he sinneth against any of the Commandments of the LORD his God* ] which signifie him, say the Doctors, that hath no Superior but the LORD. And so the *Gemarists* understand it also, as Mr. *Selden* shows *L. II. de Synedriss, cap. 16. p. 666.* But I think it is most reasonable to extend this to all great Officers and Judges, who had a peculiar relation to God ; and therefore were called by his Name.

*Concerning things which should not be done.* ] See v. 2.

*And is guilty.* ] Acknowledges that he hath offended God by the Sin which he hath committed.

Verse 23. Ver. 23. Or if his sin wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge.] If we retain this Translation, (and do not render the first word *and*, but *or*) then the foregoing words in the latter end of v. 22. *washem*, must be translated (not *is guilty*, but) *and acknowledges his guilt*. Which seems to be the true sense ; for when Men sin they are guilty, though the sin was committed ignorantly ; but they do not acknowledge their guilt till they see it ; as *Moses* here supposes they might, when they considered better, or some Body informed them aright. So these words signifie, *or his sin is made known unto him*. Thus *L'Empereur* very judiciously translates this whole passage, *And he acknowledges himself guilty, or his sin be shown to him*. Otherwise there is no room for this disjunctive Particle. See his *Annot. upon Bava kama, cap. 7. sect. 1. and cap. 9. sect. 4, 5.* And thus we our selves translate the first part of this disjunction (in the latter end of the foregoing Verse) V *Hosea 15. acknowledge their offences.*

*He shall bring his offering, a Kid of the Goats.]* His Chapter  
Sacrifice was of less value than the two former. From IV.  
which Mr. Selden concludes, that the High-Priest was  
not always the Head of the *Sanhedrim*, L. II. de Synedr.  
*cap. 16. p. 653.* For their Sacrifices were very differ-  
ent, which argues a difference in their Persons. And  
the *Misna* says, if the High-Priest were put out of his  
Office, his Sacrifice was still the same, *viz.* a Bullock  
without blemish: but it was not so with the *Nasi*  
or Ruler, who offered only the Sacrifice of a private  
Man, if he lost his Office.

*A male without blemish.]* It was to be the best of this  
kind; though not equal to the Sacrifice for the High-  
Priest, and the whole Congregation. See v. 28.

Ver. 24. *And he shall lay his hand upon the head of* Verse 24.  
*the Goat.]* Of this see v. 4.

*And kill it in the place where they kill the burnt-offer-  
ing before the L O R D.]* Where that was see Chap. I.  
ver. 11. Neither of the two fore-mentioned Offer-  
ings (for the High-Priest, or the whole Congregation)  
are ordered to be killed here; but only *before the*  
*L O R D*, v. 14, 15. that is, in any part of the Court  
but that which was proper to the *Burnt-offering*, and the  
common *Sin-offering*, as it here follows.

*It is a sin-offering.]* And therefore was to be kil-  
led where the *Burnt-offering* was: for so it is ordain-  
ed VI. 25. that all *Sin-offerings* should be there slain.  
Which doth not imply that the two former were not  
*Sin-offerings*; but that they were not of the common  
sort; as appears by the carrying of their Blood into the  
Sanctuary, and burning their Flesh without the Camp;  
which are not ordered either in this, or in the follow-  
ing Sacrifices.

Ver. 25. *And the Priest shall take of the blood of the* Verse 25.  
*sin-offering with his finger.]* By dipping his finger in-  
to it, v. 6, 17. And

Chapter  
IV.

*And put it upon the horns of the Altar of burnt-offering.]* Whereas the Blood of the two former, was put upon the Horns of the golden Altar in the Sanctuary, v. 7, 18.

*And shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the Altar of burnt-offering.]* See v. 18.

Verse 26. Ver. 26. *And he shall burn all his fat upon the Altar, &c.]* See chap. III. 9. It is not here said what should be done with the Flesh; which in the two fore-going Offerings is ordered to be burnt without the Camp, (v. 12, 21.) But in chap. VI. 26, 29. and XVIII Numb. 9, 10. the Law of the *Sin-offerings* is set down to be this, that the Priest and his Sons should eat it, in the Sanctuary, and no where else; provided also that they were free from uncleanness, XXII. 4.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for him, as concerning his sin.]* By this Sacrifice his Guilt was expiated; which must be understood to be the effect of the Sacrifice for the High-Priest; though it be not expressed, as it is in that for the whole Congregation, v. 20.

*And it shall be forgiven him.]* So that he should not be liable to the Punishment of cutting off, as the Jews understand it; who fancy such sins to which that is threatned are here spoken of, See v. 1. Rather, he was restored to Communion with the People of God, from which he was separated while he remained in a known Guilt.

Verse 27. Ver. 27. *And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance.]* Commit the same Offence that a Ruler or publick Officer doth.

*And, be guilty; or if his sin which he hath committed come to his knowledge.]* See how this ought to be translated, v. 22, 23.

Verse 28. Ver. 28. *That he shall bring his offering, a Kid of the Goats,*

Goats, a female without blemish. ] Being a common Person, less was required of him than of a Prince ; who was to offer a Male, (v. 23.) which in all Creatures was of greater value than a Female, as Maimonides observes : who reckons up three and forty offences of this sort, that might be committed imprudently (in his Treatise called *Schegagoth*) in one of which, viz. worshipping an Idol ignorantly, the Sacrifice was the same for a private Man, as for the King, or the High-Priest, or the Priest anointed for War: But in all the other XLII. a female Goat or Lamb sufficed for a private Man, cap. 1. sect. 4. And this Sacrifice they call *stated* or fixed, because no Man offered more or less, whether Rich or Poor, Man or Woman ; except only those who eat holy things, or entred into the Sanctuary ; whose Sacrifices were higher or lower, as they speak. And there were three things, if we may believe them, which though committed by Error, were expiated by no Sacrifice, viz. Blasphemy, neglect of Circumcision, and not keeping the Passover. So R. Levi of Barcelona, Precept. 119. Which seems to be an unreasonable Opinion, since Idolatry committed ignorantly, they say, was comprehended within this Law.

Ver. 29. *And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the* Verse 29. *sin-offering, &c.]* This Verse and the following, with the beginning of v. 31. contain nothing but what was ordered about the foregoing Sacrifice, v. 24, 25, 26.

Ver. 31. *And the Priest shall burn it upon the Altar,* Verse 31. *for a sweet savour unto the LORD.]* This is a phrase used concerning *Burnt-offerings*, I. 9, 13. and *Peace-offerings*, III. 5, 16. but it is not said of any of the foregoing Sin-offerings, that the burning of them, or their Fat, was for a sweet savour unto the LORD. The reason of which I am not able to give, unless it were to comfort the lowest sort of People with hope of  
I God's

Chapter IV. God's Mercy, though their Offering was mean, in comparison of those offered by others. *Abarbanel* gives this reason for it, because a Sin of Ignorance being a less Fault in a common Man, it was a sign of great probity in him to bring a Sacrifice for the Expiation of it: But for the High-Priest, or Senate, or Ruler of the People to be ignorant of the Law, was such a high Crime, that it was no commendation to them, to bring a Sacrifice for their Purgation.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *And if he bring a Lamb for a sin-offering, &c.*] For which reason God was pleased to accept a Lamb, and that a Female, of those who were not able to bring a young Kid.

Verse 33. Ver. 33. *And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay it, &c.*] This and the next Verse differ not from the foregoing, and therefore need no Explication.

Verse 35. Ver. 35. *And the Priest shall burn them upon the Altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD.*] Or rather upon the Offerings, or after the Burnt-offering. See III. 5.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for his sin, &c.*] And if by the same Error he had committed several sins, there was a distinct Atonement to be made for every one of them: So that if he had committed ignorantly the XLIII. Offences before-mentioned, though it were by one and the same Error, he was bound to offer as many expiatory Sacrifices, as *Maimonides* resolves in the fore-named Treatise *Schegagoth*, cap. 4. This, and such like things, made this Law a Yoke which they were not able to bear, as St. Peter speaks XV Acts 10.

## CHAP. V.

Verse 1.

Ver. 1. [*F a soul sin.*] In the manner following.

[*And hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness.*] Being adjured in the Name of God, when he is called to be a Witness in a Cause, to speak the Truth. For Judges had this power, to use such Adjurations, that they might either draw a Confession from an accused Person, or a faithful Testimony from a Witness. Of the former of which there is a solemn Form remaining in Scripture, 1 Kings XXII. 16. 2 Chron. XVIII. 15. as *Grotius* hath observed upon XXVI Matth. 63. And *Dr. Hammond*, upon the same place, hath observed instances of the latter, 1 Kings VII. 31. XXIX Prov. 24. And *Micah's* Mother seems by her own Authority to have adjured her Family, as they dreaded the Vengeance of the Divine Majesty, to discover if they knew any thing of the Eleven hundred Shekels of Silver, which had been stoln from her, XVII Judg. 2. In all which Cases, Men were bound to answer, as much as if they had taken a solemn Oath so to do. Inasmuch that our blessed LORD himself, being thus adjured, made an Answer to the Court of Judgment, though before he had stood silent.

[*Whether he hath seen or known of it.*] Whether he can say any thing of the Matter in question; either from his own Knowledge, or from the Information of credible Persons.

[*If he do not utter it.*] Declare what he knows, being thus adjured.

[*Then he shall bear his iniquity.*] Let him not think it is no offence to suppress the Truth, when he is so solemnly admonished to declare it; but offer such a Sacrifice for his sin, as is prescribed v. 1. which be-

Chapter longs to all the following Cases. The Jews make  
 V. *four* sorts of Oaths, in their Courts, or commerce one  
 with another ; as Mr. *Selden* hath observed out of their  
 Writers, (*L. II. de Synedr. cap. 11. n. 8.*) which are,  
*rash Oaths, vain Oaths*, ( of which they also make  
*four* sorts) *Oaths about Trusts* ( mentioned VI. 2, 3. )  
 and this, which they call *the Oath of Testimony* ;  
 which they say every Man was bound to give before  
 the *Sanhedrim*, when he was required. With this  
 distinction between Capital and Pecuniary Causes,  
 that in the latter a Man was not bound to come and  
 testifie, unless he was cited by the Plaintiff, or by the  
 Court ; but in Capital Causes, and in such things as  
 the Law prohibited, (as if a Man saw another smite  
 his Neighbour) he was bound to come of his own  
 accord, without any Summons, and give his Testi-  
 mony in Court. Yet in this they make some diffe-  
 rence, as may be seen in *R. Levi Barcelonita, Præcept.*  
*CXX.* They who would see more of these several  
 sorts of Oaths among the Jews, may find them consi-  
 der'd in *Sam. Petitus* his *Var. Lectiones, cap. 16.* And such  
 a Law as this there was anciently in other Countries,  
 that he who saw a Crime committed, if he could not  
 hinder it, should be bound, at least, to prosecute the  
 Malefactor. So the *Egyptian* Lawgiver saith concern-  
 ing *Theft*, which a Man saw committed, *μὴ οὐδὲ γὰρ*  
*πάντως ὄφελε τὴν ἀνείκελ, καὶ ἐπεξίεναι τὴν παρανομίαν*, to pro-  
 secute the Law against that Crime. So *Plato* uses the  
 same word *ἐπεξίεναι*, *L. IV. de Legibus*, saying, that  
 he who knew of such a Fact, or had certain Informa-  
 tion of it, *καὶ μὴ ἐπεξιών*, and doth not prosecute the  
 Person that did it, *ἐν αὐτοῖς εἰεχέτω νόμοις*, let him be  
 liable to the same punishment. See *Henr. Stephanus*  
 his *Præfat. ad Fontes Juris Civilis*.

Ver. 2. *Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, &c.* ] The Hebrew Doctors expound this of such Persons, as having touched any of the unclean things, which are mentioned in this Verse, and in the next, came into the Sanctuary, or did eat of the holy things. Which they gather out of VII. 20, 21. and XIX Numb. 20. where *cutting off* is threatned to those, who knowingly were so guilty. For otherwise, it was sufficient for a Man's Expiation, who touched any unclean thing, to wash himself; and his uncleanness lasted only till the Evening. See Chap. XI. and Numb. XIX. But why may it not be meant of those, who neglected to wash themselves? Who were to expiate that neglect by a Sacrifice.

Chapter  
V.  
Verse 2.

*He also shall be unclean and guilty.* ] Obligated to offer the Sacrifice prescribed (v. 6.) for eating that which is holy (saith *Rashi*) or coming into the Sanctuary.

Ver. 3. *Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, &c.* ] Verse 3. Such uncleannesses as are mentioned in the XII<sup>th</sup>, XIII<sup>th</sup>, and XV<sup>th</sup> Chapters of this Book.

*And if it be hid from him, when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.* ] The words may be translated, *Whether he did it ignorantly, or had some knowledge of it*, and yet offended, he shall be obliged to offer the Sacrifice mentioned v. 6.

Ver. 4. *Or if a soul swear.* ] This the Hebrew Doctors expound of that sort of Oath, which they call *futil* or *rash*: when a Man saith he hath done, or will do or not do, a thing that is in his power to do.

*Pronouncing with his mouth.* ] It was to be uttered in words, and not merely thought in his mind.

*To do evil or good.* ] That he hath done a thing, or not done it, of whatsoever kind it be; or that he will, or will not do it. For these four kinds of Oaths, of


Verse 4.

Chapter of this sort, the Hebrew Doctors make, *two* about  
 V. things past; and *two* about things to come, (See *Selden. de Synedr. L. II. cap. II. n. 8.*) As if he swear  
 that he did eat, or he did not eat of such a meat; did  
 talk, or not talk with *Reuben* or *Simeon*, &c. *Rash*  
 thinks by *doing good*, is meant something for his own  
 advantage; and consequently by *doing evil*, we are to  
 understand *afflicting* himself, or *punishing* his Servant,  
 &c. But it may as well be understood generally of  
 all things whatsoever, which are comprehended under  
 the name of *good and evil*.

*And it be hid from him.*] He did not rightly under-  
 stand, or consider the thing about which he swore;  
 whether it was in his power, for instance, to do what  
 he swore he would do; or whether he could lawfully  
 do it; or if through forgetfulness he omitted to do  
 what he might have done. Some interpret these and  
 the following words, as those of the foregoing Verse.

*He shall be guilty in one of these.*] Obligated to offer  
 a Sacrifice (as it follows *v. 6.*) if he have sworn rashly  
 in any of the foregoing instances.

Verse 5. Ver. 5. *And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one  
 of these things, that he shall confess that he hath sinned in  
 that thing.*] When he laid his hand upon the Head  
 of his Sacrifice, this Confession of his Offence, it is  
 likely, was made; without which his Sacrifice would  
 have been of no avail: So all the Hebrew Doctors un-  
 derstand it: Particularly *Abarbanel*, upon the XVI<sup>th</sup>  
 Chapter of this Book, saith, *That Confession was neces-  
 sary, to be added to every Sacrifice for sin.* For what is  
 here commanded in this Case, they resolve belongs to  
 all *Sin-offerings*, and *Trespass-offerings* also. And in-  
 deed it was a Notion among the Heathen themselves,  
 that an Offering without Prayer, was to no purpose:  
*Quippe victimas cædi sine precatione, non videtur referre,*

*nec Deos ritè consuli*, as *Pliny* speaks, L. XXVIII. Nat. Chapter  
Hij. cap. 2. and every one knows that *Confession* was V.  
a part of Prayer. See Dr. *Owtram de Sacrificiis*, L. I.   
cap. 15. n. 9.

Ver. 6. *And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto* Verse 6.  
*the L O R D.*] There is a difference between a *Sin-*  
*offering* (called *Chattab*) and a *Trespass-offering* (cal-  
*led Ascham*) as is plain in the latter part of this Chap-  
ter, compared with this. But here in this place, they  
are not distinguished, for the name of *Trespass-offer-*  
*ing* is given to that, which was really a *Sin-offering* ;  
as appears from the latter end of this Verse, and from  
the two next, where this Offering is expressly called a  
*Sin-offering*.

*For his sin which he hath sinned.*] In any of the  
four fore-mentioned Cases ; either by polluting the  
Sanctuary, or eating holy things, or a rash Oath, or  
by refusing to give his Testimony, being adjured by the  
Court of Judgment to do it. Thus *R. Levi* of *Barce-*  
*lona* explains this, *Præcept. CXXI.*

*A female from the flock, a Lamb or a Kid of the Goats*  
*for a sin-offering.*] As the Hebrews call the *Sin-offer-*  
*ing* mentioned in the foregoing Chapter, v. 27. a *fix-*  
*ed Sacrifice* ; so they call this *higher or lower*, being  
brought according to every Man's Faculty or Ability ;  
some more, some less, as the fore-named Author, and  
many other of their Doctors observe ; and is plain of  
it self from the following Verses.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for him, con-*  
*cerning his sin.*] By sprinkling the Blood, and burn-  
ing the Fat of the Sacrifice, as is directed IV. 34,  
35.

Ver. 7. *And if he be not able to bring a Lamb.*] See Verse 7.  
the mercy of God, saith the same *R. Levi*, who was  
pleased to exact such small Punishments for these Sins,  
*because*

Chapter V. *because it was very easie for Men to fall into them.* For we are more prone to offend in word, then in deed : and without great Caution it was scarce possible not to fall into such Legal Pollutions, as required this Expiation.

*Then he shall bring for his trespasss which he hath committed, two Turtle Doves, or two young Pigeons, unto the LORD.]* Who, though he would not exact an heavy Punishment of them for these Offences, yet would not suffer them to escape altogether unpunished ; that they might not be presumptuous, but use due care and caution in their words and actions. So the same R. Levi represents the sense of this Law, as if the LORD had said, *I would not have such things done ; but if any Man by frailty commit them, let him repent with all his might, and set a guard upon himself ; and let him offer a Sacrifice, which may imprint the remembrance of his Guilt upon his heart ; and preserve him that he may not hereafter offend.*

*The one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering.]* First he was to have his Peace made with God, by a *Sin-offering* ; and then his *Burnt-offering*, or his Gift, might be accepted, as Rasi observes ; and is expressly ordered in the next Verse, *The Priest shall offer that which is for the Sin-offering first.*

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And wring off his head from his neck, &c. ]* Or rather, nip it off with his Nail (as the Jews explain it, See I. 15.) so as not quite to separate it from the Body. For that had been to make the Sacrifice contemptible, (as R. Levi of Barcelona gives the reason of it, *Præcept. CXXVIII.*) the Bird looking more handsome with its Neck still joyned to the Body, than without it. And it was fit the Sacrifice of a poor Man should be as decent, as possible ; it being sufficient he thus suffered, without increasing his Affliction by the mean and abject form of his Sacrifice. Ver.

Ver. 9. *And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the Sin-offering, &c.*] Some of the Blood, which ran out of it self, as the Priest held it by the Neck, where he nipt it, he was to sprinkle upon the side of the Altar. And then he was to press out the rest of the Blood (when as much was ran out, as would of it self, by that nip) at the bottom of the Altar; where they were wont to pour out the Blood of the Sin-offering, IV. 7, 18, 25, 34. Chapter V.  
Verse 9.

*It is a Sin-offering.*] Therefore the Blood was there pressed out: whereas in *Burnt-offerings* of a Bird, we read only of pressing or squeezing out the Blood at the side of the Altar, I. 15. It is not said what was to be done with the Flesh; but it is plain from VI. 26. that the Priest was to have it; the Blood only being offered to God.

Ver. 10. *And he shall offer the second for a burnt-offering, according to the manner.*] Prescribed in the first Chapter, v. 15. Verse 10.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for him, &c.*] Some gather from hence that the *Burnt-offering* was also an Expiatory Sacrifice. But it is so plainly distinguished from it, that these words seem to me, to relate only to the foregoing Offering, v. 8, 9. Though this may be concluded from hence, that the *Sin-offering* was not accepted for his Expiation, unless this *Burnt-offering* followed, as a Thankful Acknowledgment made to God for his Goodness.

Ver. 11. *But if he be not able to bring two turtle Doves, or two young Pigeons.*] This was still a more merciful Provision for the Poor; who were not to be so ambitious of offering a Beast or a Bird, as not to content themselves with offering the smallest thing that God would accept. So R. Levi of Barcelona observes, that God having such Compassion on Mens Poverty, Verse 11.

Chapter  
V.



it did not become them to strain themselves to offer more than they were able ; for so they might have been tempted to stealth. Yet if after a Man had set aside a little Money to buy this quantity of fine Flour, his Estate was bettered, he was then bound (as *Maimonides* saith in the Treatise called *Schegagoth*) to add so much to it, as would buy the Birds before prescribed. And in like manner if he had designed to buy Birds, and on a sudden grew richer, he was to procure a Lamb or a Kid. On the contrary, if a Man had set apart Money to buy a Bullock for his *Sin-offering*, and unexpectedly grew poor, he might buy two Turtles or young Pigeons, and by them redeem his Money so consecrated, &c. cap. 10.

*Then he that hath sinned, shall bring for his offering a tenth part of an ephah of fine flour, &c.*] Neither more nor less ; which was but a small quantity, (See XVI *Exod.* 36.) because God would not have his Creature oppressed, as the same Author observes, *Præcept.* CXXIX.

*He shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon.*] In commiseration of his Poverty, God required only a little Flour, which every one might easily get to offer, without any Oil to it, which was more costly ; and also had something of Magnificence in it, (Kings and Priests being anointed) and therefore not becoming the meanness, or the grief and humility of the Person that brought this Offering. For which reason *Frankincense* was also omitted, being a pleasant thing ; and not fit to be added to an Offering for sin : which was offensive to God. To this purpose the same *R. Levi*, in the same place. And we find this imitated also by the Heathen ; for *Pliny* saith, in his Preface to *Vespasian* before his Natural History, *Mola tantum salsa litant, qui non habent thura.*

Ver.

Ver. 12. *Then shall he bring it to the Priest.]* Confessing his Sin to him (as is ordered v. 5.) for which he desired this Offering might be accepted. Chapter V.

*And the Priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof.]* For an Acknowledgment of his Fault, and as a Caution to him hereafter. Verse 12.

Ver. 13. *And the Priest shall make an atonement for him, as touching the sin that he hath sinned, in one of these.]* With one of these three fore-mentioned Sacrifices: either with a Lamb; or with two Turtles or young Pigeons; or with fine Flour. For as *Rashi* hath observed, there are three sorts of Men; Rich, Poor, and very Poor: and so three sort of Offerings are prescribed in this Chapter, suitable to each of their Abilities. Verse 13.

*And the remnant shall be the Priests, as a meat-offering.]* See Chapter the second, v. 2, 3. where the whole Meat-offering (except one handful) is given to the Priest: who had nothing at all of some of the Sin-offerings, mentioned in the foregoing Chapter (v. 12, 21.) which were intirely consumed.

Ver. 14. *And the LORD spake unto Moses saying.]* Here begin the Orders which were given to *Moses*, about another sort of Sacrifice, near of kin to the former: but delivered, it is likely, at some other time; after he had written down the foregoing Laws about Sin-offerings. See IV. 1. Verse 14.

Ver. 15. *If a soul commit a trespass.]* In the Hebrew this is a different phrase, from what hath been hitherto used, signifying another sort of Guilt. Verse 15.

*And sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD.]* By applying to his own private use any thing that was dedicated to God, (as *Maimonides* expounds it in his *More Nevochim*, P. III. cap. 46.) which might be committed in the payment of Tithes, and in

Chapter V. First-fruits, and the First-born of Cattle, or medling with that part of the Sacrifice which belonged to the Priest alone. Which things he that committed *presumptuously*, was to be cut off, XV Numb. 30. but if *ignorantly*, he was to do as here is directed in this Verse. But these words seem to be particularly restrained to the last of those things now mentioned (eating any part of the Sacrifice which belonged to the Priest alone, XXII. 14.) and the end of this Law (as R. Levi Barcelonita speaks, *Præcept.* CXXII. ) was to excite fear and reverence in all those who approached unto holy things.

*Then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD, a Ram without blemish out of the flocks.*] As a Sheep was a more noble Species among Creatures than a Goat ; so a Ram was of a greater value among Sheep , than a Female : and therefore this Sacrifice was more costly than the *Sin-offering* mentioned v. 6.

*With thy estimation.* ] Besides his Sacrifice , he was to make Satisfaction in Money, according as the Priest should esteem the damage. For that's the meaning of *with thy estimation* ; according to the value thou shalt set upon the thing, which he applied to his own use.

*By shekels of silver.*] At least two Shekels, as the Jewish Doctors resolve.

*After the shekel of the Sanctuary.* ] See XXX *Exod.* 13. The Jews were thus confined to these Rites, and such as are mentioned v. 8,9. in the rest of these Prescriptions, that there might be no room for Idolatrous Ceremonies ; nor might Men among themselves be left at liberty to invent impious or frivolous ways of Worship : and that the Obedience of good Men might be also exercised in these minute matters ; and the contempt of wicked People be the more apparent,  
in

in refusing to comply with these known Laws of Chapter V.

*For a trespass-offering.*] The Hebrew word *Ascham*, which we translate *Trespass-offering*, is so near of kin to *Chattah*, which we translate *Sin-offering*, that one of them is sometimes used for the other, as I observed upon v.6. yet there is a real difference between them; though it be not easie to determine wherein it consists. For the greatest Men differ in their opinion, about the quality of the Offences, for which these two kinds of Sacrifices were to be offered: Some saying that the Offences for which *Ascham* was offered, were inferior to those for which *Chattah* was offered; which is the Opinion of *Maimonides* in his *More Nevochim*, P. III. cap. 46. Others, on the contrary, think that the Offences which were expiated by *Ascham*, were more grievous than those expiated by *Chattah*; which is the Opinion of no less Man than the deservedly admired *Bochartus*, in his *Hieroicoicon*, P. I. Lib. II. cap. 33. Where he adds, that the former sort of sins were committed *knowingly*; the other only *ignorantly*. For so the LXX. translate *Chattah* by *ἁμαρτία*, which seems to denote a Fault committed by Error and Mistake: but *Ascham* by *πλημείλει*, which carries in it the Notion of something premeditated and designed. But this is directly contrary to the very words of *Moses* here in this Verse; which expressly speak of a *Trespass* committed through ignorance. *Aben-Ezra* therefore distinguishes these two much better, making *Chattah* to signify a Sacrifice which was made for the purging Offences, committed through *ignorance* of the Law: and *Ascham*, for such as were committed through *forgetfulness* of the Law. But as he gives no proof of this, so he was sensible, it was liable to exception; there being one of this sort of Sacrifices, mentioned

Chapter  
V.

v. 17. which he saw could not be comprehended under this Rule. Others therefore think the former hath respect to Offences against God ; and the latter to those against Men ; not observing that the very same sort of sin, which when it was known is called *Chattah*, when it was doubtful, is called *Ascham*. From whence a very learned Person of our own, ( now with God ) who had much and long considered this matter, concludes, That an Offence was peculiarly called *Ascham*, ( which is a name for the Sin as well as for the Sacrifice, as *Chattah* also is ) about which either a Man was dubious ( as in the following Verse ) or did a manifest damage to other Men. There being no *Ascham* ( or *Trespass-offering* ) commanded to be offered by the Law, but for such Offences as were so committed against God, that their Neighbours also were injured by them. As in the Case of those who did eat holy things, here mentioned, whereby the Priests were damaged : and of those mentioned VI. 2, 3, 4. and such as lay with a Bond-woman betrothed to another, XIX. 20, 21. Which are all the Cases belonging to this matter ; excepting that of the *Nazarite* defiled by the dead, VI Numb. 12. and of the *Leper*, XIV. 12. who were to be purged with a *Sin-offering*, as well as with a *Trespass-offering* : and therefore not to be considered in this matter. See Dr. *Owtram*, L. I. de *Sacrificiis*, cap. 13. n. 8. and *Samuel Petitus* his *Variae Lectiones*, cap. 22. who hath said the same, but not so fully and distinctly. If this do not satisfy, yet it is plain the Sacrifices which go by this Name of *Trespass-offerings*, and the Rites also about them, were so different, that they are sufficient to distinguish them from the other. For none but *Rams* and *Male-Lambs* were admitted for *Trespass-offerings* ; which were not used at all, in any *Sin-offerings*. And the Blood of the

*Sin-*

*Sin-offerings* was put upon the Horns of the Altar (as Chapter V. but that of the *Trespass-offerings* was sprinkled round about upon the Altar, VII. 2. *Sin-offerings* also were offered for the whole Congregation of Israel, IV. 13. but *Trespass-offerings* only for private Persons, which made *Bonsferius* (I suppose) after a long discussion of this matter, to conclude, That the difference between *Sin* and *Trespass*, consisted only in the Sacrifices which were offered for them. See him upon the IV<sup>th</sup> Chapter of this Book, v. 1.

Ver. 16. *And he shall make amends for the harm he hath done in holy things, and shall add a fifth part thereunto, &c.*] Besides the Compensation mentioned in the foregoing Verse, for the damage that was done, according to the valuation made by the Priest, there was a *fifth* part more to be added thereunto, and given to the Priest who had suffered the damage.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for him with the Ram of the trespass-offering, and it shall be forgiven him.*] The Atonement was not made, nor Forgiveness obtained, till full Satisfaction for the wrong had been made.

Ver. 17. *And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things, &c.*] *i. e.* did eat any of the holy things before-mentioned; which God forbade any but the Priests to eat.

*Though he wist it not.*] *i. e.* Be not certain whether they were holy or no. For the Hebrews generally call this *Ascham Talui*, a *dubious* *Trespass-offering*: being in a matter about which a Man was in Suspense, whether he had offended or not.

*Yet he is guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.*] He shall be obliged to offer this sort of Sacrifice. Which was ordained (saith R. Levi Barcelon. Precept. CXXIII.)

Chapter V. to make Men cautious, and fear to sin ; and to attend diligently in all their Actions, that they transgressed not the Laws of God.

Verse 18. Ver. 18. *And he shall bring a Ram without blemish, out of the flock, with thy estimation, &c.*] The Offering before appointed, v. 15, &c. with this difference only, that no *fifth* part was in this Case to be added ; because it was not certain whether he had transgressed or no.

*The Priest shall make an atonement for him, concerning his ignorance wherein he erred, and wist it not.*] Did not know whether he had offended or not : which distinguishes this from the Sin of Ignorance mentioned v. 15.

*And it shall be forgiven him.*] But if he afterwards came to have a certain knowledge of his Offence, he was not excused by this *dubious Offering* ( as *Rasi* observes ) but was bound also to offer a *Sin-offering*.


Verse 19. Ver. 19. *It is a trespass-offering.*] In this case a Sacrifice must be offered, as well as in a certain *Trespass*.

*He hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.*] The words in the Hebrew are, *Ascham ascham lajhova* ; which, I think, should be translated, *A Trespass-offering certainly unto the LORD*. That is, in this doubtful case, let him take a sure course, by offering the Sacrifice here prescribed. For though neither this sort of Sacrifices, nor *Sin-offerings*, were to be voluntarily ( which was proper only to *whole Burnt-offerings* and *Peace-offerings* ) yet the very suspicion of a Guilt required a Sacrifice. As for all those Offences which might be committed by Men, who had no sense nor suspicion of them, they were expiated by the Sacrifices which were offered for the whole Congregation, at certain stated times : but no particular Person was to offer



offer either *Sin-offering*, or *Trespas-offering* of his own accord ; unless he knew or feared he had contracted some Guilt.

I cannot think fit to conclude this Chapter, without taking notice how *Jonathan* paraphrases these last words of it ; who instead of saying, he hath trespassed (as it is commonly translated) *against the LORD*, saith *against the Name of the Word of the LORD*. Which is an observation that might have been made in my Notes upon the two foregoing Books of *Moses* ; where many such passages occur, which I did not mention. And I should not have done it now ( being unwilling to swell this Commentary with any thing that doth not tend to the explaining the sense of the Text ) did not the impious Pamphlets that have lately been spread abroad, against the Doctrine of the ever Blessed Trinity, made it necessary for me to take this occasion to assert, That this Doctrine was not unknown to the ancient Jews ; as appears even from the frequent mention of the *Word of the LORD* in the Chaldee Paraphrasts, where the Hebrew hath only *JEHOVAH* (or the *LORD*) : For which I can see no reason at all, if there had not been a Notion among them, of more Persons than One, who were *JEHOVAH*. It doth not always indeed carry this signification in it ; but there are very many places where, by the *WORD of the LORD*, cannot be meant a word spoken by the *LORD*, or any thing else, but a person speaking or acting, &c. who is the *LORD*. There is a famous instance of it in XXVIII *Gen.* 20, 21. where *Jacob's Vow* is thus translated by *Onkelos* : *Jacob vowed a vow, saying, if the WORD of the LORD will be with me, and keep me, &c. then shall the WORD of the LORD be my God.* Where the *WORD of the LORD* is so plainly made the Ob-

Chapter VI.  ject of his Adoration, that it evidently shows, they had a Notion in those days when *Onkelos* lived (which was about our Saviour's time) of more Persons than One, who was the *LORD*. The *Hierusalem Targum* also speaks this so clearly, that one cannot but be something amazed to meet with such Expressions in it, as those upon III Gen. 22. *The WORD of the LORD said, Behold, Adam, whom I have created, is my only begotten in this World; as I am the only begotten in the Heavens above.* Which may fairly induce a belief, that St. *John* used the known Language of those times, when he declared our blessed Saviour's Godhead, under the Name of the *WORD*; *who was in the beginning with God, and was God, I Joh. 1.*

---

## C H A P. VI.

Verse 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the *LORD* spake unto Moses, saying.] What here follows belonging unto the same matter, with that which went before, it is likely was spoken at the same time. And these words signifie, that the *LORD* further spake unto Moses, what concerned *Trespas*s-offerings.

Ver. 2. *If a soul sin, and commit a trespass.*] The same sort of expression is used in the beginning of this Law, concerning the Offerings, V. 15. Which some translate *prevaricate*, or act insincerely.

*Against the LORD.*] The Sovereign of the World; who was peculiarly affronted by the following Sins; especially by swearing falsely, which was calling him to bear witness to a lie.

And

*And lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep. ]* Deny the Trust which was committed to him ; and that when he was brought upon his Oath to deliver the Truth, as appears by the next Verse. For this is the instance of that sort of Oath, which the Jews call, *The Oath about a thing deposited*, ( See V. 1.) For there being no witness of what was done between two Friends or Neighbours, who trusted one another in such matters, but God alone ; they appealed unto him, from whom Nothing could be hid. And this Oath, the Jews say, was governed by another, which they call *The Oath of Testimony* : which a Man was not bound to give, unless he were adjured to it by the Court of Judgment : and so it was in the Oath about the things deposited ; he was not guilty who was adjured by private Persons, and denied it ; but he that denied it before the Court. So they resolve in *Halicab Olam, Pars IV. cap. 2.*

*Or in fellowship. ]* To carry on a common Trade, in joynt-stock ; or (as others understand it) in any thing for which he gave his hand unto another : for so the Hebrew words are, *putting of the hand*, as Contracts were oft-times made : Which if a Man afterwards denied, he fell under the guilt here mentioned. And there is some reason to think, that this is much of the same nature with the former ; because, when he speaks of Restitution, *v. 4.* this is not repeated. And therefore it seems to be included in that which was deposited with another : whether it were Money, called here *Pikkadon* ; or any other Goods, called *Tesumah jad*. They that would see more Opinions about these words *putting of the hand*, may consult *Const. l'Empereur* in his Annotations on *Bava kama, cap. 9. sect. 7.*

*Or, in a thing taken away by violence. ]* That is, by Robbery, or Stealth ; as the word *gazel* signifies. For

Chapter  
VI.

Theft not being punished among the Jews with death, they tendred an Oath to those who were accused, or suspected of it, to clear themselves from the imputation, XXII *Exod.* 11.

*Or hath deceived his neighbour.*] Wrong'd him by false Accusation, as the Hebrew word *Hofchok* seems to import. Which St. *Hierom* always translates *Calumny*; as the word *Hafchak* he translates *to calumniate*. It signifies also *extortion*; and *Rasi* takes it for defrauding an Hireling of his Wages.

## Verse 3.

Ver. 3. *Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it.*] Deny that he found a thing lost; which in truth came to his hand.

*And sweareth falsely.*] They put Men to their Oath in this case also, when there was a just cause of suspicion; as they did in matters of Theft.

*In any of all these.*] In any of these sorts of things; as the Hebrew may be translated.

*That a man doth.*] Wherein one Man dealeth with another: or which frequently happen, as *Grotius* thinks this phrase signifies, in his Annotations upon *1-Corinth.* X. 13.

*Sinning therein.*] By these means contracting a guilt.

## Verse 4.

Ver. 4. *Then it shall be, because he hath sinned and is guilty.*] The last words should rather be translated, *and acknowledges his guilt*. For so this word *Ascham*, guilty, ought to be expounded, as I showed IV. 22, 23. to make a clear sense of the Law there mentioned. And it would otherwise be superfluous here: for when a Man had sinned so grievously as the foregoing Verses suppose, who could doubt of his guilt? The true meaning therefore is, *when he hath sinned*, (so the first words may be translated) by committing any of those things fore-mentioned, *and acknowledges his*

*his guilt*, he shall restore that which he took away violently, &c. And this most plainly reconciles the contradiction, that otherwise would be between this Law and that in XXII *Exod.* 1, 7, 9. Where a Man that stole an Ox, is condemned to restore *five* Oxen; and *four* Sheep for one; and if he delivered Money to another to keep, and it was stolen, the Thief was to pay double: whereas, here one simple Restitution is exacted, with the addition of a *fifth* part. The reason is, because in *Exodus* he speaks of those Thieves who were convicted by Witnesses in a Course of Law; and then condemned to make such great Restitution: but here, of such as touched with a sense of their sin, came voluntarily and acknowledged their Theft, or other Crime, of which no Body convicted them, or at least confessed it freely when they were adjured; and therefore were condemned to suffer a lesser Punishment, and to expiate their Guilt by a Sacrifice. See *L'Empeur* upon *Bava kama*, cap. 7. sect. 1. and cap. 9. sect. 1, 5, 7. Where he observes very judiciously, that this Interpretation is confirmed by V *Numb.* 7. where the first words may be translated, *If they shall confess their sin that they have done*, &c. And this seems to me more reasonable than the account which *Maimonides* gives of this matter, in his *More Nevochim*, P.III.c.41. where expounding these words, *which he took violently*, of an open Robber; he gives these Reasons why he was not punished so much as a Thief, but restored only the Principal with a *fifth* part: because Rapine happens seldom, but Theft often; for it cannot be committed so easily as Theft; and is done openly and manifestly, whereas Theft is committed more secretly: so that a Man may be aware (he imagines) of a Robber, and defend his Goods against him, better than against a secret Thief. Yet this is better than the account

Chapter count of R. *Johannes f. Zachei* (mentioned by *J. Cock*  
 VI. upon the *Gemara* of the *Sanhedrim*, cap. 7. p. 271.)  
 ~~~~~ that a meer Thief fears Man more than God ; but a  
 Robber fears both alike.

Verfe 5. Ver. 5. *Of all that about which he hath sworn falſly, he  
 ſhall even reſtore it in the principal.]* The ſame numeri-  
 cal thing which he took away, if it ſtill remain in his  
 poſſeſſion unalter'd ; or elſe the juſt price of it : as  
*R. Levi Barzelonita* expounds it, *Precept. CXXV.* And  
 the Jews pretend to ſuch ſcrupuloſity in this matter ,  
 that they ſay, a Man who was to have a ſhare in his  
 Father's Eſtate, from whom he had taken ſomething  
 by robbery, was to reſtore it before the Diviſion was  
 made, and not by detaining it to make his ſhare great-  
 er than it ought to be. See *Bava kama*, cap. 9.  
*ſect. 9.*

*And ſhall add the fifth part more thereto.]* The Jews  
 have many ſubtilties about this, as may be ſeen there  
*ſect. 6, 7.* The plain ſenſe is, that he ſhould compen-  
 ſate the loſs which the right Owner might have ſustain-  
 ed (by wanting the uſe of his Goods ſo long as the  
 other had detained them in his hand) by adding a full  
*fifth* part of the Principal, as an amends for the wrong.  
 Yet if he had really forgotten that he had found ſuch  
 a thing as he was charg'd withal, at the time he denied  
 it upon Oath , he was not bound to pay the *fifth* part  
 more, nor to offer the Expiatory Sacrifice, though he  
 really was poſſeſſed of the thing ; as Mr. *Selden* obſerves  
*L. II. de Synedr. cap. 11. p. 506.*

*And give it unto him to whom it appertaineth.]* If he  
 had ſtolen from a Man the ſmalleſt piece of Money,  
 which the Jews call *Peruta*, and had forſworn it, they  
 fancy he was bound to reſtore it to the Owner him-  
 ſelf ; though he lived as far off as *Media* : and it  
 would not ſuffice to give it to his Son or his Attor-  
 ney

ney, whom he had left to act for him. Yet they are something humorfom in these Absurdities, for they do not tye a Man to go fo far to pay the *fifth* part ; though in a case where it was more than a *Peruta*. See *Bava kama*, cap. 9. sect. 5, 6. Chapter VI.

*In the day of his trespass-offering.*] Or, *in the day of his trespass* ; that is , as soon as he acknowledgeth his guilt, as this word I showed, v. 4. is to be interpreted. And this agrees with what our blessed Saviour requires V *Matth.* 23.


Ver. 6. *And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the LORD, a Ram without a blemish.*] This the Hebrews call an Offering for a certain guilt ; as that V. 15. was for a dubious. Verse 6.

*With thy estimation, &c.*] R. Levi Barzelon. interprets it a *Ram worth two Shekels*, Precept. CXXIV.

Ver. 7. *And the Priest shall make an atonement for him, &c.*] The Offender was not to think he was cleared, by making Restitution, and adding the *fifth* part, whereby his Neighbour might well be satisfied : but withal, this Sacrifice was necessary for his Expiation, without which no Satisfaction was made to the Divine Majesty. The Jews themselves also think that this was prescribed, to make them more sensible of their Sin, and to render it more odious unto them ; as the same Author observes. Verse 7.

Ver. 8. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] Here the Hebrews begin a new Section of the Law, as well as a new Chapter (as we call it) for the first seven Verses plainly belong to the Matter of the foregoing Chapter. And it is reasonable to think that the following Precepts were given at a distinct time from the former, (See IV. 1.) being about a different Matter. For having declared what Offerings the People should bring to the LORD, he now gives instructions Verse 8.

Chapter VI. Instructions to the *Priests*, how they should manage the several Offerings that were brought.


 Ver. 9. *Command Aaron and his sons, saying.*] As before he had *Moses* speak unto the *Children of Israel*, I *Lev.* 2. IV. 2. because the Laws he then gave concerned them : So now he bids him command *Aaron and his sons* what to do ; and acquaints them with the *Laws*, that is, the Rites they should observe in offering the several Sacrifices before directed to be made.

*This is the Law of the burnt-offering.*] He mentions that first, which was first delivered, and was the principal Offering, being purely in honour of God ; whereas the other was occasioned by Mens sins, or the Benefits he had bestowed on them.

*It is the burnt-offering.*] He explains what *Burnt-offering* he chiefly means, *viz.* the daily Sacrifice : which was the principal *Burnt-offering*, according to which all other Offerings of that kind were to be regulated.

*Because of the burning upon the Altar all night unto the morning.*] Or, *for the burning upon the Altar, &c.* This was the reason of its name, because it was burning on the Altar from the Evening (at which the Jews began their day) till the Morning. For which purpose the *Priests* watched all Night, and put the Sacrifice upon the Altar piece by piece ; that it might be consumed by a slow and gentle fire. As for the *Morning Sacrifice*, it is not here mentioned, because it was consumed with a quicker fire ; that there might be room for other Sacrifices that were commonly offered after it (as appears from *v. 12.*) and were only offered in the Morning, not at Night. But if there were no other Sacrifices to succeed it in the Morning, then, it is very likely, that it was also kept burning till the *Evening Sacrifice* ; that *God's Altar* might always have Meat upon it.

*And*

*And the fire of the Altar shall be burning in it.]* Or, Chapter VI.  
*For the fire of the Altar, &c.* So it should be translated : unless we translate the last word *not in it*, but by *it*. *And the fire of the Altar shall be burning* (i.e. be fed or maintained) *by it*. 

Ver. 10. *And the Priest shall put on his linen garment.]* Verse 10. Mentioned XXVIII Exod. 40.

*And his linen breeches shall be put upon his flesh.]* To cover his Secret Parts, as appears from XXVIII Exod. 42.

*And take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt-offering, &c.]* Or rather, *When the fire hath consumed the burnt-offering on the Altar.* For the word *ascher*, which we here translate *which*, signifies also *when* ; and is so translated by us, IV. 22. Or else the sense must be, *The ashes into which the fire hath consumed the Burnt-offering.* Or, to make good our present translation, a few words must be added, in this manner, *The ashes (of the Wood) which the fire hath consumed with the Burnt-offering.*

*And he shall put them besides the Altar.]* On the East-part of it, as far, as might be, from the most holy place. See I. 16. For this was most suitable to the Glory of the House of God (saith R. Levi of Barcelona) and the fire would burn better, when the Altar was cleared from the Ashes.

Ver. 11. *And he shall put off his garments.]* Those Verse 11. before-named, *and put on other garments.* It is a question among the Jews, whether he mean his common Raiment ; or some other Garments, not holy, and yet not quite common, but of a middle nature. It is most likely that the carrying the Ashes out of the Tabernacle, being not an holy action, as they were not to perform it in their Priestly, i. e. Sacred Garments, wherein they took them from the Altar ; so they did it in the

Chapter VI. common Habit, which they wore when they did not minister. Yet *Rasi* thinks this was not absolutely necessary, but only fitting and seemly: it being indecent to do this Work in the same Garments, wherein they served at the Altar. And the Ashes having been upon the Altar, there are those (as I said) who fancy this was not a Work fit to be performed in their common Garments; and therefore have devised an Habit of less dignity than those Garments wherein they Ministred, which they used when they carried out the Ashes. Thus *Maimonides* himself, and others, mentioned by Mr. *Selden*, *L.III. de Synedr. cap. II. n. 6.* where he likewise observes that *Chiskuni* is of opinion, that such of the Family of the Priests, as were both excluded from their Ministry in the Sanctuary, and from wearing the holy Garments, by reason of some defect in their Bodies, were permitted to perform this Office of carrying away the Ashes.

*And carry forth the Ashes without the Camp, into a clean place.]* See IV. 12. The fore-mentioned *Rasi* will have it, that they needed not to take away all the Ashes every day; but only a shovel full, which they laid beside the Altar: And when the hollow place of the Altar was so full, that there was no room to lay on the Wood, they were bound to empty it, and carry all the Ashes away.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *And the fire upon the Altar shall be burning in it, it shall not be put out.]* This Precept is repeated again in the next Verse; as it was mentioned once before, v. 9. For which there is a just reason, as *Abarbanel* makes account. For in the *ninth* Verse he requires that the Wood for the Evening Sacrifice should be so ordered and attended, that the fire might be kept in till the Morning. And then, here in this Verse, he requires there should such care be used in taking

taking away the Ashes, that the fire might still remain, and not be extinguished. After which, speaking of the Morning Sacrifice, in the latter part of this Verse, he requires in the next (v. 13.) that such a quantity of Wood should be laid on the Altar, when they offered it, that the fire might be kept in till the Evening Sacrifice : or, that if there were any extraordinary Sacrifices brought besides the daily Burnt-offering, the Priests should still add more Wood, that the fire might not be put out by that means, but be able to devour them.

*And the Priest shall burn wood on it every morning, &c.]* The Hebrew word for *Wood* being in the Plural Number, *R. Levi* of *Barcelona* concludes there were more bundles than one brought in every day. And from this place (and I. 7.) he gathers there were *three*. The *first* of which he calls the *great heap*; with which the daily Sacrifice, and the rest, for which there was occasion, were offered : of which he thinks *Moses* speaks in the *ninth* Verse of this Chapter. The *second* was lesser, which was laid at the side of the other, that they might have Coals for the burning Incense : and this, he thinks, intended here. And the *third* was meerly to keep in the fire perpetually, of which, he thinks, *Moses* speaks in the next Verse. The *Misna* also tells us, that there being seven Gates to the great Court of the Sanctuary, three on the *North*, and as many on the *South*, and one at the *East*; the first on the *South*-side was called the *Gate of burning* : because, at that Gate they brought in the Wood, which was to preserve the fire perpetually on the Altar : See *Codex Middoth*, cap. 1. sect. 4.

*And he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace-offerings.]* This fat of the *Peace-offerings*, was to be burnt together with the *Burnt-offering*, and not separate from it :

Chapter by which means the Burnt-offering was the sooner  
 VI. consumed, and more room was made for other occasi-  
 onal Sacrifices.

Verſe 13. Ver. 13. *And the fire ſhall be ever burning upon the Altar.*] This fire was not kindled by the Priests, but by God himſelf; who ſent it from Heaven to conſume the firſt Sacrifice that was offered by *Aaron*, IX. ult. From which time they were bound to take care, that it never went out; that ſo their Sacrifices might be conſtantly offered by Celeſtial fire: becauſe it was the continuation of that fire which came from Heaven, by a continual addition of Fewel, whereby it was preſerved. And ſo it continued, as the Jews affirm, till the Captivity of *Babylon*; and after it, as ſome of them would have us believe, (who fancy it was preſerved in a Pit, by the care of ſome religious Priests, till their return) though againſt the common Tradition among them, which is, That *there was no ſacred fire in the ſecond Temple*; for they reckon this among the five things which were wanting there, and had been in the firſt. And as for the conſtant continuance of this fire, there was care taken that wood ſhould be laid up in the Temple for the maintenance of it: ſo in order thereunto, there was a certain ſet time, when the People were obliged to carry wood thither; which made a kind of Feſtival, called by *Joſephus* *ξύλοφορεια*, L. II. *de Bello Judaico*, cap. 31. τῆς *ξύλοφορείων* ἑορτῆς ἕτης, &c. *it being the Feaſt of the Wood-carrying*; when it was the cuſtom for all to bring up Wood for the Altar: that there might be no want of Fewel for the fire, which was never to go out.

*It ſhall never go out.*] This was a thing ſo famous, that it was imitated among the Gentiles; who thought it ominous to have their Sacred fire go out: and therefore appointed Perſons on purpoſe to watch it, and keep

keep it perpetually burning, as appears by the *Vestal* Chapter  
*Virgins at Rome*, whose great business it was to look VI.  
 after the *Eternal fire*, as they called it; imagining the  
 extinction of it purported ἀφανισμὸν τῆς πόλεως, the  
 destruction of the City, as *Dionysius Halicarn.* speaks.  
 This Institution is ascribed both by him and by *Plu-*  
*tarch* unto *Romulus*; into whose History many things  
 were translated by the ancient Pagans, out of these Sa-  
 cred Records of *Moses*: as the Learned *Huetius* hath  
 made probable in his *Demonstratio Evangel. Propos. IV.*  
*cap. 9. n. 8.* The Greeks also preserved such a πῦρ ἀσ-  
 ῥέστον, *inextinguishable fire* at *Delph*; and the *Persians*  
 in like manner, and many other People, as *Bochartus*  
 hath shown in his *Hieroicoicon*, P. I. L. II. cap. 35. and  
*Dilheirus* before him in a special Dissertation (as he  
 calls it) *de Catozelia Gentilium*, cap. 11. where he hath  
 heaped up a great deal to this purpose: and among  
 other things, hath this conjecture, that the Grecian  
 Ἑστία, and the Roman *Vesta*, had their Names from the  
 Hebrew word *Esch*, or the Chaldean *Escha*, which sig-  
 nifie *fire*. The conjecture of *David Chytraeus* also is no  
 less ingenious, who derives those Names from *Esch-*  
*gal*, the fire of the LORD.

Ver. 14. *And this is the law of the meat-offering.*] Verse 14.  
 He doth not speak of the Offerings which accompa-  
 nied the daily Burnt-offerings, but of those which  
 were offered alone, mentioned in the *second* Chapter.  
 Where directions are given of what they should con-  
 sist; and also how much the Priest should have for  
 his portion: but here are some things added concern-  
 ing the place where they should be eaten by the Priests;  
 and concerning those *Meat-offerings*, which were pe-  
 culiarly to be offered for themselves.

Chapter IV. *The sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the Altar.] Or rather, upon the Altar : for so the Hebrew phrase [on the face of the Altar] signifies. Or else, the meaning is, he shall present it to the LORD before the Altar ; and then afterward ( as is directed in the next Verse ) burn an handful of it upon the Altar. And so the Rule is, Chapter second, v. 8, 9. When it is presented to the Priest, he shall bring it to the Altar, &c.*

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat-offering, &c.] According to the prescription in the second Chapter, v. 2. where all this Verse is explained.*

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat.] If they had no pollution upon them, XXII. 6. See Chapt. II. 3. The reason of the Precept was (as R. Levi Barcel. observes, Præcept. CXXXIII.) that it preserved the dignity of the Sacrifice, to have it eaten only by the Priests : and by them (I may add) only in the holy place, and not carried out from thence, as it here follows.*

*With unleavened bread shall it be eaten.] There is nothing in the Hebrew Text to answer unto the word with ; which makes the sense unaccountable, that otherwise is easie and natural. If we translate it, as the Hebrew words plainly signify, unleavened it shall be eaten. See X. 12.*

*In the holy place.] There was a room in the Court of the Priests, where they ate these holy things, as Kimchi observes upon XLII Ezek. Which may be confirmed out of XVIII Numb. 10. where the most holy place can signify nothing, but the Court of the Priests, as L'Empereur rightly understands it, in his Annot. upon Middoth, cap. 2. sect. 6.*

*In the Court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, they shall eat it.]* As the Priests did eat it in their own Court, so their Male-children had a place in the Court of the Israelites, wherein to eat it, X. 12, 13. And they are all said to eat *before the LORD*, because this was a part of the Tabernacle: as was also the Court of the Women; where there was a place for the Priest's Daughters to eat, as well as their Sons, of the Firstlings that were offered to the LORD, XVIII Numb. 19.

Chapter  
VI.

Ver. 17. *It shall not be baked with leaven.]* There were two little rooms, at the East-gate of the Court of the Temple, called *The Gate of Nicanor*; one of which was a Vestry, for the Priests to put on their Garments, when they went to Minister; and the other was for baking this flour, and that mentioned v. 21. So they tell us in *Middoth, cap. 1. sect. 4.* And therefore it is ordered to be baked without *leaven*, because it was a part of the LORD's Sacrifice: which being offered unleavened (Chapt. second, v. 11.) the remainder must needs be unleavened also, because the whole was God's; and the Priests could have it no other ways, than it was offered unto him.

*I have given it to them for their portion of my offerings made by fire.]* That is, of the *Meat-offerings* before-mentioned.

*It is most holy, &c.]* This is the reason why it was not to be carried, to be eaten out of the holy place. See Chapt. second, v. 10.

*As is the sin-offering, and as the trespass-offering.]* See v. 26. and VII. 6.

Ver. 18. *All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it.]* And none but they, because it was a thing *most holy*.

Verse 18.

*It shall be a statute for ever in your generations.]*

That

Chapter VI. That is, as long as the Law about Sacrifices shall last. *Every one that toucheth them shall be holy.*]

According to this translation of these words, the meaning is, That it was not sufficient, to be descended of Priests, and to be Males, but they were also to be free from any legal defilement, who were admitted to eat of this Offering, XXII. 6. But these very words, which we here translate *every one*, in the 27<sup>th</sup> Verse we translate *whatsoever*: and then the meaning is, *Every thing that toucheth them shall be made holy by them.* That is, the very *Dishes* into which such holy things were put, or the *Spoons*, or *Knives*, wherewith they were eaten, were never to be employed to any other use. See XXIX Exod. 37.

Verse 19. Ver. 19. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*]

At the same time the LORD gave direction about another Offering, near of kin to the former; but not yet mentioned.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *This is the offering of Aaron and his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD.*]

The Jews call this a *Mincab of imitation*; which every High-Priest, and every other Priest (as they understand it) were bound to offer, when they were Consecrated; and the High-Priest to continue every day, as long as he lived. So *Abarbanel* in his Preface to this Book, (*Section 2.*) reckoning the various sorts of *Meat-offerings*, makes this the *fourth* kind; which the High-Priest offered every day, and every other Priest once in his Life, *viz.* when he first was admitted to Minister at the Altar, at the Age of *twenty* years. For both these *Meat-offerings*, saith he, are comprehended in this Verse. But it may as well be understood only of *Aaron* and his Successors in the Priesthood, of whom the following words seem to speak, and not of the common Priests.

*In the day when he is anointed.]* The Hebrew word *bejom* may be translated *from the day*: and so the Jews understand it, that he was to make this Oblation, not only upon the day of his Consecration, but ever after, (as I said) every day as long as he continued in the Priesthood. And so the next words seem to explain it.

*The tenth part of an Ephah of fine flour, for a meat-offering perpetual; half thereof in the morning, and half at night.]* The High-Priest, saith *Josephus*, L. III. *Antiq. cap. 10.* sacrificed twice every day, at his own charges: and then he describes this very Offering, which was distinct from that which attended the daily *Burnt-offering*; as appears by the quantity of this *Meat-offering*, and by the manner of ordering it. For that seems to have been raw Flower, mixed with Oil; but this baken, as it follows in the next Verse. See XXIX *Exod.* 40, 41. The reason why it is here mentioned is, because it was a *Mincab* (or *Meat-offering*) of whose Rites *Moses* is treating; and this is an Exception from the rest.

*Ver. 21. In a pan shall it be made with Oil.]* With Verse 21. *three logs of Oil*; as the Jews determine.

*And when it is baken.]* See v. 17.

*Thou shalt bring it in.]* Unto the Altar.

*And the baken pieces shalt thou offer, &c.]* If it was a *Meat-offering* of the High-Priest, it was divided into XII pieces, (as *Maimonides* saith) if of a common Priest (for they will have both to be included in this Law) then into X pieces; which were so exactly divided, that half of them were offered in the Morning, and the other half in the Evening. And the handful of Frankincense (which they say was offered with them) was in like manner divided, and burnt on the Altar, *Maase Korban, cap. 13.*

Chapter  
VI.

## Verse 22.

Ver. 22. *And the Priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead, shall offer it.*] What he had said of Aaron and his Sons in general, (v. 20.) he now particularly requires of every Son of his, that should succeed him in his office. For which there was the greater necessity, because (as R. Levi of Barcelona understands it, *Præcept. CXXXIV.*) the High-Priest was an Ambassador between the *Israelites* and their Heavenly Father, (by whom their Prayers were offered to God, and who made Reconciliation for them) and therefore should be bound, in all reason, to offer a *perpetual* Sacrifice twice every day, for the constant needs of the Congregation; and to apply his Mind to this, (as he speaks) that he and they might be the better for it.

*It is a Statute for ever unto the LORD.*] As long as that Priesthood continued.

*It shall be wholly burnt.*] In which it differed from other *Meat-offerings*, as will appear in the next Verse.

## Verse 23.

Ver. 23. *For every meat-offering for the Priest.*] Or *of the Priest*. This may seem to relate to every common Priest; who were not all bound to offer this Sacrifice every day, but only he who did it in the name of all the rest, *viz.* the Priest who offered the daily Burnt-Sacrifice. He may be well thought to have been obliged to this; by which means this *Meat-offering* was offered to God every day, by one or other of them, and never omitted. But *Abarbanel*, (as I noted before v. 20.) thinks that only the High-Priest was bound to offer this *Meat-offering* every day; and every other Priest once in his Life, *viz.* when he began his Ministry.

*Shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.*] The Priests had all the *Meat-offerings* which were brought by the People, except one handful which was offered to the LORD. See Chapt. *second*, v. 2, 3. But of their own *Meat-offerings* they were not to taste, but wholly burnt them on the Altar. For it had not been seemly for him both to offer unto God, and to eat of it as if it were his own; as *Maimonides* speaks, P. III. *More Nevoch. cap. 46.* or, as *R. Levi Barcelonita* gives the reason (*Præcept. CXLI.*) the scope of the Sacrifice being to raise the Mind of him that offered it unto God, it was not fit he should think of eating any part of his own Offering; which would have taken his Mind off from God.

Ver. 24. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] Verse 24. He added further several things, concerning other Offerings; which perhaps were delivered at the same time with the foregoing; being still concerning the Priests, (See v. 8, 9.) And therefore the next Verse begins thus, *Speak unto Aaron and his sons, saying.*

Ver. 25. *This is the Law of the sin-offering.*] That Verse 25. is, for particular Persons: that for the Priests themselves being governed by another Law. For it is plain that in the IV<sup>th</sup> Chapter he distinguishes the *Sin-offerings* into two kinds: one, whose Blood was carried into the Sanctuary, and the Flesh of it burnt intirely without the Camp, (v. 7, 8, &c. and here v. 30.) and another, whose Blood was not carried into the Sanctuary; the Flesh of which the Priests were to eat, as is here directed.

*In the place where the burnt-offering is killed, shall the sin-offering be killed before the LORD.*] See IV. 24, 29, 31.

*It is most holy.*] This is the reason of what follows, that none might eat of it, but those who were holy to the LORD.

Chapter

Ver. 26. *The Priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it.* ]

VI.

The Flesh of this *Sin-offering* fell to the share of him, who offered the Sacrifice that day ; and to his Male-children : though he might invite any other Priests, and their Sons to partake with him, if he pleased ; as appears from v. 29. I need not add that the *Immurim*, as the Hebrews call them, were excepted : that is, the Fat, &c. mentioned III. 9, 10. IV. 26. which were to be wholly burnt upon the Altar.

~~~~~  
Verse 26.

*In the holy place shall it be eaten, &c.* ] See v. 16. For it being *mostly holy* (as the words are in the conclusion of the foregoing Verse) it was to be eaten in the *holy place*: and that, the same day and night when it was offered ; and none of it to be kept till the morning. Whereas some of their *Peace-offerings* (which they called the *lighter holy things*) might be eaten the next day, VII. 16. See *Maimonides More Nevochim*, P. III. cap. 46. This seems to have been imitated by the Heathen, who required that their most holy Sacrifices should not be carried out of the Temple ; as the Scholiast upon *Aristophanes* his *Equites* observes concerning the Sacrifices offered to *Ceres* and *Proserpina*, ἐν ἱερῷ καὶ θυόμενα ἀνθρώποις καὶ Περσεφόνη ἐξω ἀφίσταται.

Verse 27.

Ver. 27. *Whosoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy.* ] See v. 18.

*And when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment.* ] This is commonly understood of the Priest's Garment, who alone sprinkled the Blood. But his Garments being holy, the Blood that might chance to fall upon them, was not thereby at all dishonoured : and therefore (if this be the meaning) we are to understand that the Garments would appear less venerable, when they were spotted with Blood ; and upon that account were to be washed. If we take it for the Garment of him that brought the Sacrifice, which when

it

it was killed, the Blood might chance to spurt upon his Clothes; then the washing of them, was out of reverence to the Blood; which being holy, was not to remain upon a common Garment. Which way soever it be interpreted, the intention, it is manifest, was to preserve in their Minds an awful regard to God, and to whatsoever belonged unto his Service.

*Thou shalt wash that wherein it was sprinkled, in the holy place.*] Where there was a Room (after the Temple was built) which was called *Lischath hagullah*, the Chamber of the Spring, or Well, out of which Water was drawn for the use of the Court of the Sanctuary. And there it is probable these Garments were washed. See *Codex Middoth*, cap. 5. sect. 3.

Ver. 28. *But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden, shall be broken.*] For it being very porous, might so deeply imbibe a tincture from the Flesh, that it could not be washed out; but the smell of it might remain a long time. And being of a small value, it was no great loss to have it broken; rather than any thing that was holy, remaining in it, be profaned. What became of the broken shreds of these earthen Vessels, is a doubt among the Hebrew Doctors; because it was neither fit to throw them out into a prophane place, nor yet seemly to heap them up in the Sanctuary: and therefore they fancy the Earth opened and swallowed them up, as a great Man in this kind of Learning (*J. Wagenseil*) hath observed upon the *Mischna* of *Sota*, cap. 3. But they might have rather said, that they were thrown abroad into a clean place, after they were broken into small bits, or crumbled to powder; just as the Ashes were that came from the Altar, which was an holy place.

Chapter  
VI.



*If it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.*] Nothing could so easily sink into this, being a solid metal: but whatsoever stuck to it might be rubbed out and cleansed by washing. From this Verse, compared with other places, it seems apparent that nothing was roasted in the Sanctuary; but only boiled. So we find the Peace-offerings (mentioned 1 Sam. II. 13, 14, 15.) were constantly sodden; and all other holy Offerings, except the Paschal Lamb (which they roasted at home) 2 Chron. XXXV. 13. And, after their return from the Captivity of Babylon, the same is intimated in the last Verse of the Prophecy of Zechariah.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *All the males among the Priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.*] See v. 16. and 26.

Verse 30. Ver. 30. *And no sin-offering.*] Or rather, *but no Sin-offering.*

*Whereof any of the blood is brought into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to reconcile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten, &c.*] Such were those Sin-offerings for the High-Priest, IV. 3. and for the whole Congregation, upon particular occasions, IV. 13, &c. Or, upon the day of general Atonement, XVI. 27. No part of these were to be eaten, but intirely burnt in the fire; as it here follows in the end of this Verse. There is no necessity of Maimonides his observation upon these words; That no Man whatsoever might eat of these Sacrifices: for if the Priests might not, they were certainly prohibited to all other Persons.



Ver. 1. **[** *I likewise this is the Law of the trespass-offering* - Verse 1. **]** The People were directed before, in what cases they should bring this sort of Offering; and I have noted the difference between them and *Sin-offerings*, (V. 15.) but now the Priests are directed in their Office about *Trespass-offerings*.

*It is most holy.*] In general they were to observe that these Offerings, as well as *Sin-offerings*, were to be numbred among the *most holy things*; and therefore to be accordingly used, v. 6.

Ver. 2. *In the place where they kill the burnt-offering,* Verse 2. *shall they kill the trespass-offering.*] The same order that was given about *Sin-offerings*, IV. 24. VI. 25.

*And the blood thereof shall be sprinkled round about upon the Altar.*] This is a different Rite, from that which was observed in the *Sin-offering*; whose Blood was put upon the Horns of the Altar, IV. 25, 34. and the Blood of such *Sin-offerings* as were made for the High-Priest, or the whole Congregation, were also to be sprinkled seven times before the Vail of the Sanctuary, IV. 6, 17. But this to be sprinkled *round about* the Altar of *Burnt-offering*; according to the manner used in the *whole Burnt-offerings*, I. 11. and in the *Peace-offerings*, III. 2, 8. only with this difference, that there being a scarlet Thread, or Line, which went round about the Altar exactly in the middle; the Blood of the whole *Burnt-offerings* was sprinkled round about *above* the Line, and the Blood of the *Trespass-offerings* and the *Peace-offerings* round about *below* the Line. See *Codex Middoth*, cap. 3. sect. 1. and *L'Empereur Annot.* 12.

Chapter  
VII.

Ver. 3. *And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof.*] This was the work of the Priest, first to offer unto God his part of the Sacrifice.

Verse 3.

*The rump.*] All the Fat belonging unto God, this is particularly mentioned in the first place, as the principal Fat. For the Tails of their Sheep in those Countries (and no other Creature but a *Ram* was allowed for a *Trespass-offering*, as was before noted) were of a prodigious bigness, as hath been noted by many: particularly by the famous *Bochartus* in his *Hierozyicon* P. I. L. II. cap. 45.) and lately by another excellent Person *Jobus Ludolphus* in his *Ethiopick History*, L. I. cap. 10. n. 16. and in his Commentaries on it, num. 76. And therefore it is called both here, and in other places, by the peculiar name of *Alja*; whereas the Tail or *Rump* of other Creatures is called *Zanab*. See what I have noted upon III. 9.

*And the fat that covereth the inwards.*] This, and all that follows in the next Verse, hath been explained before, III. 3, 4, 8, 9.

Ver. 5. *And the Priest shall burn them on the Altar, &c.*] As he did the Fat of the *Sin-offerings* and *Peace-offerings*, IV. 26, 31.

Verse 6.

Ver. 6. *Every male among the Priests shall eat thereof, &c.*] All the Fat being offered to God, the Flesh became the portion of the Priest; who, with his Male-children, but not Females, were to eat it: but not in any place out of the Sanctuary; as it here follows. See VI. 18, 26, 29.

Verse 7.

Ver. 7. *As is the sin-offering, so is the trespass-offering: there is one law for them.*] In this matter (though in other things they differed) for the same Rule is given here about the *Trespass-offering*, that is given in the Chapter foregoing, v. 26. about the *Sin-offering*.

*The Priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have* Chapter  
*it.] Who might invite other Priests, if he pleased,* VII.  
*to eat with him, and with his Sons: but he was not*  
*bound to it; for the Flesh of this Sacrifice was intirely*  
*his own.*

Ver. 8. *And the Priest that offereth any mans burnt-* Verse 8.  
*offering, even the Priest.] Or, that Priest who offer-*  
*eth it.*

*Shall have to himself the skin of the burnt-offering,*  
*which he hath offered.] All the Flesh of the Burnt-*  
*offerings being wholly consumed, as well as the Fat,*  
*upon the Altar (Chapt. I. v. 8, 9.) there was nothing*  
*that could fall to the share of the Priest, but only the*  
*skin; which is here given him for his pains. I ob-*  
*served upon III Gen. 21. that it is probable that Adam*  
*himself offered the first Sacrifice; and had the Skin gi-*  
*ven him by God, to make Garments for him and for*  
*his Wife. In conformity to which the Priests ever*  
*after had the Skin of the whole Burnt-offerings, for*  
*their portion. Which was a Custom among the Gen-*  
*tiles (as well as the Jews) who gave the Skins of their*  
*Sacrifices to the Priests, (when they were not burnt*  
*with the Sacrifices, as in some Sin-offerings they were*  
*among the Jews, (IV. 11.) Who imployed them to a*  
*superstitious use, by lying upon them in their Tem-*  
*ples, in hope to have future things revealed to them*  
*in their Dreams. This Dilheirus hath observed out of*  
*those words of Virgil,*

—————*huc dona Sacerdos*  
*Quum tulit, & Caesarum ovium sub nocte silenti*  
*Pellibus incubuit stratis, somnosque petivit,*  
*Multa modis simulacra vidit variantia miris,*  
*Et varias audit voces, fruiturque Deorum*  
*Colloquia.*—————

Chapter VII. And in the *Eleusinia*, he observes out of *Suidas*, the *Daduchus* put on the Skin of the Beasts which had been sacrificed to *Jupiter*; which were called *Διὸς κώδις*, the *Fleece of Jupiter*, *Dissert. Special. de Cacozelia Gentil. cap. 9.*

Verse 9. Ver. 9. *And all the meat-offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the frying-pan, and in the pan.]* See concerning these various sorts of *Meat-offerings* in the second Chapter, v. 4, 5, 7.

*Shall be the Priest's.]* All but the Memorial of it, which was burnt upon the Altar. See II. v. 9, 10.

*That offereth it.]* That particular Priest who offered it, was to have the remainder for his Portion.

Verse 10. Ver. 10. *And every meat-offering.]* Or, but every *Meat-offering*: for here is an Exception to the foregoing Rule.

*Mingled with oil, and dry.]* The foregoing Verse speaks of such *Meat-offerings* as were any ways *baken*; but this of those that were *raw*: which were of two sorts; either of Flour mingled with Oil, as all voluntary Offerings of this sort were, (II. 1.) or *dry* without any Oil, as some *Sin-offerings* were, V. 11. and the Offering of Jealousie, V Numb. 15.

*Shall all the sons of Aaron have, one as much as another.]* All the Priests who attended on that day, were to have an equal share in this kind of *Meat-offering*: though he alone who Ministred at the Altar had the *baked* Meat-offerings. There are some indeed who can see no reason for this difference, (though this last sort, others think, was more easily divided, and therefore shared among them all) and consequently take these words to signify the same with those in the foregoing Verse: *Every one in the course of his Ministry, shall have this benefit, in his turn of waiting at the Altar.*

Ver. 11. *And this is the law of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, &c.* ] These are the only sort of Offerings remaining to be spoken of: which, when he required them of the *People*, are mentioned in the *third place*, after the *Burnt-offerings* and *Meat-offerings*; before the *Sin-offerings* and *Trespass-offerings*. But here are reserved for the last place, in his directions he gives to the *Priests* about them; because, as there were several sorts of them, so there were various Rites to be observed about them. Which Rites, as I observed before, are called here the *Law* of such Sacrifices.

Ver. 12. *If he offer it for a thanksgiving.* ] In this, and in the *sixteenth Verse*, we have an account of three sorts of *Peace-offerings*. This, which was the principal, for Benefits received from God's bounty: the other two, for the obtaining such Blessings, as they desired to receive. And this of *Thanksgiving*, was either general for the whole Congregation, (of which there was but one only, at one time of the year, in the Feast of *Pentecost*, XXIII. 19. which was accounted *most holy*) or particular for private Persons, as occasion offered; which were accounted *less holy*. And they are these here mentioned; which might be either of the *Flock*, or of the *Herd*, (but no *Birds*) and either greater or smaller of those kinds; that is, of the *Herd* from the first year to the third, and of the *Flock* from the first to the second year compleat. If they were older, they were not fit for Sacrifice. All this R. *Levi Barcelona*, *Præcept.* CXXXVII. explains at large.

*Then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving, unleavened cakes mingled with oil, &c.* ] The same R. *Levi* observes, that some Peace-offerings were offered without any Bread; viz. such as they called *Hagigah* and *Schimcab*, Sacrifices of Festivity and Rejoycing, i. e. at their great Solemn Festivals. But

Chapter VII. these here mentioned, were all offered with Bread ;  
 VII. and that offered with this, which was the first of them,  
 was called *the Bread of Thanksgiving*. R. Solomon Jar-  
 chi restrains this sort of *Peace-offerings* (of *Thanks-  
 giving*) to such wonderful Deliverances, as those men-  
 tioned in the CVII<sup>th</sup> *Psalms* ; from Tempests at Sea, or  
 dangerous Travels through the Wilderness, and the  
 like. *Aben-Ezra* also seems to have been of the same  
 Opinion, when he saith, That Men being delivered  
 out of Straits and Distresses, gave Thanks to God by  
 this Oblation. But I can find no ground for this limi-  
 tation ; it being far more likely that this Sacrifice was  
 offered by all devout Persons, for any Mercy whatso-  
 ever, that God bestowed upon them.

*Unleavened cakes, and unleavened wafers.*] For none  
 of God's Bread was to be leavened. See Chapter the  
*second*, v. II.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *Besides the cakes.*] Before-mentioned ;  
 which were to be unleavened.

*He shall offer for his offering leavened bread, with the sa-  
 crifice of thanksgiving, &c.*] Not upon the Altar (for  
 that was absolutely forbidden in the fore-named Chap-  
 ther of this Book) but he was to give it to the Priest,  
 who waited at the Altar, and was to partake of this  
 Sacrifice, and to rejoyce together with him that offer-  
 ed it. Which is the reason that such different sorts of  
 Cakes are ordered in the foregoing Verse, all unlea-  
 vened (of which the Priest was to have his share) and  
 also others leavened, which are prescribed in this  
 Verse ; that God's Family (his Servants the Priests)  
 might want no variety of Bread at their Feasts upon  
 these Sacrifices: and that God might show his Friend-  
 ship with those who offered the Sacrifice, by accepting  
 the same Bread at his own Table, which they were  
 wont to use at theirs.

Ver. 14. *And of it he shall offer out of the whole ob-* Chapter  
*lation, &c.]* One of the Cakes before-mentioned VII.  
*(v. 12.)* was to be presented to God for an Heave-  
*offering:* Concerning which, See XXIX *Exod.* 24, Verse 14.  
 28.

*And it shall be the Priests that sprinkleth the blood of the peace-offerings.]* Having offered one Cake out of the whole, all that remained was the portion of the Priest, who sprinkled the Blood of the *Peace-offerings* on the Altar.

Ver. 15. *And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-* Verse 15.  
*offerings for thanksgiving, shall be eaten the same day that it is offered, &c.]* The reason of this, which was observed in most of their Sacred Feasts, (particularly in the *Paschal Lamb*, XII *Exod.* 10. and in the *Manna* it self, XVI. 19, &c.) was to maintain the honour and dignity of the Sacrifices; that they might not be in danger to be corrupted, or turned to any profane use, or gratifie Mens Covetousness. For, as *Philo* observes (in his Book of *Sacrifices*) *It was not fit that these holy things should be put into their Cupboards, but immediately set before those who were in need; for they were no longer his that offered them, but his to whom they were offered: who being himself most liberal and bountiful, would have Guests invited to his Table to partake with those that offered the Sacrifice. Whom he would not have to look upon themselves as Masters of the Feast, ὅτι οὐκ ἐστὶν αὐτοῖς ἐξ ἐξιστορίας, for they are but Ministers of the Feast, not the Masters or Entertainers. That belongs to God himself, whose bounty ought not to be concealed, by preferring sordid Parsimony before generous Humanity.* His meaning is, that all the Sacrifice was God's, who graciously granted to him that offered it, a part of it, to entertain his Friends, and the Poor; whom he would have invited forthwith, that no part of

Chapter VII. of it might be converted to any other use, but that which God appointed, who made the Feast.

~~~~~  
 Verse 16. *But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering.*] These two other sorts of *Peace-offerings*, were in the nature of Prayers, for the obtaining such Blessings, as they desired and hoped for. And they were either the performance of a *Vow*, which they made to God of offering him such a Sacrifice, when they received the benefit; which was called *Neder*: or, they were freely made before hand, in hope God would bestow the benefit; which Sacrifice was called *Nedebah*, a *voluntary offering*. Now these were not so holy as the former; and therefore might be eaten on the morrow, as well as on the same day they were offered. So it here follows.

*It shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his Sacrifice.*] Then they were immediately to begin to feast upon the Sacrifice.

*And on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten.*] But if they could not conveniently eat it all the same day, or had a mind to lay up some of it till the next, they had that liberty allowed them. For which *Philo* gives this reason (in the same Book) that these being for Mercies not yet received (or offered by vertue of an obligation) they might take more time to feast upon them with their Friends, and be more sparing: but the former being a thankful Acknowledgment of Blessings already bestowed, their hearts were to be enlarged in greater bounty. Ἰν' οἱ ἑταῖροι χάριτες ἐτοίμῳ καὶ προχείρῳ ἐνεργῶν, ἐτοίμῳ καὶ ἀνυπέροχον ποιῶσι τὴν μελάδαν· that they upon whom God readily bestowed his benefits, might make a quick and speedy return, by doing good to others without delay. And what is here said of the Flesh of the Sacrifice, the Jews also understand of the *Meat-offerings* mentioned

v. 12, 13. None of which were to be kept longer than two days at the most. Chapter VII.

There is no place here assigned, where these Sacrifices should be eaten, at the Sanctuary; as there is for the other, VI. 16. 26. and here in this Chapter, v. 6. The reason is, because there was such a multitude of them, that it might have made too great a crowd in the Court of the *Israelites*, if they had been confined to it. Where they might eat them if they pleased (as I showed before, VI. 16.) but were not determined to that place; but left at liberty to eat them in any part of the City where the Tabernacle, and afterward the Temple, stood. See XII *Dent.* 6, 7. And consequently while they dwelt in the Wilderness, they might eat them any where in the Camp; which was pitched round about the Tabernacle: only it was to be in a clean place, where the Priests might eat them as well as the People, X. 14.

Ver. 17. *But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day, shall be burnt with fire.* Verse 17. If there were such plenty, or they and their Friends were too few, or they were so niggardly as not to call Poor enough, to eat all in two days time; they were to have no further benefit of the Flesh of this Sacrifice, but what remained of it on the third day, was to be burnt. Which was to preserve the *dignity of the Sacrifice*, as the Jews speak, in preventing its stinking. And there was no nobler way of consuming it than by fire, which consumed the Sacrifice on the Altar. So *R. Levi Barzel.* observes, *Præcept.* CXXXVIII. where he also adds, that God taught them hereby, not to be solicitous for the future, nor careful to hoard up more than needed; when they saw him command the holy Flesh to be destroyed, after the time allotted for its use was past. The Heathens themselves thought this a decent Rite; for

Chapter  
VII.

for there was a Sacrifice at *Rome* which they called *Protervia*, (as *Bochart* observes out of *Macrobins*, L.II. *Saturnal.cap.2.*) in which the Custom was, *ut si quid ex epulis superfuisset, igne consumeretur*, that if any thing of the Feast remained, it was consumed in the fire. See his *Hierozoic. P. I. L. II. cap. 50.*

Verse 18. Ver. 18. *And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of the peace-offering be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, &c.*] He lost the fruit of his Sacrifice which he had offered to God, by this profanation: which destroyed the Grace and Favour, which it had procured him with God.

*Neither shall it be imputed to him that offered it.*] He shall not be thought to have made any offering at all.

*It shall be an abomination, &c.*] And more than that, it rendered him abominable; being abominable it self: and made him liable to be scourged, as the Jews here understand the last words of this Verse, *he shall bear his iniquity.* Which, I think, also signifies, that he should die under a great guilt, till it was purged by a *Trespass-offering.*

Verse 19. Ver. 19. *And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing, shall not be eaten.*] That is, the Flesh of the *Peace-offerings* before-mentioned, which might happen, as they carried it from the Altar to the place where they intended to make a Feast upon it, to touch any unclean thing, might not be eaten by any body.

*But burnt with fire.*] As that which remained to the third day was, v. 17. This made them very careful to preserve it pure.

*And as for the flesh.*] That is, all the Flesh which was not defiled, by touching any unclean thing.

*All that be clean shall eat thereof.*] Whether the Priest, or other Persons. For the Priest had the right Shoulder and the Breast, (as we read expressly, *v.* 33, 34.) and he that brought the Sacrifice had the rest. Of the former, the whole Family of the Priest might eat; not only his Sons, but his Wife and Daughters, who were not married; or being Widows, were come back to their Father again, if they had no Children; or if those they had, were begotten by Priests: Yea, his Servants born in his House, or bought with his Money. See XXII. 11, 12, 13. XVIII *Numb.* 11. And of the rest of the Sacrifice, he that offered it might eat it, with all his Family and his Friends; excepting those who had any uncleanness upon them. There are frequent mention of these Feasts in the following Books of the Bible. As that made by *Elkanah*, 1 *Sam.* I. 4. and by *Samuel*, when he entertained *Saul*, 1 *Sam.* IX. 13, 24. And when the Kingdom was renewed to *Saul* at *Gilgal*, there was a Publick Feast made on these Offerings with great rejoicing, 1 *Sam.* XI. 15. And the like was made for *Jesse* and his Sons, XVI. 3, 5. And by *David* when he entertained the People, 1 *Chron.* XVI. 3. and by *Solomon* at the Dedication of the Temple, 1 *Kings* VIII. 65. And all the Children of *Israel* made such a Feast at their return from *Babylon*, VIII *Nehem.* 19. There are many Examples also of the like Feasts among the Heathens; particularly in *Homer*, where *Agamemnon* (*Iliad.* I.) offered an *Hecatomb*, and made a Feast upon it. And *Nestor* (*Odyss.* III.) offered a Sacrifice of LXXXII. Oxen, and made the like Entertainment.

Ver. 20. *But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of the peace-offerings, that pertain unto the LORD.*] By these last words it appears, that the whole Offering was the LORD's, whose Bounty entertained

Chapter  
VII.

tertained him and his Friends, to whom he gave the greatest part of it.

*Having his uncleanness upon him, &c.]* In this Verse and in the next, every one that had any legal defilement upon him, is prohibited, under a severe Penalty, to eat of the *Peace-offerings*.

And they might be made unclean either by impurity in their own Body, or by the contact of unclean things: of the former of which he speaks in this Verse; *and of the other, in the next.* Both were to be punished with *cutting off*; which hath been explained elsewhere, (XVII Gen. 14.) From whence it was that the Jews were so very careful, not to go into the Judgment-Hall when our Saviour was condemned, *lest they should be defiled, but that they might eat the Passover*, XVIII John 28. at which Feast, *Peace-offerings* were offered together with the Paschal Lamb. See more of this XXII. 2, 3, 4.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *Moreover, the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing.]* All these several sorts of Uncleanness, contracted by touching things unclean, we shall find in the following Chapters, XI. &c.

*And shall eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off, &c.]* The intention of such Precepts was, that the greater Reverence (as Maimonides speaks, P. III. More Nevoch. cap. 41.) might be maintained towards the Sacrifices which were offered unto God. Upon which account Julian highly commends Moses, who he saith (as St. Cyril quotes his words, Lib. IX. contra Julian.) was ὁλως ἐνδοξὸς περὶ τὸ ἐσθῆν ἁγίων ἐδωδῶν, truly religious about the eating of holy things; which he proves from these very words of Moses. But his  
con-

conclusion from thence was very frigid, as St. Cyril calls it, That Christians were therefore to blame, because they would not partake of such Sacrifices: for we abstain not from them, saith that Father, as unclean things, but ἵμεν ὃ μάλλον ὡς ἐκ τύπων, ἐπὶ τὸ ἀληθές, we rather make a progress, as from Types, unto the Truth.

Ver. 22. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,]* Verse 22.  
At the same time, that all these Precepts were ordered to be delivered to the Priests, he takes occasion to repeat several Precepts he had before given, which concern all the People; because it was of great moment, to have them observed.

Ver. 23. *Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ye* Verse 32.  
*shall eat no manner of fat.]* Because this was God's part; and therefore not to be eaten by any one, but burnt on his Altar. See III. 16, 17. And the reason Maimonides gives, why it was reserved for him alone, was because it was very delicious to the Taste, More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 41.

*Of Ox, or of Sheep, or of Goat.]* The Jews restrain this Precept to these three sorts of Creatures (which were the only Beasts that were offered at the Altar) taking the Fat of all other Beasts to be lawful. So R. Levi before-mentioned, Præcept. CXLIX.

Ver. 24. *And the fat of the beast.]* Of any of the Verse 24.  
fore-named Beasts, which alone were allowed in Sacrifices.

*That dieth of it self, and the fat of that which is torn with Beasts, may be used in any other use, &c.]* Though the Flesh of such Beasts was unclean, yet they might apply the Fat, when separated from the Body, to any use: only they might not eat it.

Chapter  
VII.

Ver. 25. *For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] This seems to justify the Opinion of those Jews, who Verse 25. restrain the eating of Fat, only to the three sorts of Creatures mentioned v. 23. as was there observed.

*Even the soul that eateth it, shall be cut off from his people.*] If he did it presumptuously; but if through inanimadvertence, he was to be scourged, as the Jewish Doctors affirm. Yet if he did it a third time, scourging did not suffice, but they shut him up in a little Cave, where he could not stand upright, nor had room to sit down; and there fed him with the Bread and Water of Affliction, till his Bowels were sorely pinched, &c. as Maimonides describes this punishment. See Schickard's *Mischpat Hammeleck*, and Carpzovius his Annot. on him, cap. 2. Theorer. VII.

Verse 26. Ver. 26. *Moreover, ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl, or of beast.*] See III. 17. Men were very prone to this, in those times, (as Maimonides thinks) whereby they ran into Idolatrous Worship. Which was the reason God restrained them from it, by threatening cutting off (v. 27.) to those who were guilty of it, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 41.*

*In any of your dwellings.*] This is added to signify, that they might no more eat of the Blood of those Beasts, which they killed at home, than of those slain at the Altar.

Ver. 27. *Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off, &c.*] The reason of it is given XVII. 10, 11. But the Jews here distinguish (particularly R. Levi Barcelonita, *Præcept. CXLVIII.*) between the *Blood of the Soul, or the Life*, (as they speak) and the *Blood of a Member*. The former, which run out freely when the Beast was killed, in which was the Life of the Beast, is that which is here

here meant, as *Moses* more fully explains it, in the place before-mentioned. The other, which remained in the several parts of the Beast, they lookt upon as belonging to the Flesh, and therefore might be eaten with it.

Ver. 28. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] Verse 28. He delivered at the same time some other Rules to be observed by the People, in these Matters. See v. 22.

Ver. 29. *Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He* Verse 29. *that offereth the sacrifice of his peace-offerings unto the LORD, shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings.*] The meaning may be no more than this, that before he and his Friends feasted together, as is directed v. 15, &c. he was to take care to bring his Oblation unto the LORD, that is, to see that God had his part of the *Peace-offering*; for till that was offered, none could meddle with the rest. But if the import of the Hebrew words be well observed, they seem to have a further meaning; which is, that whensoever any Man brought the Sacrifice (which in the Hebrew is here called *Zebach*) of his Peace-offerings, he should also bring his Oblation (which in distinction from the other is called *Korban*) that is a *Mincha*, or *Meat-offering* together with it; that the Feast which was to be made might be compleatly furnished with Bread and Wine, as well as the Flesh of the Sacrifice.

Ver. 30. *His own hands shall bring the offerings of the* Verse 30. *LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring.*] The Sacrifice being slain and divided, the Priest was to put what belonged unto the LORD into the Man's own hands, (*viz.* the Fat, with the Breast and the Shoulder) that he might present it himself unto the Divine Majesty.

Chapter VII. *That the breast may be waved, for a wave-offering before the LORD.]* This is the manner wherein it was to be presented; the Man was to lift it up over his head, and wave it to and fro; his hands being supported and guided by the Priest. See XXIX *Exod.* 24. and VI *Numb.* 19, 20. *Maimonides* describes the order of it in this manner; first the Priest put into the Man's hands the Fat; and then laid upon it the Breast and the Shoulder; and after that, one of the pieces of the Cakes for the Meat-offering upon them: all which he waved about.

Verse 31. Ver. 31. *And the Priest shall burn the fat upon the Altar: but the breast shall be Aarons and his sons.]* When that part which belonged to God's Altar (*viz.* the Fat) had been burnt there, the Priests had the Breast and the Shoulder to their own use; as Servants have what comes from their Master's Table. For it was all offered unto God, (*v.* 29, 30.) who taking only the Fat for himself, bad them take the rest, *viz.* the Breast and the Shoulder: which had been presented unto God by waving them to and fro, as a Sacrifice to the LORD of the World; but by him bestowed upon his Ministers for their maintenance in his Service. This is more fully expressed in the *three* next Verses; in which there is no difficulty, and therefore I shall but lightly touch them.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the Priests, &c.]* This is only a more particular declaration what belonged to the Priest; who was to have not only the Breast before-mentioned, but also the right Shoulder.

Verse 33. Ver. 33. *He among the sons of Aaron that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.]* This is still a more special direction, providing for the encouragement of that Priest, who

who on that day ministred at the Altar; unto whom the right Shoulder was appropriated as a reward of his pains, in offering the Sacrifice.

Chapter VII.



Ver. 34. *For the wave-breast, and the heave-shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel, from off the sacrifice of their peace-offerings, and have given them to Aaron and his sons, &c.*] This doth not contradict what I observed just before; for when he saith, he hath given these to Aaron the Priest and his Sons; the meaning must be, to those of his Sons, who at the time when these were offered, sprinkled the Blood and burnt the fat.

Verse 34.

Ver. 35. *This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, &c.*] In the Hebrew the words are, *This is the anointing of Aaron, &c.* That is, this they have in right of their Unction to the Priest's Office; which intitles them to all before-mentioned.

Verse 35.

*In the day.*] The Hebrew word *Bejom* may, both here and in the next Verse, be translated (as I observed before VI. 20.) *from the day*, and ever after.

*When he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the Priests office.*] Made them draw near to attend upon him at his Altar.

Ver. 36. *Which the LORD commanded to be given them, in the day that he anointed them, &c.*] By virtue of a Grant from God, when they were made Priests; to enjoy this benefit in all future Ages.


Verse 36.

*By a statute for ever, &c.*] As long as this Law of Sacrifices, and this Priesthood shall last. See VI. 22.

Ver. 37. *This is the law of the burnt-offering, of the meat-offering, and of the sin-offering, and of the trespass-offering, &c.*] This Verse contains a Summary of what he

Verse 37.

Chapter VII. he had commanded *Aaron* and his Sons, from the *ninth* Verse of the *sixth* Chapter, unto this place.

 *And of the Consecrations.*] The whole order of their Consecration is not here directed (but in *XXIX Exod.*) only something belonging to that matter, *VI. 20, &c.*

Verse 38. Ver. 38. *Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai.*] In that mountainous Country, which lay near to Mount *Sinai*, as *Maimonides* truly expounds it. For he was come down from Mount *Sinai*, and had delivered to them all that he received there (*XXXIV Exod. 29, 32.*) before these Commands were given: but they still continued near unto it; and so the word *behar* may be translated, *by mount Sinai*. For as the last words of this Verse tells us, they were still *in the Wilderness of Sinai*: that is, in that part of the Wilderness which took its name from its nearness to Mount *Sinai*.

*In the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the LORD, &c.*] This doth not precisely signifie, that he commanded *Aaron* and his Sons (*VI. 9, &c.*) all these things, on the very same day, that he commanded the Children of *Israel* what Oblations to bring, (*Chapt. I. 2, &c.*) but they were delivered all at the *same time*; immediately after the other, without any other Commandments intervening.

## C H A P. VIII.



Ver. 1. **A**ND the L O R D spake unto Moses, saying.] Verse 1.  
See IV. 1.

Ver. 2. Take Aaron and his sons with him.] Ha- Verse 2.  
ving delivered the Laws and Rules about Sacrifices,  
and the Rites belonging to them, he now prepares the  
Priests to offer them, as had been commanded. And  
there is not much said in this Chapter, but what hath  
been explained in XXIX *Exod.* and other neighbouring  
Chapters; where he relates the Orders he received in  
Mount *Sinai*, about those things which were now per-  
formed.

*And the garments.*] XXVIII *Exod.* 2, 4.

*And the anointing oil.*] XXX *Exod.* 24, &c.

*And a bullock for the sin-offering, and two rams, and  
a basket of unleavened bread.*] See XXIX *Exod.* 1, 2,  
3, &c. These were in their kind the very best of the  
legal Sacrifices, as appears, in part, from that Expres-  
sion of the Psalmist, LXIX *Psalms* 30, 31. where he  
prefers Thanksgiving and Praise, before a *Bullock that  
hath Horns and Hoofs* (a young Bullock, which be-  
gan to spread its Horns and Hoofs) that is, before the  
very best of all their bloody Sacrifices.

Ver. 3. And gather thou all the Congregation together, Verse 3.  
&c.] All the Elders of the People, with the great  
Officers who were set over *Thousands* and *Hundreds*,  
&c. For these are frequently called by the Name of  
*Col ha Edah*, which we translate *all the Congregation*;  
particularly in XXV *Numb.* 7. XXXV. 12. XX *Josh.*  
6. XXI *Judg.* 10, 13, 16. where the *Elders of the Con-  
gregation*, and the *Congregation*, and *all the Congregati-  
on*, are plainly the same thing. Which is further con-

Q

firmed

Chapter VIII. *firmed from the next Chapter of this Book, (v. 1.) where it is said expressly, Moses called Aaron and his Sons, and the Elders of Israel.*

Verse 4. *Ver. 4. And Moses did as the LORD commanded.] Summoned them to appear before the LORD.*

*And the assembly was gathered together.]* The word we translate *Assembly* is the same with that in the foregoing Verse which we translate *Congregation*: that is, as I said, the Assembly of the Elders.

*Unto the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.]* That they might be Witnesses of what was done, and satisfy all the People, that *Aaron* and his Sons did not intrude themselves into this Office; but were solemnly called and consecrated to it by *Moses* the Servant of the LORD. It is likely also, that as many of the People, as the place would conveniently hold, met together to be Spectators of this Solemnity.

Verse 5. *Ver. 5. And Moses said unto the Congregation, this is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.]* I am now about to execute what God hath formerly commanded, when I was with him in the holy Mount, XXIX *Exod.* 4. At what time this was executed is a question among learned Men. And our great *Primate of Ireland* places this Consecration of *Aaron* and his Sons, together with the Tabernacle and all things belonging to it, in the *second Month* of the *second Year*, after they came out of *Egypt*: moved thereunto, I suppose, by what is said in VII *Numb.* 1, 2. So that, according to his Opinion, the numbring of the People, and the separation of the *Levites* to God's Service, preceded this Action. But I do not see any reason, why we should not think all things were done in the order wherein they are here related. And then this Consecration was performed in the *first month* of that year; after the Tabernacle had been erected and set apart  
for

for the Habitation of the Divine Majesty. See XL Chapter  
Exod. 17, 18. VIII.

Ver. 6. *And Moses brought Aaron and his sons.*] To the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation; as Verse 6. he had been directed XXIX Exod. 4.

*And washed them with water.*] As is there also directed; having first likewise washed himself, XL. 31.

Ver. 7. *And he put upon him the Coat, and girded him with the girdle, &c.*] *Moses*, by an extraordinary Commission from God, performed the Office of an High-Priest, on this day, and the *six* days following. And put *Aaron* in possession of this Office by cloathing him with the Garments here mentioned, (according to the orders which had been given XXIX Exod. 5, &c.) which was thought sufficient for the Consecration of an High-Priest, after the Captivity of *Babylon*; when they wanted the holy Oil, as hath been before observed. Whence *Philo* often calls *Moses* by the name of *Ἀρχιερεὺς*, i.e. High-Priest. And in *Schemoth Rabba* the Tradition is, that he continued High-Priest all the time they continued in the Wilderness: though others, they confess, are of opinion (which is the truth) that he officiated only the *seven* days of the Consecration; after which this Office was settled in *Aaron*. See *Selden L. I. de Succession. in Pontificatum*, cap. 1.

Ver. 8. *And he put the breast-plate upon him: also he put in the breast-plate the Urim and the Thummim.*] See XXVIII Exod. 30. It is observable, that he saith nothing here in this place, of the precious Stones, but only mentions *Urim* and *Thummim*; as in XXXIX Exod. 10. (where he describes the same thing) he makes mention only of the *four rows of Stones*, but saith not one word of *Urim and Thummim*: which I look upon as a proof that they were all one.

Chapter  
VIII.

Verse 9.

Verse 10.

Ver. 9. *And he put the Mitre upon his head; and upon the Mitre, the golden Plate, the holy Crown,&c.]* According as God commanded him in XXVIII Exod. 36, 37, &c. XXIX. 6.

Ver. 10. *And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the Tabernacle, and all that was therein.]* See XXIX Exod. 26, &c. and XL Exod. 9, 10, 11. There being several ways of anointing a Thing or Person, either by pouring Oil upon them, or by putting it upon them with the finger, or by sprinkling; it is not an improbable Conjecture of *Fortunatus Scacchus*, that *Moses* anointed the Tabernacle and its Utensils, by dipping his finger in the Oil, and putting it upon them. For though the word *Maschah*, which he useth for *anointing*, be general, yet the Vulgar expressing it by *linivit*, and the LXX. by ἐχέω (which import this particular sort of anointing) and there being different words used to express the anointing of the Altar and of Aaron, it may well incline one to his Opinion; *Myrothec. 2. Sacr. Elæochrism. cap. 70.*

*And sanctified them.]* Set them apart by this unction, for the holy use; for which they were designed.

Verse 11.

Ver. 11. *And he sprinkled thereof upon the Altar seven times; and anointed the Altar, and all its vessels,&c.]* We do not find this expressly before directed: but the intention of anointing the Altar being to make it *most holy* (because it was to sanctifie all that was laid upon it, XXX Exod. 29. XL. 10.) it was very fit it should be both sprinkled *seven* times with Oil, and also anointed: in token of its extraordinary Sanctity, which was put upon it by this very solemn Rite. For here are two distinct words about this anointing; the first is *jaz*, he sprinkled of the Oil upon it; and then *jimsbach*, he anointed it, by putting some of the Oil on it: where,

whereas it is said of the Tabernacle, and of the things there, only *jimsbach*, he anointed them, without any sprinkling.

Some think that the *Altar* being mentioned twice in this Verse, he speaks of the *Altar of Incense*, as well as of the *Altar of Burnt-offerings*. But it is plain by those places in *Exodus*, it was the Altar of Burnt-offerings, which was thus sanctified: and here the Laver and its foot (which stood in the same Court) is said to be sanctified with it. As for the Altar of Incense, it is included in what is said, in the foregoing Verse, that he anointed the *Tabernacle and all therein*.

*Both the laver and his foot, to sanctifie them.*] It may be thought that he sprinkled with Oil the Laver and its Foot, as well as anointed them; which is the opinion of the fore-named *Fort. Scacchus*. But the Hebrew words will not warrant it; for they only signify that they were anointed as the Altar was after its asperision.

Ver. 12. *And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aarons head.*] Here now is a third word distinct from the two former, *viz. jitzok*; which signifies there was more done to *Aaron*, than to any of the holy things, to sanctifie him to his office: For the holy Oil was poured on his Head. Verse 12.

*And anointed him.*] Perhaps he drew the Oil with his finger upon his Forehead, after it was poured on his Head; as the Jews think he did. See XXIX *Exod.* 7, 8. XXX. 30. XL. 13.

*To sanctifie him.*] *i. e.* Set him apart to this Sacred Office. Now this Consecration of *Aaron* and his Sons, being mentioned here together with the Consecration of the Tabernacle and all belonging to it; it hath made some conclude, that both were done at the very same time. But I have given some Arguments to prove the contrary, upon XL *Exod.* 17, 18. And the meaning

Chapter  
VIII.

ing of these *three* Verses (*10th*, *11th*, *12th* of this Chapter) may be, not that they were Consecrated at the same time, but with the same Oil. For first he says, *Moses took the anointing Oil* ; and shows how it was employed after a different manner, upon the Tabernacle and its Utensils, upon the Altar, and upon *Aaron* ; on whose Head it was *poured* ; whereas the former had it only put upon them with the finger, or were sprinkled with it. But though they were not Consecrated together, yet their Consecration immediately followed one another. For *seven* days being spent in sanctifying the Tabernacle and the Altar , then immediately began the sanctification of *Aaron* and his Sons : during which time *Moses* may be supposed to have received the foregoing Laws about Sacrifices ; in which they were to be employed, as soon as they were Consecrated. And the *seven* days for the Consecration of *Aaron* and his Sons, immediately succeeding the other seven days which were spent in the Consecration of the Tabernacle and the Altar ; it may be the reason why they here are succinctly mentioned both together ; and neither of them mentioned before. For if the account we have in the *XL<sup>th</sup>* of *Exodus* concerning these things, be well attended to, it will appear that nothing is there said of the anointing of the Tabernacle, or any thing else ; but only that he set it up the first day of the Month, as he was commanded (*v. 2, &c.* and *17, &c.*) And he is commanded in like manner to take the anointing Oil, and anoint the Tabernacle and all therein, (*v. 9, &c.* ) and then to anoint *Aaron* and his Sons, (*v. 13, 15.*) but he relates nothing of his doing either of them, till now ; when he executed those commands.

Ver. 13. *And Moses brought Aarons sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, &c.* ] Chapter  
See XXVIII Exod. 40, 41. XXIX. 30. XL. 14. VIII.

*As the LORD commanded Moses.* ] He commanded Verse 13.  
ed him also to anoint them at the same time, XXVIII  
Exod. 41. XL. 15. but it is not here mentioned; be-  
cause they were not anointed as he was, by pouring  
Oil upon their Heads; but sprinkling it on their Gar-  
ments, with the Blood of the Sacrifice offered for  
them. And that he did afterward as he had been or-  
dered, v. 30. See XXVIII Exod. 41. XXIX. 7.

Ver. 14. *And he brought the bullock.* ] See XXIX Ex- Verse 14.  
od. 1, 10, &c.

*For a sin-offering.* ] So it was designed to be, XXIX  
Exod. 14.

*And Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the  
head of the bullock for the sin-offering.* ] See XXIX Ex-  
od. 10. I Levit. 4.

Ver. 15. *And he slew it.* ] XXIX Exod. 11. Verse 15.

*And Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns  
of the Altar round about with his finger.* ] As he had  
been directed, XXIX Exod. 12.

*And purified the Altar.* ] It was purified before;  
but this was a further purification of it; that it might  
be the more fitted to be a place to make reconciliation  
upon it, - as it follows in the conclusion of the Verse.

*And poured out the blood at the bottom of the Altar,  
and sanctified it, &c.* ] The vulgar Latin, I think, gives  
the true interpretation of these words, rather than tran-  
slates them; in this manner: *It being expiated and san-  
ctified, he poured out the blood at the bottom of the Al-  
tar, &c.* Fort. Scacchus hath taken a great deal of  
pains to prove that this Expiation (as the Vulg. Lat.  
calls it) went before the Anointing or Consecration of  
the Altar; in his *Myrothec. P. II. cap. 34.* But his Ar-  
guments

Chapter VIII. guments seem to me of no force to overthrow the Opinion of *Abulensis* and *Philo*, That these words do not speak of a proper Expiation of the Altar; but that it was only hereby more particularly set apart (as the word *sanctific* signifies) to be the place where Sin-offerings might be made; that Men who had committed Offences, might be expiated by these Sacrifices.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul, &c.]* See XXIX *Exod.* 13.

Verse 17. Ver. 17. *But the bullock and his skin, his flesh and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp, as the LORD commanded Moses.]* See XXIX *Exod.* 14. Yet we do not find that the Blood of this Sacrifice was carried into the holy place; and therefore it did not fall under the Rule in the VI<sup>th</sup> Chapter of this Book, v. 30. but might have been eaten by the Priests, as is there allowed, v. 26. Some think it sufficient, for the solution of this, to say that *Aaron* and his Sons were not yet compleatly Consecrated, and therefore had not a right to eat of the Flesh of this Sin-offering. But such Persons do not consider that *Moses*, who now acted as a Priest, could not be debarred of that benefit, by this reason. And therefore it is better to say, that no High-Priest, whether ordinary or extraordinary (such as *Moses* now was) might eat of any Sin-offering, offered for the Priests themselves; although the Blood of it was not brought into the Sanctuary. From whence we may draw this Consequence, that although the Sins of the People, were taken away by the Priests, who by eating of their Sin-offering, plainly showed that they *bare their sin*, (as the phrase is X. 17.) yet the Sins of the Priests themselves could not be taken away, by any Sacrifice they could offer for sin, of which they might not eat: But they were to expect,

as an excellent Person of our own speaks (Dr. Jackson. Book IX. upon the Creed, cap. 26.) a better Sacrifice made by a better High-Priest, the Son of God. But these Legal Sacrifices in the mean time were offered in such a place, as prefigured the place where this better Sacrifice should be offered, viz. without the Camp : as when they came to their rest, without the City of Jerusalem, where our Saviour's Body was offered for our Redemption.

Ver. 18. *And he brought the Ram for the burnt-offering: Verse 18. and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the Ram.*] According to the direction given to Moses, when he was with God in Mount Sinai, XXIX Exod. 15, 16. where all that follows here, to the end of the 21st Verse, is explained : this being nothing else but the execution of what was before ordered.

Ver. 22. *And he brought the other Ram.*] For he was Verse 22. commanded to bring two, v. 2. and XXIX Exod. 1.

*The Ram of Consecration.* So it is called XXIX Exod. 22, 31. for the reason there given.

Ver. 23, 24. *And he slew it, and Moses took of the Verse 23, blood of it, &c.*] These two Verses are explained 24. XXIX Exod. 20. where order was given for what was now done. I shall only add a Remark of R. Levi ben Gerson upon the order wherein these Sacrifices were offered ; which was most rational. For first there was a *Sacrifice for Sin* offered (v. 14.) before they could be worthy to have any Gift or Present which they made to God, received by him. But upon their Expiation, an *whole Burnt-offering* was accepted, (v. 18.) and after that followed this Sacrifice, which was a *Peace-offering* (as appears from v. 31.) part of which was burnt upon the Altar, part given to the Priest, and the rest they themselves ate for whom it was offered ; that it might appear, they were so far in the favour of God,

Chapter as to eat with him of his Meat from his Table. *Abar-*  
VIII. *banel* hath the same observation.

Ver. 25. *And he took the fat, and the rump, &c.]*  
Verse 25. All this Verse likewise is there explained XXIX *Exod.*  
22.

Verse 26, Ver. 26, 27, 28. *And out of the basket of unleavened*  
27, 28. *bread, &c.]* These three Verses show that *Moses* ex-  
actly followed the Orders he had received XXIX *Ex-*  
*od.* 23, 24, 25. where they have been explained.

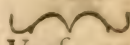
Verse 28. Ver. 28. *Burnt them upon the burnt-offering. ]* This  
shows, that they were not a *burnt-offering* properly, as  
I there observed; but an Appendix to it.

*They were consecrations for a sweet savour.]* Because  
they were offered to *consecrate and sanctifie them*, as this  
is explained XXIX *Exod.* 33. See there.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *And Moses took the breast and waved it, &c.]*  
According to the direction given XXIX *Exod.* 26.  
where it is also ordered that this should be *Moses* his  
part.

Verse 30. Ver. 30. *And he took of the anointing oil, and of the*  
*blood that was upon the Altar, and sprinkled it on Aaron,*  
*&c.]* See XXIX *Exod.* 21. where it appears plain-  
ly this *blood* that was mixed with the *Oil*, was the *Blood*  
of the *Ram of Consecration*.

Verse 31. Ver. 31. *And Moses said unto Aaron and his sons,*  
*Boil the flesh at the door of the Tabernacle of the Congre-*  
*gation, and there eat it, &c.]* God having had his part,  
*v.* 28. and *Moses*, who performed the Office of a Priest  
at this time, having had that which belonged to him,  
on that account, *v.* 29. the rest was given (as the man-  
ner was in *Peace-offerings*) to those for whom the Sa-  
crifice was offered: that is, all but the *right shoulder*,  
which was burnt upon the Altar, and the *Wave-breast*,  
which was given to *Moses*, as Priest. See XXIX *Exod.*  
31, 32.

Ver. 32. *That which remains of the flesh and the blood shall ye burn with fire.*] See XXIX Exod. 34. This shows it was of the nature of a Peace-offering, VII.15,  Chapter VIII. Verse 32.

Ver. 33. *And ye shall not go out of the door of the Tabernacle in seven days,&c.*] For till then their Consecration was not perfected (as the following words signify) no more than the Consecration of the Altar was, till a Bullock had been offered, to cleanse it, and make an atonement for it seven days together. See XXIX Exod. 35,36,37. This was to make them more sensible of the great weight, as well as dignity of their Office. Verse 33.

Ver. 34. *As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.*] Every day of these *seven*, those Sacrifices were to be repeated, the Sin-offering, the Burnt-offering, and the Peace-offering ; and their Garments were to be sprinkled with the Blood and the Anointing Oil, as the LORD required when *Moses* was with him in the Mount, XXIX Exod. 35. This shows the imperfection of all the Legal Sacrifices ; which would not have been so often repeated, if they had been of greater efficacy : Yet the continuance of them *seven days* doth signify, the compleat Consecration of these Priests ; according to the Rites of those times. In conformity to which, our great High-Priest, the LORD Christ, who was perfected by *one* Sacrifice of himself, spent seven days in his Consecration to his Office. For as *Aaron* is commanded to attend at the Tabernacle so many days together, in like manner our LORD Christ (as Dr. *Jackson* observes in the fore-named Book, Chapt. XXV.) did attend the Temple *five* days one after another, before his death ; (See XII *John* 1, 12, &c. XXI *Matth.* 8, 9, &c.) and having

Chapter  
VIII.

ving purged it on the first or second of those days, from the prophaneness that was exercised in it by Merchandizing; and afterward hallowed it by his Doctrine, and by his Divine Presence, which appeared in several miraculous Cures, he went the *sixth* day into his heavenly Sanctuary, into Paradise it self; to purifie and sanctifie it with his own Blood, as *Moses* at *Aaron's* Consecration did the material Sanctuary, and Altar, with the Blood of Beasts. And having rested the *seventh* day, finished all by his Resurrection early the next day in the morning.

Verse 35. Ver. 35. *Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.*] Where all things mentioned in this Chapter, had been done, and were still to be repeated (*v. 3, 4.*) for they could not go into the Sanctuary till they were compleated.

*Day and night.*] This was to make their Consecration more solemn, and taken notice of by all the People.

*Seven days.*] By which means, a *Sabbath*, as the *Jews* observe, passed over their heads: without which, they conceive, *Aaron* and his Sons could not have been compleated. But the Sabbath of the LORD did never so exactly pass over any High-Priest in his Consecration, as it did over the High-Priest of the New Testament. For however it were of *Aaron's*, it was to our blessed Saviour (as the fore-named Dr. *Jackson* notes) a Day of Rest indeed after six days of Labour, Watching, Praying and Fasting, which concluded in his bloody Death and Passion.

*And keep the charge of the LORD.*] That which he had now enjoined. Or rather, watch the Tabernacle and his Vessels, &c. as they were to do in time to come. The Hebrew Doctors have here raised a difficulty about the necessary Easements of Nature; for which they had no convenience, if they might not stir

stir for seven days, from the door of the Tabernacle: and therefore they fancy, there was a hole digged in the Ground for such occasions. But it is more likely, they were not so confined, as not to be allowed this liberty: and one cannot well doubt of it, who considers the word *Mismoroth* here used, (which we translate *keep the charge* of the LORD) which is a military phrase, signifying the Stations and Watches kept, in their turns, for certain hours: after which they were at liberty to attend their own Affairs. Such was the charge here, one may reasonably think, of not departing from the door of the Tabernacle, while they were upon the guard (as we speak) which some or other of them kept night and day; in such order, that while some watched, others might sleep, or step out about the necessary occasions of Nature.

*That ye die not.*] It may seem hard that they should be in peril of their Life, if they omitted any of these Rites. But this was necessary, to make those serious and intent upon their business, who were to save the Lives of others, by making Expiation for them, when they deserved to perish.

*For so I am commanded.*] These Orders, as hath been already observed, he received in the holy Mount.

*So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.*] This was necessary to be added, that all Generations might be assured, whatsoever was performed by their Ministry, would be effectual, to the end for which it was appointed; they being exactly Consecrated to God's Service, without the least omission of any thing that he had required. In like manner our great High-Priest, was Consecrated to his Eternal Priesthood, by fulfilling all the Will of God; and that in a far more Solemn and Publick

Chapter IX. Publick way than *Aaron's* was ; it being performed by Suffering such things, as nothing but a perfect Filial Obedience to his heavenly Father could have moved him to admit, because it was accomplished by shedding his own Blood, in a lingring Death.

---

## C H A P. IX.

Verfe 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND *it came to pass on the eighth day.* ] He doth not mean on the *eighth* day of the Month ; but on the next day after their Consecration, which was *seven* days in doing, VIII. 33, 35. Then it was that the Fire fell down from Heaven, and consumed the Sacrifice which *Aaron* offered : and this seems also to have been the first day of *unleavened Bread*, which fell upon the *fifteenth* day of this Month ; for on the *fourteenth* in the Even, which was the last day of the Consecration of the Priests, the *Passover* was kept, IX Numb. 2, 5.

*That Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the Elders of Israel.* ] Just as he had done before, VIII. 2, 3. that the Rulers, and as many of the People as could meet together, to behold what was done, might see the *Glory of the L O R D*, which appeared at this time, v. 6.

Verfe 2. Ver. 2. *And he said unto Aaron, take thee a young Calf.* ] This is the first Sacrifice, that was offered to God, by the Priests of the Order of *Aaron*. It differed from that which was offered by *Moses* for *Aaron* and his Sons, as *Egel*, a young Calf, doth from *Par*, a young Bullock : by which his Sin was expiated at his Consecration. And *Maimonides* saith that the former signifies a Calf of one year old ; the latter one of two. Others

thers say a Calf was called *Egel* till his Horns budded ; and then it was called *Par*.

*For a sin-offering.*] For his sins in general ; not for any determinate Offence, like that IV. 3. which therefore was something different from this. The Jews fancy that a young Calf was appointed for the first *Sin-offering*, to put *Aaron* and the People in mind of the Golden Calf, which they worshipped. So *Maimonides* reports the Opinion of their Wise men, in his *More Nechoh*. P. III. cap. 46. Where he also hath this conceit, that it was to expiate that Sin.

*And a Ram for a burnt-offering.*] For none but Males were accepted for *Burnt-offerings*, I. 10. There is no *Peace-offering* ordered for him (as there is afterward for the People, v. 4.) because it was not fit he should have all the Sacrifice, as he must have had, according to the Law of such Sacrifices, being both the Priest and the Offerer ; between whom and the Priest (after the Fat was burnt) all was to be shared.

Ver. 3. *And unto the Children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying.*] Unto all the Elders (v. 1.) who were to bring the following Offerings, in the Name of all the People of *Israel* ; and that by *Aaron's* direction, who was now to act as God's High-Priest, and gave out this Order.

*Take ye a Kid of the Goats for a sin-offering.*] The Hebrew word *Seir* signifies a *He-goat*. Concerning which *Maimonides* (in his Book concerning *Sacrifices*) delivers this opinion, That all *Sacrifices for sin*, whether of private Persons, or the whole Congregation, at their three principal Feasts, New Moons, and the Day of Expiation, were *He-goats*. For this reason, because the greatest Sin and Rebellion of those times was, that they sacrificed to *Demons*, who were wont to appear in that form. For which he quotes XVII. 7. *They shall*

Chapter IX. *no more offer their Sacrifices, lasseirim*; which we translate *unto Devils*: but the word *Seirim* is but the Plural Number of the word *Seir*, which signifies a Goat. And further he adds, That their Wise men think, the Sin of the whole Congregation was therefore expiated by this *Kid of a Goat*, because all the Family of *Israel* sinned about a Goat, when they sold *Joseph* into *Egypt*, XXXVII Gen. 31. And such reasons, saith he, as these should not seem trifles; for the end and scope of all these Actions was, to imprint and ingrave on the Mind of Sinners the Offences they had committed, that they might never forget them. According to that of *David*, LI Psal. 5. *My sin is ever before me.*

This *Sin-offering* was different from that IV. 14. being not for any particular Sin, as that was; but in general, for all the Offences that the High-Priest might have committed.

*A Calf and a Lamb, both of the first year, &c.]* When they were in their prime.

Verse 4. *Ver. 4. Also a Bullock, and a Ram.]* These also were, no doubt, to be *without blemish*, as is prescribed in the two foregoing Offerings. And the Hebrew word *Sor* (which we translate a *Bullock*) often signifies a well grown Ox; as in XXI *Exod.* 28. XXV *Dent.* 8. As *Ajil*, a *Ram*, the Hebrews say signifies a Sheep of above a year old. These made very large *Peace-offerings*, and consequently a liberal Feast upon them.

*For peace-offerings.]* The very same order is here observed that was at *Aaron's* Consecration: First *Sin-offerings*, then a *Burnt-offering*, and then a *Peace-offering* was offered to the LORD, VIII. 14, 18, 22.

*And a meat-offering mingled with oil.]* Which was to compleat the *Peace-offerings*, on which they were to feast; that Meat might not be without Bread to it.

*For to day the LORD will appear to you.]* Give Chapter  
you an illustrious Token of his Presence, by sending IX.  
Fire from Heaven, or from the Brightness of his  
GLORY to consume the Sacrifice, v. 23, 24.  
Whereby they were all assured that both the Institution  
of this Priesthood, and the Sacrifices offered by it  
were acceptable to the Divine Majesty.

Ver. 5. *And they brought that which Moses commanded.]* Verse 5.  
Both Aaron (v. 2.) and all the Congregation (v. 3.)  
brought all the Offerings which Moses required.

*Before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.]* Where  
these Sacrifices were to be offered.

*And all the Congregation drew near, and stood before  
the LORD.]* Approached to the door of the Ta-  
bernacle, and stood there by their Sacrifices, looking  
towards the Holy Place; and worshipped the LORD.

Ver. 6. *And Moses said.]* Unto the Congregation- Verse 6.  
tion.

*This is the thing which the LORD commanded that  
ye should do.]* I require this of you by the command-  
ment of God; who will demonstrate, by a visible To-  
ken, his Presence among you.

*And the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.]*  
That Glory which filled the Tabernacle when it was e-  
rected (XL Exod. 34, 35.) openly showed it self to  
them all, (v. 23.) and declared his Grace and Favour  
towards them, by consuming their Sacrifice, as an ac-  
ceptable Oblation to him, v. 24. Whereby a parti-  
cular Honour also was done unto Aaron, who was  
hereby most illustriously owned to be God's High-  
Priest; and all other Persons deterred from pretend-  
ing to his Office.

Ver. 7. *And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the Al-* Verse 7.  
*tar, and offer thy sin-offering, and thy burnt-offering.]*  
One of them after the other; in the order wherein  
S they

Chapter IX. they were directed, viz. his *Sin-offering* first, to make his *Burnt-offering* accepted.

*Make an atonement for thy self, and for the people.*] First for himself (as the Apostle observes VII *Hebr.* 27.) that then he might be capable to offer for the Sins of the People. This was the great imperfection of the *Aaronical* Priests, that they were Sinners like other Men: by reason whereof, they were bound, *as for the people, so also for themselves, to offer for sins*, V *Hebr.*

3. *And offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them.*] After he had offered both the *Sin-offering* (v. 8.) and the *Burnt-offering* (v. 13.) for himself; then he was to begin to offer for the People. For his own Sins being expiated, and his *Burnt-offering* being accepted, he was fit to procure Remission and Acceptance for them.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *Aaron therefore went unto the Altar.*] That he might be ready to perform his part of the Service, which was to sprinkle the Blood; after he had first of all offered the Morning Sacrifice. See v. 17.

*And slew the Calf of the sin-offering which was for himself.*] Ordered it to be slain: for this was no part of the Priests work, as I showed upon the first Chapter, v. 5.

Verse 9. Ver. 9. *And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him.*] They received it in Basons, as it run from the Calf, when it was killed (See I. 5.) and brought it unto him; who stood at the Altar, to receive it, and do what follows.

*And he dipt his finger in the blood.*] The fore-finger of the right hand, which had been sanctified to this Ministry, by putting the Blood of the Sacrifice of Consecration upon the thumb of the right hand, (VIII. 23, 24.) whereby we grasp all things, and cannot hold them

them strongly, nor perform any thing well if that be wanting. Chapter IX.

*And put it upon the horns of the Altar, &c.]* See Verse 10.

IV. 25. Ver. 10. *But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver.]* See IV. 8, 9.

*He burnt upon the Altar, as the LORD commanded Moses.]* Laid or disposed them upon the Altar, to be burnt by the heavenly fire, (v. 24.) as most understand it. And the LXX. justify this Opinion; who though they here translate it, *He offered it on the Altar*; yet v. 13. where there is the same phrase, they expressly translate it, ἐπέθηκεν τὸ ὀλοκαύτωμα ἐπὶ τὸ θυιασθήριον, *he laid the Burnt-offering upon the Altar*: and again, v. 17. in the same manner, ἐπέθηκεν ἐπὶ τὸ θυιασθήριον ἡμεῖς, &c. *he laid it upon the Altar, besides the burnt-sacrifice of the morning*. For common fire, it is supposed, was no longer to be used when Aaron's Sacrifice began; as it had been all along before. But there is no certainty in this: and we may as well take the words in their proper sense, that Aaron burnt this and the following Sacrifice, as Moses had done before, (VIII. 14, 21, 28.) until the *Burnt-offering* for the People came to be offered, which God consumed by fire from himself: and then followed those other Sacrifices mentioned v. 17, 18. For all these Sacrifices, for Aaron and for the People, could not be laid upon the Altar at once; but one after another, in the order here directed: and consequently this Sacrifice, here mentioned, was actually burnt upon the Altar, to make way for those which followed it.

Ver. 11. *And the flesh and the hide, he burnt with fire without the camp.]* See VIII. 17. Verse 11.

Chapter IX. Ver. 12. *And he slew the burnt-offering, and Aaron's sons presented to him the blood, &c.* ] See I. 5.

Ver. 13, 14. *And they presented the burnt-offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, &c.* ] All that is contained in these two Verses, is explained in the first Chapter, (v. 8, 9.) where the Law about burnt-offerings is delivered.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And he brought the peoples sin-offering, &c.* ] Having offered all that was necessary for himself; now he became fit to make Supplication for the People.

*And offered it for sin, as the first.* ] In the same manner, as he offered the foregoing Sin-offering, for himself, v. 8, &c.


Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And he brought the burnt-offering.* ] Here being no express mention of *burning* it, some from thence conclude, that this was the Offering, which alone was consumed by fire from the LORD. See v. 24.

*And offered it according to the manner.* ] Laid it upon the Altar, as Moses had directed; in the first Chapter of this Book.

Ver. 17. *And he brought the meat-offering, &c.* ] Which attended upon *Burnt-offerings*, XV Numb. 2, 3, 4, &c.

*Beside the burnt-offering of the morning.* ] This shows that Aaron began his Priestly Function, with the Morning Sacrifice; which preceded all other: and was never omitted, for the sake of any other Sacrifice that was to follow it; and it had always a Meat-offering waiting upon it, XXIX Exod. 39, 40.


Verse 18, 19. Ver. 18, 19. *He slew also the Bullock and the Ram, for a sacrifice of peace-offerings.* ] These two Verses are explained in the third Chapter; which treats of such kind of Offerings.

Ver. 20. *And he put the fat upon the beasts, &c.*] Chapter IX.  
That it might by elevation and waving, be presented unto the LORD; and then burnt upon the Altar.   
See VII. 30. Verse 20.

Ver. 21. *And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave-offering before the LORD.*] The Verse 21.  
Fat being burnt upon the Altar, as God's portion; these were the portion of the Priests; who feasted upon God's Meat; for they were solemnly presented unto him, before they had them. See VII. 34.

Ver. 22. *And Aaron lifted up his hands towards the people.*] Imploring the Divine Blessing upon the People; which he afterwards pronounced. At this day, they that are of the Family of Aaron, going up the steps which lead to the place where the Book of the Law is kept, lift up their hands as high as their heads, and pronounce a Blessing in their Synagogues, upon the Assembly. And they say the ancient Custom was, which is still observed, not only to lift up and spread their hands, but then to joyn them together by the thumbs, and the two fore-fingers; dividing the other from them, in that Figure which is represented by an eminently learned Person, J. Wagenseil, in his Commentary upon *Sota*, cap. 7. p. 672. and 1132. Verse 22.

*And blessed them.*] We read of no order for this; but natural Reason taught them, from the beginning, that the Priestly Office consisted in praying for the People, and Blessing them: We find an Example of it in XIV Gen. 18, 19. And not long after Aaron's Consecration Moses delivered from God a form of words, wherein the Priests should bless the People, VI Numb. 24. And at this day, there is nothing done among the Jews with such Solemnity, and in which they place so much Sanctity as this. For when the Blessing is pronounced in their Synagogues, they all cover  
their


Chapter IX.  their Faces ; believing they would be struck blind, if they should look up ; because the Divine Majesty, at that time, sits upon the hands of the Priest. So the same *Wagenfeil* observes, in the place above-named : which shows not only how laborious they have been to maintain in the Peoples minds an opinion, that God is still as much present with them in their *Synagogues*, as he was anciently in the *Tabernacle* and *Temple* : but how high a value they set upon the Divine Blessing pronounced by his Ministers.

*And came down from offering the sin-offering, and the burnt-offering, and peace-offerings.*] He pronounced the Blessing before he came down from the Altar, which stood upon raised Ground, ( though there were no steps to it, XX *Exod.* 26.) that all the People might the better see what was done, while he offered all these Sacrifices for them, and lift up his hands to implore God's Blessing upon them.

Verse 23. Ver. 23. *And Moses and Aaron went into the Tabernacle of the Congregation.*] The Sacrifice being ended, it is likely *Moses* went with *Aaron* into the Sanctuary, to instruct him how to sprinkle the Blood, and to burn Incense, and order the Shew-bread, and such like things as were to be done only in the Holy Place.

*And came out, and blessed the people.*] I suppose that all the Sacrifices before-mentioned might be offered after the *Morning Sacrifice* (v. 17.) which took up a great deal of time, before they were all compleated. After which *Moses* and *Aaron* went into the Sanctuary, and stayed there till the time of the *Evening Sacrifice*; and then came out and dismissed the People with a new Blessing, when the Evening Sacrifice was finished.

*And*

*And the Glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.]* That *Glory* which filled the Tabernacle, XL Chapter IX.  
*Exod. 34, 35.* now appeared without: either at the door of it, or upon it, in the sight of all the People, as *Moses* had foretold, *v. 6.* 

*Ver. 24. And there came a fire out from before the LORD.]* Verse 24. Either out of the Sanctuary, from the Holy of Holies; or from that *Glory* which now appeared unto them, and sent out flashes of fire which burnt up the Sacrifice. In either of these senses, it may be said to come from the face of the *LORD*, as the Hebrew phrase is.

*And consumed upon the Altar the burnt-offering and the fat.]* It seems to me most natural and easie, to take this *Burnt-offering* and its *Fat*, for the Evening Sacrifice; which concluding the work of this day, God gave a special Token of his acceptance of all the other Sacrifices, by consuming this: and likewise publicly testified his approbation of all the fore-mentioned Rites of the Ministry of *Aaron*, whose Authority was hereby established, in a miraculous manner. To confirm this, it may be noted; that, as the place which God chose for his Worship and Service, was afterward designed in the time of *David* after the very same manner, *1 Chron. XXI. 26.* So it was at the time of the *Evening Sacrifice*, as may be gathered from *2 Sam. XXIV. 15.* where it is said the Pestilence continued from Morning, to the time appointed, that is, to the Evening; and then *David* saw the Angel, who commanded *Gad* to bid him set up the Altar in the Threshing-floor of *Araunah*; where God answering him by fire from Heaven, it made him say, *This is the House of God, and this is the Altar of Burnt-offering,* *1 Chron. XX. II. 1.* And when *Solomon* built the Temple in that very place, it was thus consecrated by fire

Chapter  
IX.

fire coming from Heaven, and consuming the Burnt-sacrifice, as well as by the Glory of the LORD filling the House, 2 *Chron.* VII. 1, 2, 3. And it is very probable also, that this was at the time of the *Evening Sacrifice*: for the former part of the day had been spent in bringing the Ark into the House of the LORD, and in *Solomon's Prayer*; as we read in the two foregoing Chapters. Certain it is, that the Authority of *Elijah* to restore God's true Religion and Worship, was thus justified, 1 *Kings* XVIII. 38, 39. and it was at the time of the offering the *Evening Sacrifice*, v. 36. From whence that Prayer of the Psalmist, CXLII *Psal.* 2. *Let the lifting up of my hands be as the evening sacrifice.*

All this was so notorious, that *Julian* himself acknowledges that fire came down from Heaven in the time of *Moses*, and again in the days of *Elijah*, τὰς θυῶν ἀναλίσκων, consuming the Sacrifices; as we find his words related by St. *Cyril*, L. X. *contra Julianum*. And this gave such a Divine Authority to the Jewish Religion, that it is no wonder to find, that the *Pagans* indeavoured to get credit to their Religion, by the like reports of fire, from an invisible Power consuming their Sacrifices: which perhaps was sometimes really done by the Prince of the Power of the Air, as the Apostle calls the Devil. However that be, there are several Instances of this in *Pausanias*, *Dionysius Halicarnassæus*, *Valerius Maximus*, and *Pliny*. But *Servius* may serve instead of all; who upon those words of *Virgil* in *Æneid.* XII.

———*fœdera fulmine sancit,*

faith, that anciently they did not kindle fires upon their Altars, *sed ignem divinum precibus eliciebant*, &c.  
but

but they procured by their Prayers Divine fire, which inflamed their Altars. And *Solinus* saith, *cap. 11.* that the flame sprung out of the Wood by a Divine Power.

*Si Deus adest, si sacrum probatur, Sarmenta licet viridia ignem sponte concipiunt, &c.* If God be present, if the Sacrifice be acceptable, the Faggots, though green, kindle of themselves; and without any one to set them on fire, a flame is raised by the Deity to whom the Sacrifice is offered. Thus *there rose up fire out of the rock*, and consumed *Gideon's* Sacrifice, VI *Judg.* 21. They that would see more of this out of *Pagan Writers*, may consult *J. Delherrus Dissert. Special. de Caco-zelia Gentil. cap. 11.* But especially *Huetius* in his *Alnetana Quaestiones, L. II. cap. 12. n. 21.*


But whether this Fire which now came from before the LORD consumed *Aaron's* Sacrifice instantly, or only set it into a flame, which consumed it leisurely in the sight of all the People, cannot certainly be determined. The Jews seem to suppose the latter; the heavenly fire being now kindled, which continued ever after by a constant supply of Fuel, whereby it was kept perpetually burning, as is ordained VI. 12, 13. See Note on that place. Where to me it seems very observable, that this Law of keeping in the fire perpetually, is ordered to be put in execution at the Evening Sacrifice, v. 9. of that Chapter. Which is a sufficient Reason to incline one to think, that the Celestial Fire now came, as I have supposed, at the Evening Sacrifice, and consumed the Burnt-offering.

*Which when all the people saw, they shouted. ]* They fled not from it, as Men affrighted, but shouted for joy: or, as *Abarbanel's* phrase is, *they lifted up their voices with singing, and prayed to God*, or rather praised him. Just as they did when the Fire came down at the Consecration of *Solomon's* Temple, *When the*

Chapter people saw it, they praised the LORD, saying, for  
 XI. he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever, 2 Chron.  
 VII. 3.

*And fell on their faces.*] Worshipped God, with humble Thankfulness; who hereby testified his Presence among them, and his gracious Acceptance of them. For thus he had of old showed his Respect to *Abel*, IV Gen. 4. and to *Noah*, VII. 20. and to their Father *Abraham*; whose Sacrifice was thus accepted in the Evening, when the Sun went down, XV Gen. 17.

And there was great reason that both Priests and People should rejoyce at this sight: For, as the Author of the Book *Cofri* discourses (*Pars III. sect. 53.*) ‘if a Man look only at the foregoing part of the ‘Work of this day (the killing of the Sacrifices, the ‘Blood running about their hands, their slaying of ‘them, washing the Entrails, rinsing the Pieces of the ‘Flesh, sprinkling the Blood, laying the Wood in ‘order, kindling the Fire) they would rather set his ‘Mind further off from God, than draw it near to ‘him: till after all these things performed orderly, ‘he saw the Fire coming down from Heaven, testifying God’s gracious acceptance of the Sacrifice; or ‘felt another Spirit excited in him, beyond any thing ‘he was acquainted withal before; or had Divine ‘Dreams, or Heroical Motions; which he believed ‘were the Effects of what he had been doing, &c. And no doubt, all good Men, in future Ages, felt their Minds raised, by the thoughts that the Sacrifices they offered, were as acceptable to God, as that offered at this time; being consumed, in some sort, by the same Fire, which burnt continually on this Altar; and after this day was never extinguished till the Captivity. Which seems to be the Original of that Expression

pression of the People, in their Prayer for their King, Chapter  
That God would *remember all his Offerings, and ac-* X.  
*cept (turn to ashes, it is in the Hebrew) his burnt Sa-*  
*crifice, XXI Psal. 3.* 

Such acceptable Sacrifices, St. *Cyril* tells *Julian*, we  
Christians still offer, but infinitely better, being Spi-  
ritual and Intellectual, (and consequently nearer to  
the Divine Nature) and that by Fire sent from Hea-  
ven, viz. the *Holy Ghost* (of whom this Fire was  
but a Figure) *καταψάλλων τὴν ἐκκλησίαν*, illustrating  
the Church, and inabling the Members of it to of-  
fer continually the sweet smelling Sacrifices of Faith,  
and Hope, and Charity, and Righteousness, Tem-  
perance, Obedience, perpetual Doxologies, and all  
other Vertues, *L. X. contr. Jul.*

C H A P. X.

Ver. I. **A**ND Nadab and Abihu the sons of Aaron.] Verse I.  
His two eldest Sons, VI *Exod. 23.*

Took either of them his Censer.] Here are two of  
their Errors expressed in these words, if *Abarbanel* con-  
jecture aright, (who supposes this to have hapned on  
the last day of their Consecration, when Fire came  
down from Heaven) *First*, That they adventured,  
without any order from God, to go and burn Incense  
in the Sanctuary. For though this did not belong to  
the Office of the High-Priest alone, yet upon this So-  
lemn Day *Aaron* only was commanded to perform the  
whole Service; as upon the Day of Expiation, IX. 7.  
And this account *Bochartus* gives of their Offence, that  
*sine vocatione, thus obtulerunt*, they offered Incense,

Chapter without any call to it, *Hierozyic. P. I. L. II. cap. 49.*  
 X. p. 557. And *secondly*, both of them went about this  
 Work, whereas the Incense was to be offered only by  
 one; and not by two at a time. *Procopius Gazæus*  
 adds a third Error, that they attempt this, out of the due  
 season for it: which was only in the Morning and E-  
 vening.

*And put fire thereon.]* As the Priests were required  
 to offer *no strange Incense*, XXX *Exod.* 9. so, in all  
 reason, they were to think, it was not to be offered  
 with *strange fire*; but only with a Coal from that Al-  
 tar, where there was a fire kindled by God him-  
 self.

*And offered strange fire before the LORD.]* Here  
 are two sins more (if *Abarbanel* take it right) that they  
 brought Fire from another place, without the Sanctu-  
 ary; and did not take it from the Altar: and then,  
 that they attempted to go into the *most holy place*;  
 which he thinks is signified by these words, *before the*  
*LORD.* The *first* of these is the Opinion also of  
*Aben-Ezra*, and other learned Men among the Jews;  
 who by *strange fire* understand, *fire that did not go out*  
*from before the LORD*, IX. 24. that is, was not ta-  
 ken from the Altar of Burnt-offering; where Fire  
 from Heaven lately consumed their Oblations. And  
 so *R. Bechai*: ‘They imagined that the Fire on the  
 ‘Altar of Burnt-offerings, was only for consuming  
 ‘Sacrifices; and therefore they fetcht some from with-  
 ‘out, for the burning Incense. But as to the *second*  
 thing, it doth not seem to me probable; for *Aaron*  
 himself had not yet gone into the *Holy of Holies*.

*Which he commanded them not.]* This they did  
 (saith *Aben-Ezra*) from their own proper Motion  
 and Opinion; without any Authority from God:  
 for whose order they should have waited, if his Mind

was not already sufficiently declared, as it was fully afterwards XVI. 12. Chapter X.

How two such excellent Men as these (who had had the honour to be called up to God, when he appeared on Mount *Sinai*, and to have a sight of him, and to eat and drink in his Presence, XXIV *Exod.* 1, 9, 10, &c.) came to be so rash, and to fall so unadvisedly into so great an Error, as this here mentioned, cannot be certainly resolved. But it seems to me highly probable, that at the Feast upon the *Peace-offerings*, they had eaten and drunk too liberally; which made them forget themselves, and fall into this gross mistake. For I can see no other reason, why that Command *v.* 8. of not drinking Wine or strong Drink, when the Priests were to go into the Sanctuary, is annexed unto this story of their Death and Burial; but only this, which I have now alledged; that their Miscarriage arose from drinking too much Wine, before this Office was to be performed.

Ver. 2. *And there went out fire from the LORD.*] Verse 2. As they were entring into the Sanctuary, or as they stood at the Golden Altar ready to offer Incense; Fire came out from the most Holy Place (where the Glory of the LORD was) and struck them dead.

*And devoured them.*] It did not reduce their Bodies to Ashes, nor so much as burn their Clothes, (*v.* 5.) but they were killed, as Men sometimes are with Lightning; which penetrates into the Vital Parts, and puts a sudden end to their Life. That's meant here by *devoured them*; took away their Breath in a moment. From which Expression the Hebrew Doctors conclude, that when any body was condemned to be burnt, it was not to be consumed to Ashes, but only exanimated by the Fire; because this

Chapter is called *devouring or burning*, here in this place. See  
 X. *Gamera Sanhedrim*, cap. 7. n. 1.

~~~~~ And they died before the L O R D.] Fell down dead in the House of God. Which may seem too great a Severity, till it be considered, how reasonable and necessary it was, to inflict a heavy Punishment upon the first Transgressors of a Law, concerning a Matter of great moment, to deter others from the like Offence. Many instances of which there are in Scripture : Some observed by St. *Chrysostom* upon VI *Psal.* 2. where he gives this account, why the Man who gathered a few sticks upon the Sabbath-day, was adjudged to be stoned, as Blasphemers were ; because it was a very heinous thing, *ἐκ νενομιστῶν ἰουδαίων παρὰ τὴν νόμον τοῦ νόμου*, &c. as soon as a Law was enacted immediately to break it : which made it necessary it should be thus severely punished, to strike such a Terror into others, that they might not dare to do the like. Which was the reason, he observes, of the sudden Death of *Ananias* and *Sapphira*, mentioned *Acts* V. *Isidore* of *Pelussum* hath made the same observation (*Lib.* I. *Epist.* 181). and goes so far back, as to our first Parents, who were dreadfully punished, for a seemingly small Offence, because they were the first Transgressors. The same others have observed, of the punishment of *Cain*, who committed the first Murder ; of the filthiness of *Sodom* ; of the Idolatry of the Golden Calf ; the Covetousness and Sacrilege of *Achan* ; the Disobedience of *Saul*, the first King of *Israel* ; the sudden Death of *Uzzah*, who was the first that presumed to touch the Ark of God.

Verse 3. Ver. 3. And Moses said unto Aaron.] To satisfy him in the Justice and Wisdom of this dreadful stroke, at which he could not but be extremely afflicted.

*This is that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me.] To come nigh unto God, is, in the holy Language, to perform the Office of a Priest, XIX Exod.22. XVI Numb.5. who having the honour of attending upon the Service of the Divine Majesty, were bound to approach into his Presence, with the greatest Reverence. We do not read indeed those very words, which Moses here recites, in the foregoing Books: But, as many things were spoken to them, which are not recorded, so the sense of these words are in the place forenamed, XIX Exod.22. and the reason of them, in XXIX Exod.43, 44. where the Tabernacle being said to be sanctified by the Divine Glory, and the Priests being sanctified to minister unto him therein (which was seven days a doing, as we read here VIII. 35.) they were plainly taught to draw nigh to God with a holy Fear, and to do nothing rashly, nor without order from him. For God being peculiarly known by the Name of the Holy One, i. e. who hath incomparable Perfections, such as no other Being hath; he justly required to be accordingly worshipped, suitable to his most surpassing Greatness; by peculiar Rites of his own prescribing, in a different manner from all other Beings. It was, for instance, below his Eminentness, or rather Supereminent Majesty, to have common Fire (such as they employed in their Kitchens) used for the burning Sacrifice upon his Altar. And in like manner all other parts of his Service were, in reason, to be performed after such a fashion, as might signify their sense of the peculiar Excellencies of the Divine Nature; who therefore sent Fire from Heaven, as only fit to burn perpetually upon his Altar.*

Chapter  
X.

*And before all the people will I be glorified.]* This may be thought to be but a solemn Repetition of what was spoken before ; as the manner is in these Books, to deliver the same thing twice in different words. Or the meaning is, if they who draw nigh to me, will not sanctifie me, I will vindicate my own honour, by such Punishments, as shall openly declare to all, that I am the *Holy One*. Thus God is said to be honoured upon *Pharaoh*, by drowning him in the Red-sea, XIV *Exod.* 4.

*And Aaron held his peace.]* Silently adored the Justice of the Holy One ; and did not complain of his Severity. For this doth not seem to be the effect meerly of great Grief, but of great Reverence to the Divine Majesty.

## Verse 4.

Ver. 4. *And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel, the uncle of Aaron.]* It appears from VI *Exod.* 18. that *Uzziel* the Father of *Mishael* and *Elzaphan* (v. 22.) was the younger Brother of *Amram* the Father of *Aaron*, and consequently *Aaron's* Uncle.

*And said unto them, Come near, and carry your brethren.]* All near Kindred are called *Brethren* in Scripture. And these Cousin Germans of theirs are appointed to carry them out, because *Aaron's* other Sons were now attending upon God in their Ministration, upon the Day of their Consecration. But without this special order, these two Persons could not have been admitted to *come near* into the very Sanctuary, being not of the Family of Priests, though of Kin to him.

*From before the Sanctuary.]* See v. 2.

*Out of the Camp.]* For anciently they buried not in their Cities, but in the Fields adjacent to them, XXIII *Gen.* 9, 17. and so they did in after times,

XXVII *Matth.* 7. and VIII *Luke* 27. where the *Tombs* Chapter  
are plainly intimated to be without the City. X.

Ver. 5. *So they went near.*] There being two Ac- Verse 5.  
cents upon the Hebrew word for *draw near*, the *Cab-*  
*balists* from thence observe (I know not upon what  
grounds) that these Men did not come into the very  
Sanctuary where the dead Bodies lay, but drew them  
out with long Poles, and those of Iron, being afraid  
of the Fire wherewith *Nadab* and *Abihu* had been kil-  
led: or rather, fearing to go into the Sanctuary, or  
too near it. See *Hackspar's Cabala Judaica*, n. 58.

*And carried them out in their Coats, &c.*] Their  
Linen Vestments wherein they ministred; which ha-  
ving touched dead Bodies, were no more fit to be used  
in the Divine Service.

*As Moses had said.*] As he had directed in his or-  
der which he gave them.

Ver. 6. *And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Elea-* Verse 6.  
*zar, and unto Ithamar his sons.*] These two were all  
the Sons that *Aaron* had now remaining; from whom  
came two great Families of the Priests; which, in the  
days of *David*, we find very numerous, (though more  
of the House of *Eleazar* than of the other) when they  
were by him divided into XXIV *Classes*, and had their  
Courses of waiting appointed them, 1 *Chron.* XXIV. 4,  
&c.

*Uncover not your heads.*] The Hebrew Doctors in-  
terpret it quite contrary, *Let not the head of your hair*  
*grow*; so long, that is, as to cover their Faces; which  
was the custom of Mourners, 2 *Sam.* XV. 30. XIX. 4.  
and many other places. And thus *Onkelos*, and the  
*Arabick* Version set forth by *Erpenius*, and many of the  
Jewish Commentators, (such as *R. Solomon* and *Aben-*  
*Ezra*) who give the same account of XXI *Lev.* 10.  
where the same thing is required of the High-Priest.

Chapter X. And the time of their letting their Hair grow on such occasions, they determine by the Law of the *Nazarites*, who were not to cut their Hair all the time of their Vow of Separation, which the Jews say was at least XXX days, VI *Numb.* 5. Therefore the Priests were not to let their Hair grow so long: if they did, they were incapable of officiating. Only they make this difference between the common Priests, and the High-Priest; that this Law did not bind the Priests at all times, but only in their Course of Ministration: but the High-Priest (whose Presence was always necessary in the Sanctuary) might never let his Hair grow; but was bound every Week to have it cut even, on the Eve of the Sabbath. See *Selden L.II.de Success.in Pontiff. cap. 6.*

But the foundation of all this is not very strong; for it relies chiefly on the use of the Hebrew word *נִזְרָה* in that place of *Numbers* VI. 5. where it signifies *Hair*: from whence they conclude the *Verb* here may have the same Notion, and signifie the *growth of Hair*. But this is not the usual signification of it in Scripture, where it commonly imports the *rejection* of something; as of good *Counsel*, I *Prov.* 25. of *Reproof* or *Instruction*, XIII *Prov.* 18. XV. 32. And being joyned with the *Head*, plainly signifies the *uncovering it*. See V *Numb.* 18. And therefore so the LXX. understand it here; as if they were forbidden to *put off their Bonnets*. But that they always did, as soon as they had performed their Sacred Office in the Sanctuary: and therefore it may be meant of making their Heads *bare* by shaving them, or *bald* by pulling off the Hair, as the manner was in Mourning, XV *Isa.* 2. XLI *Jer.* 5. XLVIII. 37. and many other places. And in this, the Priests among the *Jews* directly opposed those among the *Egyptians* who shaved their Heads, as appears by  
what

what *Minutius Felix*, and *Lampridius*, in the Life of *Commodus*, say, concerning the Priests of *Isis*. And *Herodotus* also in his *Euterpe*, whose words are these, *Oi Iερεῖς τῶ Θεῶν τῇ μὲν ἄλλῃ κομέουσι, ἐν Ἀιγύπτῳ δὲ ξυγεῶνται* In other places the Priests of the Gods nourish their hair; but in Egypt they are shaved.

*Neither rend your Clothes.*] Which was another Rite of Mourning; not only among the Jews, but among all People in ancient Times, especially in the Eastern Countries; as every one knows that hath read any of their Authors. See I *Job* 20. And it was used on many other occasions among the Jews, as well as in their Funerals; particularly when any Man blasphemed, XIV *Numb.* 6. 2 *Kings* XIX.1. when any ill Tidings came, which put them into a Passion, 2 *Kings* V. 7. or any Misfortune befel them, XLIV *Gen.* 13. XI *Judg.* 35. But was thought so unseemly in a Priest, especially when he ministred, that the Jews say, they whose Garments were rent by accident, were as incapable of ministring, as they who rent them themselves in Mourning.

The reason of this Precept was (as *R. Levi* of *Barcelona* well observes, *Præcept.* CLV.) that it being not allowed in those Countries for Mourners to come into the Presence of their Kings, (as appears by the History of *Esther*) much less was it seemly for any that attended upon the Divine Majesty, to come into his House in such a Habit.

*Lest ye die.*] As *Nadab* and *Abihu* did. For after such a Monition as this, they had highly dishonoured God, if they had appeared in his Sanctuary in such an indecent manner.

*And wrath come upon the people.*] For want of Priests, to make atonement for them, when they offended.

## Chapter

## X.




*But let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.]* He doth not prohibit the rest of the People, who were not Priests, to mourn for them; but rather requires it of them all: that they might be sensible of their loss, and of the the sin which was the cause of it. And it is likely the People bewailed them, by rending their Clothes, and baring their Heads, and putting Ashes upon them; or, some such Rites, then in use among them.

## Verse 7.

*Ver. 7. And ye shall not go out from the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.* For it is supposed the seven days of their Consecration were not yet quite ended, (VIII. 35.) or they had begun some other Ministration in the Sanctuary; and therefore were not to stir out of the Court of it, till it was sanctified. And the *Hebrews* think this Law did not only bind *Aaron* and his Sons, at this time; but their Posterity for ever: that if they heard of the death of any of their Kindred, when they were ministering in the Sanctuary, they should not stir from their Duty: For that would have been to show a greater affection to a dead Friend, than to the living God. This appears to be true, by the like command to this, and in the same words, laid particularly upon the High-Priests, XXI. 12.

*For the anointing of the LORD is upon you.]* You are devoted and consecrated by a Solemn Unction (VIII. 10, &c.) to the Service of God; which must not be omitted out of respect to any Person whatsoever. For in this Precept (as *R. Levi Barcelonita* observes, *Præcept. CLVII.*) the Dignity and Majesty of the Divine Worship was consulted; which, if his Ministers had deserted on such occasions, for a moment, would have been brought into contempt. For it would have been a declaration, that there was something in the

the World more to be regarded, than God's Service. Chapter  
And therefore the punishment of Death is threatned X.  
(in the foregoing words) to those who were guilty of   
such an offence.

*And they did according to the word of Moses.]* Staid  
in the Tabernacle, without any of the usual Tokens  
of Mourning. Wherein they performed an eminent  
piece of Obedience to God; whose commandment sup-  
pressed those natural Affections, which are very hard  
to be kept in subjection.

Ver. 8. *And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying.]* Verse 8.  
It may be thought, that the LORD was so pleased  
with his Obedience, that he himself now spake unto  
*Aaron*; whereas hitherto he had spoken to him by  
*Moses*.

Ver. 9. *Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou nor* Verse 9.  
*thy sons with thee.]* By *Wine*, every one knows is meant  
that Liquor, which is pressed out of Grapes: And by  
*Schechar* (which we translate *strong Drink*) is meant  
such Liquors, as were made, in imitation of Wine,  
of *Dates*, or *Figs*, and many other sorts of Fruits;  
also that which was made of Honey, which we call  
*Mede*, and *Metheglin*. There are many sorts of such  
Liquors mentioned by *Pliny* (in his *Natural History*,  
*Lib. XIV. cap. 16.*) which he calls *Vina factitia*.

*When ye go into the Tabernacle of the Congregation.]*  
To perform your Ministry. At other times they might  
drink Wine: and, if we may believe the Jews, they  
did not offend against this Precept, if before they  
went into the Sanctuary, they drank no more than the  
*fourth* part of a *Log*: which contained an Egg-shell  
and an half. If they exceeded this measure, then their  
Ministry, they say, was profaned, and they were lia-  
ble to death, by the hand of Heaven. See *R. Levi* of  
*Barcelona*, *Præcept. CLVIII.* who hath many Niceties  
about

Chapter about this matter ; as hath also *Maimonides*, mentioned by the learned Dr. *Outram* in his Book *de Sacrificiis*, *Lib. I. cap. 6. n. 9.*

*Lest ye die.*] As their Brethren did ; See upon *v. 1.* where I observed it to be very probable, that they were burnt with Fire from the LORD upon this account. They that think it worth their while, may see after what manner the *Cabbalists* make out this, and what Reflections they make upon it, in *Theod. Hackspan's Cabala Judaica*, *n. 144, 145.*

*It shall be a statute for ever throughout your Generations.*] And such a Law there was in some Heathen Countries, that no Magistrate, all the year he was in Office, nor any Judge, while he was in Action and Employment, should οὐκ γινέσθαι τὸ παρῆπαν, so much as taste a drop of Wine. So *Plato* tells us ; with which *Eusebius* compares this Law of *Moses*, *Lib. XII. Præpar. Evang. cap. 25.* And *Charemon* the Stoick, describing (in *Porphery's* Book *περὶ δόξης*, *L. IV.*) the Diet of the Egyptian Priests, tells us that οἱ μὲν, ἐδ' ὅλως οἱ δὲ, ὀλίγιστα ἐγούοντο, *some of them drunk no Wine at all ; and others, very little.*

Verse 10. Ver. 10. *That ye may put a difference between holy and unholy, between clean and unclean.*] Here is the ground and reason of this Precept ; that they might have their Wits about them, ( as we speak ) and preserve their Minds from being clouded (as *Nabad's* and *Abihu's* were, who put no difference between *holy* Fire and *common*) and so be able both to put a difference (as the first words may be translated) *between holy and unholy*, &c. and also to teach the People all the Statutes, which God had delivered to them, as it follows in the next Verse.

And

And here it must be observed, that as some *days* and *places* were more holy than others, so were some *parts of the Sacrifices* also; which they might not eat themselves, but were reserved for the Altar. Some Beasts also were clean, and others so unclean, that they might neither be offered in Sacrifice, nor eaten at their common Tables, XI. 47. Some Men and Women also were so unclean, that they were not to be admitted into their ordinary Conversation; much less into the Sanctuary, Chap. XII, XIII. Of all which the Priests were the Judges, and therefore had need to be perfectly sober, that they might make an accurate difference between one thing and another. And for such a like reason it was, the *Egyptian* Priests were so abstemious in drinking Wine, because they looked upon it, as *ἐμπόδιον εἰς εὐγεναν*, an impediment to the finding out of Truth. So *Charemon* speaks in the fore-mentioned Book.

Ver. 11. *And that ye may teach the Children of Israel all the Statutes, &c.*] Which concern the Rites and Ceremonies of God's Worship. Verse 11.

Ver. 12. *And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar, and unto Ithamar his sons that were left.*] This was still spoken on the same day; a little after what he had said to them v. 6, 7. Verse 12.

*Take the meat-offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, &c.*] He seems to have been afraid, that Aaron's grief, for the loss of his Sons, might have so disturbed his Mind, as to have made him negligent in some part of his duty; or that *Eleazar* and *Ithamar*, through mistake or forgetfulness, might have offended against some of the Laws lately delivered about Sacrifices; which therefore he here repeats, that they might be exactly observed. And in the first place, that they should eat *what remained of the meat-offering*,

Chapter as was commanded VI. 16. Where it is required also, as it is here, to be eaten *without leaven*; and *beside the Altar*, in the Court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation; as it is there expressed.

*For it is most holy.*] See there VI. 17.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *And ye shall eat it in the holy place.*] This he repeats, because they might possibly have forgotten it, or not sufficiently attended to the difference between things *most holy*, and things only *holy*. The former of which the Priests alone might eat, and that only in the *holy place*: the other all their Family might eat (as he saith in the next Verse) in any place that was *clean*.

*Because it is thy due, and thy sons due, &c.*] No body might eat it but holy Persons; for so God directed Chapt. II. 3. VI. 16, 17, 18. VII. 9, 10.

Verse 14. Ver. 14. *The wave-breast and the heave-shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place.*] They were not bound to eat these in the Court of the Tabernacle, (as in the former case v. 13.) but in any part of the Camp that was not defiled.

*Thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee.*] These being those which the Jews call *lighter holy things*, might be eaten by the whole Family; as was before observed.

*For they be thy due, and thy sons due, which are given you out of the sacrifice of peace-offerings, of the Children of Israel.* They were bestowed upon them by an express Grant, VII. 34. where though only his *Sons* be mentioned, as they are here, yet it is plain all of their Family, who were clean, might eat of these things. See upon VII. 19.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *The heave-shoulder and the wave-breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave-offering before the LORD.*] This also

also he inculcates again, which had been said before (VII. 29, 30.) that they must take care first to *wave* these things before the LORD, and to burn the *Fat* upon the Altar : for till this was done, they had no right to eat these things.

*And it shall be thine, and thy sons with thee.]* When they had been presented to the LORD of the whole Earth, and he had received his part, these became theirs by an express Grant from him, VII. 32, 33, 34.


*By a statute for ever.]* As long as such kind of Sacrifices should last.

Ver. 16. *And Moses diligently sought the Goat of the sin-offering.]* Which had been offered for the People, IX. 15.

*And behold, it was burnt.]* This justified *Moses* his suspicion and fear, that some mistake might have been committed in other matters ; because he found, upon a diligent inquisition, that they had burnt upon the Altar, those parts of the *sin-offering*, which they ought to have eaten themselves, VI. 26, 29. In which it was the easier for them to mistake, without diligent observation of *Moses* his directions ; because the *sin-offering* which had been offered for *Aaron* himself, was just before wholly burnt without the Camp, IX. 11. and so were all the *Sin-offerings*, for the High-Priest, and for the whole Congregation, ordered to be, IV. 12, 21. that is, if their Blood was carried into the Holy Place, then nothing of them might be eaten, VI. 30. But otherwise, their Flesh was to be eaten in the Court of the Tabernacle, as is expressly commanded, VI. 26. This distinction they either did not well observe, when it was delivered ; or being oppressed with sorrow, for the loss of *Nadab* and *Abihu*, they did not think it fit to feast at this time upon the Flesh of this

Chapter Offering. For so *Aaron* excuses this Fact, v. 19.

X. *And he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar.*] He

 faith nothing to *Aaron*: either because he was loth to add to his Grief; or because it was the business of his Sons to look after this Sacrifice, and to see that the Flesh of it was disposed of according to God's orders.

*The sons of Aaron, which were left alive.*] Who, by the punishment upon their Brethren, should have learnt greater caution in their Ministry.

Verse 17. Ver. 17. *Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin-offering in the holy place?*] That is, obeyed the Commandment which I gave you, VI. 26.

*Seeing it is most holy.*] VI. 25.

*And God hath given it you.*] VI. 29.

*To bear the iniquity of the Congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD.*] God bestowed upon the Priests this Reward of their Service, that they might be the more willing to take upon them the Peoples Sins, and to make an Expiation carefully for them. And indeed, the very eating of the *Peoples Sin-offering*, argued the Sins of the People were, in some sort, laid upon the Priests; to be taken away by them. Which being done, they had reason to rejoyce also in a Feast upon this Sacrifice; which God had been pleased to accept, for the taking away of the Sins of the People. From whence the Sacrifice of Christ may be explained, who is said to *bear our iniquity*, (as the Priest is said here to do) all our Sins *being laid on him*; who took upon him to make an Expiation for them, by the Sacrifice of himself. For the Priest here by eating of the *Sin-offering*, receiving the Guilt upon himself, may well be thought to prefigure one, who should be both Priest and Sacrifice for Sin: which was accomplished in Christ.

Ver.

Ver. 18. *Behold.*] Observe what I say to you.

*The blood of it was not brought in, within the holy place.*] It was none of those Sacrifices which I commanded you to burn intirely ; but required you to eat of it, VI. 26, 30.

*Ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.*] For as there was a peremptory Law forbidding the Priests to eat the Flesh of any Sacrifice, whose Blood was brought into the Holy Place, to make atonement with it : so there was as peremptory a Law, that they should eat the Flesh of those Sacrifices for Sin, whose Blood was not brought in thither.

Ver. 19. *And Aaron said unto Moses.*] Though Verse 19. *Moses* questioned only *Eleazar* and *Ithamar*, yet *Aaron* makes the answer : they not being able perhaps to give an account of what they had done, though sensible of their mistake.

*Behold, this day have they offered their sin-offering, and their burnt-offering before the LORD.*] His Apology for them seems to be this, that they had not wholly violated God's Command ; but performed the Substance of it, though they had failed in one Circumstance. For they had not only offered the *Sin-offering* for the People (for that is meant by *their Sin-offering*) but also their *Burnt-offering* (IX. 15, 16.) and that *before the LORD*, in the place where he ordered them to be offered. In all this *Aaron* was the principal Minister, but they assisted him : For it is expressly said, *They presented unto him the Blood* of the Peace-offerings, (which at the same time were also offered) *and they put the fat upon the breasts*, when he burnt the fat upon the Altar, IX. 18, 20.

*And such things have befallen me.*] After this was done, followed the death of *Nadab* and *Abihu*, who went in to burn Incense : which struck him into such

Chapter  
X.



a Consternation, and made him so exceeding sad, that he was not fit to feast with *Eleazar* and *Ithamar* upon the Sacrifice ; and so suffered them to burn it.

*And if I had eaten the sin-offering to day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?* ] Would God have been pleased with me , if in such Sadness and Sorrow, I had eaten of the Sacrifice? This is the reason whereby he justifies the omission of which his Sons were accused ; in not eating the Sin-offering in the Holy Place. The blame of which he takes upon himself ; for to have eaten it with a sad Countenance and a heavy Heart, he thought would have been to pollute it. And therefore he chose to forbear it, and to give it wholly to God, by burning the Flesh of it, as he had done the Fat ; which he hoped would be more acceptable, than to eat it in grief. And to eat it without grief and sorrow was impossible : for though they had not been so dutiful to him, as they ought to have been ; yet he could not extinguish the Affection of a Father towards them, nor suddenly cease to mourn inwardly for their untimely death.

From this place *Maimonides* gathers, there was but one day of Mourning due to the dead, *viz.* the first : the rest were added by the Constitution of the Elders.


Ver. 20. *And when Moses heard that, he was content.* ]  
Verse 20. He was either satisfied with his reason, and thought he had done well, (for Nature seems to have directed what was afterwards enjoined, that they should rejoyce in their Feasts, XII *Dent.* 7, &c. and not eat holy things in their mourning, XXVI. 14.) or he would not further charge him with a Fault, for which there was so fair an Excuse. For where there is no wilful Contempt, but rather a Respect intended in any  
Action,

Action, all good Men are inclined to make a favourable Construction of it, and grant it an Indulgence, though there be some Error in it.

Chapter  
XI.

## CHAPTER XI.

**M**OSES having mentioned, in his preceding Discourse about Sacrifices, several sorts of Uncleanness, (V. 2, 3.) and in the foregoing Chapter (X. 10.) commanded the Priests to keep themselves sober, that they might at all times be able to distinguish between *clean and unclean*, takes an occasion from thence, to give an account of that matter. For otherwise, that which we read (Chapter XVI.) would here have most naturally followed (as appears from the 11th Verse of it) being about the principal Sacrifice, whereby all manner of Uncleanness was to be expiated; which he now inserts in the midst of those things, that belong to that head. For first, he treats in this Chapter of *unclean Meats*; and in the XII, XIII, XIV, XV<sup>th</sup> of *unclean Persons, - Garments, and Habitations*. And then, (after he hath directed how to make the great Atonement for the whole Nation, and some other things) he returns in the latter end of the XVII<sup>th</sup> Chapter, to speak of some *forbidden Food*; and Chapter XVIII<sup>th</sup> of *unclean Marriages*: And after a Repetition of several Laws (Chapt. XIX.) of some greater Uncleannesses: and Chapt. XXI. of *Priests* that were unclean: and lastly, of *Sacrifices* not fit to be offered, Chap. XXII.

Chapter  
XI.

 Verse 1.

Ver. 1. *And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them.*] The Consecration of *Aaron* being now compleatly finished, God spake to him, as well as unto *Moses*; he being also highly concerned to teach the People the difference that is here made between several sorts of Meats, (X. 11.) which *Moses* assures them was enacted by Divine Authority.

Verse 2.

Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, saying.*] They were all to take special notice of what follows, because by the Diet here prescribed, they were discriminated from all other People in the World.

*These are the beasts that ye shall eat, among all the beasts that are on the earth.*] God having bestowed upon Mankind, after the Flood, every living thing to be their Food, IX *Gen.* 3. it hath raised a question among learned Men, why God should limit and restrain his own People from the benefit of this general Grant. And some have thought this so unaccountable, that they have said it is in vain to enquire into the reason of the difference that is made here of Meats: concerning which *P. Cuneus* declares (as *Plutarch* doth of the Laws of *Solon* and *Lycurgus*) that no doubt they were enacted with wise Counsel; but the reason of the Authors cannot be known, *Lib. II. de Republ. Hebræorum, cap. 24.* But others think the reason is plain enough; and the Jews are of opinion that the Creatures, here called *unclean*, were forbidden to be eaten, because they were unwholsome Food. So *Maimonides* discourses at large, in his *Môre Nevôch. P. III. cap. 48.* where he saith there can be no doubt, that every thing here prohibited, yields a bad Nourishment, except it be *Swines-flesh* and *fat*: and yet he endeavours to show, that there is no reason to think otherwise of those *two*. *R. Levi* of *Barcelona* is of the same mind, but pretends not to be able to demonstrate it as *Maimonides*

nides doth. For the Sum of a long and pious Discourse, which he hath upon this Subject ( *Præcept.* LXXIX. where he treats of that Flesh which was torn by wild Beasts) amounts to this : ' That the Body being the Seat of the Soul, where it doth its business, ' God would have it fitted to the Desires and Employments of the Soul. And therefore the Law, saith ' he, removes from us all those things which may ' hinder the Soul in its operations. For which reason such and such Meats are forbidden, as breed ill ' Blood : among which, if there be some whose hurtfulness is neither visible to us, nor to Physicians, do ' not wonder at it ; for *the faithful Physician who forbids them, is wiser than any of us.*

This opinion I cannot think to be wholly groundless : for though there be some Creatures here prohibited, which seem to us of as good Nourishment, as those which are allowed ; yet considering that Climate wherein the Jews lived, and the temper of their Blood, which was very hot, and apt to be extremely corrupted, (as appears by the unusual Leprosie to which they were obnoxious, more than other Nations) it is reasonable to conclude that God had some respect to this, in the ordering of their Diet. See *J. Wagenfeil Consut. Carminis R. Lipmanni*, p. 556. Yet I cannot think this to have been the chief reason of this Law (though it be very agreeable to the peculiar care God had of this People, that he should not only give them Civil and Sacred Laws, but direct them in the smallest Matters, as he did in their *Apparel, Building, &c.*) but the main drift and scope of it was, that the *Israelites* might be separated from all other Nations in the World, by a Diet peculiar to themselves : which kept them from such a familiar Conversation, as otherwise they might have had with the *Gentiles* ;  
and.

Chapter  
XI.

and consequently from learning their idolatrous Customs. And I do not see why I should not add, most of the the Creatures, which are reckoned *unclean*, were such as were in high esteem and sacred among the Heathen. As a *Swine* was to *Venus*, the *Owl* to *Minerva*, the *Hawk* to *Apollo*, the *Eagle* to *Jupiter*, and even the *Dog* to *Hecate*, &c. Whence *Origen* justly falls into an high admiration of *Moses* his wisdom; who so perfectly understood all Animals, and what relation they had to *Demons*, that he pronounced all those to be unclean, τὰ νομιζόμενα παρ' Ἀιγυπτίοις ἢ τοῖς λαοῖς τῆς ἀνθρώπων μαυρίαν, &c. which were esteemed by the *Egyptians*, and other Nations, to be the Instruments of Divination; and those to be clean, which were not so, *Lib. IV. contra Celsum*, p. 225. And if in *Moses* his time such Creatures were not sacred to *Demons*, it is a greater wonder that he should mark those out for impure, which proved to be so sacred in after Ages: As a great number of Birds mentioned by *Porphyrus* (*Lib. III. περὶ Ἀποχρῆς*) who saith the Gods used them as *Κήρυκες*, to declare their mind to Men: and several other Creatures, mentioned by other Authors, as peculiarly appropriated to other Deities.

Many have discoursed largely of the Moral Reasons of these Precepts; particularly a very learned Man now living, *Joh. Wagenfeil*, in his Annotations on that Title in the *Misna* called *Sota*, fol. 1171, &c.

Verse 3.

Ver. 3. *Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed.*] There are some Creatures which *Porphyrus* (in the Book fore-mentioned, *Lib. IV.*) calls *μόνουχα*, whose Hoofs are solid, and not at all divided; such as *Horses*, *Asses*, and *Mules*: Others that are *πολυχιδν*, divided into several parts, like Toes; as *Lions*, *Wolves*, and *Dogs*: But a third sort that are only *διχιδν* (as *Aristotle* calls them) divided into two parts; as *Oxen*,  
Deer,

Deer, Sheep, Goats, &c. And these are of two kinds ; Chapter  
for some divide the Hoof into two parts, but it is XI.  
not cloven quite through ; as the *Camel*, whose Hoof  
is parted above, but joyned by a thick Skin below,  
and therefore reckoned among the unclean Beasts. O-  
thers both divided and cloven, which are those allow-  
ed by this Law to be clean Creatures.

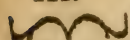
*And cheweth the cud among beasts, &c.]* As all those  
Beasts do, which are not ἀμφοδοντα ( as *Aristotle* calls  
them, *Lib. X. cap. 50.* ) that is, have not a Set of Teeth  
both above and below : Such are Oxen, Sheep, and  
Goats, which want upper Teeth ; and therefore bring  
their Meat up again into their Mouths, after it hath  
been some time in the Stomach ; that it may by a new  
chewing of it, be better prepared for digestion. So  
the Author of *Porta Cæli*, who explains this very ex-  
actly, when he saith, *For want of upper Teeth they can-*  
*not chew their Food perfectly at one time ; nor can the*  
*Stomach make a perfect digestion till it be ground a second*  
*time. And therefore such Creatures are provided with a*  
*a double Stomach : an upper, into which the Meat goes*  
*down after the first chewing ; and another, into which it*  
*is sent, after it hath been grinded a second time.*

*That shall ye eat.]* The Hebrews truly observe (par-  
ticularly *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. CLIX.* ) that  
all kinds of Animals, which had not every one of these  
Marks ( of parting the Hoof, and being cloven-  
footed, and chewing the Cud ) were unlawful to be  
eaten.

Ver. 4. *Nevertheless, these shall ye not eat, of them* Verse 4.  
*that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof.]*  
This is added as an Explication of the foregoing Rule,  
to show, that if any of the fore-mentioned Marks  
werewanted, such Creatures must not be eaten.

## Chapter

## XI.



*As the Camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof, &c.*] The latter part of this Character is not to be understood, as if the Camel did not divide the Hoof at all; but not quite thorow, so as to be cleft, as well as divided. For though its Hoof be divided above, it coheres below, as R. Solomon observes. And so doth Aristotle, Lib. II. cap. 1. and Pliny, L. XI. cap. 45. This being so very plainly expressed in this Law, it is something strange that *Heliogabulus* should order the Flesh of Camels and *Ostriches* to be served up to his Table, *Dicens, præceptum Judæis ut ederent*: saying, The Jews were commanded to eat them; as *Lampridius* reports his words, cap. 28. *Salmasius* indeed upon that place saith, he found these two words, *Struthiones* and *Camelos*, joyned together to make one word, in a MS. of the Palatine Library, which reads *Struthiocamelos exhibuit in canis*. Which seems to some to mend the matter; but then they are forced to interpret *præceptum* by *concessum*; as if he had said, *God did not forbid this Meat to the Jews*: which is altogether uncertain. It is better to say, That though many of the Pagans did read the Law of *Moses*, yet they did it carelessly, without sufficient attention to it.

## Verse 5.

Ver. 5. *And the Coney.*] Much might be said to justify our Translation of the word *Saphan*, by the English *Coney*, if it could be proved that they *chew the Cud*; which they do not, having upper Teeth. Therefore *Bochart*, by many Arguments, proves this word *Saphan* to signifie a Mountain Mouse; which, as *Solomon* saith, XXX Prov. 26. *Make their holes in Rocks*: which *Rabbits* do not; but this Creature doth, as he proves out of the Arabian Writers; who call it *Aljarbua*, and say it chews the Cud. See *Hierozoicon*, P. I. L. III. cap. 33.

*Because he cheweth the cud, &c.]* Or rather, *Though he chew the cud*, yet wanting the other Mark, they were to look upon it as unclean.

Ver. 6. *And the Hare, because he cheweth (or, though he cheweth) the cud, but divideth not the hoof, he is unclean unto you.* The same Author shows in the same Book, cap. 37. that the Hebrew word *Arnebeth* is rightly translated a *Hare*. For though no Author, but *Moses*, saith it *chews the Cud*, yet *Aristotle* saith something like it, *Lib. III. cap. 22.* where he observes it hath a runnet in the Stomach. And *Th. Bartholinus* in his *Anatom. Hist. Cent. 2. Histor. LXXXVI.* tells us, That in his Dissection of an *Hare*, though he found but one Stomach, which made him wonder at first, that *Moses* should reckon it among the Creatures that ruminates, yet he found that what was wanting in the simple Stomach, was supplied by the largeness of the *intestinum Cæcum*. Which Gut is of a great bigness, consisting of two parts. In one of which he found liquid and white Excrements (like to *Chyle*) as if it were another Stomach: The other part, towards the *Ileon*, being full of black Excrements.

Ver. 7. *And the Swine, though he divide the hoof, and be cloven-footed; yet he cheweth not the cud: he is unclean to you.]* Though the Swine hath the first part of the Mark of a clean Creature compleatly, being cloven-footed, as well as having the Hoof divided, yet not chewing the Cud, it is forbidden to be eaten. And this, no doubt, was the sole foundation of the Jews abstaining from this Meat. Whose filthy feeding and wallowing in the Mire *Maimonides* fancies, was the only cause why it was prohibited, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 48.* To which others add, its feeding upon Flesh, as *Vossius* observes, *L. III. de orig. & progressu Idol. c. 42.* where he gives other reasons also for it. One of which,

Chapter

XI.



viz. that it was apt to breed the Leprosie, to which they were very subject in those Countries, is ingeniously treated of by *Petrus Cuneus* in his *Republ. Hebræor. Lib. II. cap. ult.* and more lately by another very learned Person, *J. Wagenfeil, Carminis R. Lipmanni Consultatio*, p. 556. To which *Clemens Alexandrinus* adds several other reasons, *Lib. VII. Strom. p. 718.* and there are many more in *Lactantius* relating to Morality, *Lib. IV. Divin. Instit. cap. 17.* But whatsoever grounds there might be of this Prohibition, that alone could not be the reason, why the whole Nation of the Jews abhorred this more than any other unclean Creatures, which were equally forbidden with this. Insomuch, that they would not, when they spoke of it, mention its proper name; but called it *another* (or a *strange*) thing. Which arose sure from some other cause, that, in process of time, made this the most abominable of all other Creatures. And that was, I take it, because the *Gentiles* used it in their Sacrifices and Mysteries of Religion; and because nothing was accounted a more delicious Food among many great Nations: which (if a vehement abhorrence had not been infused into the *Jews* of this Creature) might have invited them to their Tables, and bred such Familiarity with them, as might have concluded in Idolatry. *Pliny* observes *Lib. VIII. cap. 51.* that no Creature affords greater plenty of delicious Dishes at their Tables than this, *Neque alio ex animali numerosior materia ganea, &c.* Insomuch that old *Homer*, relating how *Enmaus* entertained *Ulysses* (*Odyss. XIV.*) saith only that he killed a great Hog of five years old, and that only for five Guests. They that would see more of this, may look into *Petrus Castellanus, Lib. II. de Esu Carnium, cap. 1, 2, &c.* where he shows also out of *Varro* (*Lib. II. de Re Rustica, cap. 4.*) that the *Gentiles*

knew of no ancienter Sacrifices than this, after they began to offer Animals upon their Altars. For they thought that would be most acceptable to their Gods, which best pleased themselves: insomuch that a Swine, which the later *Greeks* called *ῥῆς*, was anciently called *ῥῆς*, *ab illo verbo quod dicitur ῥῆς*, from that word which signifies to Sacrifice. For the first Sacrifices were of this Creature, as appears by the Mysteries of *Ceres*, in which a Sow was offered; and at their Marriages the ancient Kings and great Men of *Etruria* offered the like Sacrifice; and so did the *Latins* and *Greeks* in *Italy*. The *Hierapolitans* indeed looked upon Swine as unclean, and would neither eat them, nor offer them to their Gods; nor would they of *Pessinuntium* in *Galatia*: *quod prorsus Mosaicum est*, which they learnt in all likelihood from *Moses*, as *Huetius* thinks, *Demonstr. Evang. Propos. IV. cap. II. n. I.* But in many other Nations this Food was highly valued: and *Athenaus*, I observe, gives the very same reason of its Name that *Varro* doth, *Lib. IX. Deipnos. Οἱ δὲ σὺν εἰρηδαῖσι διορεῖ ῥῆν, τὸν εἰς θυσιᾶν ἐνιεθῆναι*. From whence it is, that *Aristophanes* calls them *Μυσικὰς Χοίρας*, Mystical Swine, in his *Acharnan*: because, as the Scholiast there explains it, *διὰ τὸ ἐν τοῖς Μυστηρίοις Δημῆτερά ῥῆσαι*, They were offered in the Mysteries of *Ceres*. And *Julian* himself, in his Oration upon the Mother of the Gods (*Orat. V.*) confesses, *Φίλον εἶναι πεπίστευσαι ῥῆμα τοῖς χθονίοις θεοῖς ἐκ ἀπεικότως*, It was deservedly believed to be a grateful Sacrifice to the Terrestrial Gods, p. 332. Edit. Patav.

Ver. 8. Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch.] Some think the latter part of this Precept signifies no more, but that they should not meddle with their Carcase to prepare it for Meat, (as the word *touch* seems to be used, III *Gen. 3.*) though they

Chapter XI. they did not eat it. But others take it more largely, that they should not so much as open them, to take out the Fat, and apply it to any use. In this the *Jews* are so scrupulous, that they say they may not touch them (though alive) with one of their Fingers, for fear of the Leprosie. It being a Proverbial saying among them, which we read in the Treatise *Kidduschin*, That *ten measures of Leprosie descending into the World, Swine took to themselves nine of them, and the rest of the World one.*

If we may believe *Herodotus*, *Lib. II. cap. 47.* the *Egyptians* lookt upon Swine as so unclean, that if any one touched one of them by chance, as he passed by, he was bound to wash himself, with his Garments, in the River. Certain it is, that not only they, but the *Arabians*, and some other neighbouring Nations, did abstain from Swines flesh, as *Bochartus* and others have observed, (See his *Hierozoicon. P.I. L.II. cap. 57. p. 702.* and *Petr. Castellanus, L. II. de Esu Carnium, cap. 4.*) which they learnt, I doubt not, at first from the Jews; and afterwards found other reasons for it. This abhorrency of Swine is propagated into far distant Countries among the *Mahometans*; particularly into *Mindanao*, one of the *Philippine Islands*; where, if any one have but touched one of these Creatures, he is not permitted to come into any Bodies House, for many days after. So *Dampier* relates in a late *Voyage round the World, chap. 12. p. 343.* where he says, The *Sultan's* Brother having a pair of Shoes made him by one of their Ships Crew (which they seldom wear there) fell into a great Passion, when he was told the Thred, where-with the Shoes were sewed, was pointed with *Hogs bristles*; and would not wear them.

Ver. 9. *These shall ye eat, of all that are in the waters.*] Chapter XI.  
Though some of the Heathens abstained perpetually from all Fish, and others only for some time, *ἐν ταῖς ἀγνείαις*, when they were under strict Obligations of Purity, (as *Julian* tells us in the fore-mentioned Oration V.) But God left his People at greater liberty, forbidding to them only some kinds of Fish; by abstinence from which they were sufficiently distinguished from those Nations, which did eat all indifferently, and accounted Fish the greatest delicacy.

*Whatsoever hath fins and scales.*] If both these Marks did not concur in a Fish, they were not to eat it. But their Doctors say, (as we learn from *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. CL.*) that if but one Scale was found on a Fish, it was accounted lawful; and they needed not to observe whether it had Fins or no: for all that have Scales, they say, have Fins; though, on the contrary, all that have Fins have not Scales. They observe also, *secondly*, that it was lawful to eat young Fish before their Scales appeared, if they were of that kind, which have Scales when they are grown. And, *thirdly*, all Fishes that have Scales when they are in the Sea, but cast them when they are taken out, are lawful.

*In the Waters, in the Seas, and in the Rivers.*] By *Waters* in this place, as distinguished from *Seas* and *Rivers*, are meant *Lakes* and *Ponds*. And so *Moses* expresses all the places where Fish is found.

Ver. 10. *And all that have not fins, nor scales, &c.* Verse 10.  
*shall be an abomination to you.*] There was an ancient Law among the *Romans*, made by *Numa*, That no Fish which wanted Scales, should be used in those Feasts which they made in honour of their Gods. So *Pliny* tells us, *Lib. XXXII. Nat. Hist. cap. 2.* where he quotes an ancient Writer for it.

Ver.

Chapter Ver. 11. *They shall be even an abomination unto you.*]


XI. The next words explain what he means by *abomination*; that they should not eat their Flesh, nor touch  
 Verse 11. their Carcases.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you.*] He repeats it again, that they might take notice, that this alone was a sufficient Mark of difference: And therefore he doth not give any instance of particular Fishes, that might be eaten or not eaten; as he did of Beasts. He uses also the word *abomination* concerning prohibited Fishes, (which he doth not of such Beasts, whom he only calls *unclean*) because there was greater danger of their transgressing in this matter; Fishes being a more usual Food among the Eastern People, than Flesh. Insomuch, that among the later *Greeks*, the word *ἄσθον*, which signifies all manner of Victuals, came to be used peculiarly for Fish. See *Bochartus* in his *Hierozoic. P. I. Lib. I. cap. 6.* where he observes also the greatest Luxury was committed in this sort of Food: which any one may see that reads *Athenæus*.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls, they shall not be eaten.*] Here are no Notes given, as in the two foregoing sorts of Creatures, to distinguish clean Birds from unclean: And therefore the Hebrew Doctors say, all Birds are lawful to be eaten, but these XXIV. mentioned in this Chapter; which they were to have in abhorrence. Yet they adventure to give four Marks of a clean Bird; the principal of which are, *If it do not fasten its Talons*; i. e. be not rapacious: *and have one Claw longer than the rest.* See *R. Levi Barcelonita, Præcept. CLXI.*

*They*

*They shall be an abomination.]* This is repeated to Chapter  
make them more careful in this matter. XI.

*The Eagle.]* He names in the first place, *the King of Birds*, as *Pindar* calls the Eagle, 

——— τῶν Βασιλῶν.

whose Flesh is very hard, and whose Nature is very rapacious: and therefore, both upon a Natural and Moral Account, some Authors fancy it was forbidden to be eaten. See *Vossius*, *Lib. III. de Orig. & Progr. Idol. cap. 77.* But I think *Origen* hath given a better Account of it, in the place I named above; that *Moses* by his admirable Wisdom understood what Creatures were lookt upon as Prophetical by the *Egyptians*, and other Nations; and these he prohibited to the *Jews*: Among which he exprelly names the *Eagle* and the *Hawk*, *Lib. IV. contra Celsum*, p. 225. For *Diodorus Siculus* saith (*Lib. I.*) that τὸν δ' αἰλὸν Οἰσεῖοι τιμῶσι, *The People of Thebes worship the Eagle*, looking upon it as a Royal Bird, and worthy of *Jupiter*. And *Julian* in his Oration upon the *Mother of the Gods* (*O-rat. V.*) saith, That in the time of their strictest Purifications, they were permitted φιλῶσις Χρηδαί (so *Spanhemius* truly reads in the late Edition of *Julian's* Works) to eat Birds, πλὴν ὀλίγων, ἧς ἱερὰς εἶναι πάντῃν συνέθενται, *except a few, which had been commonly held Sacred.* Which is a plain acknowledgment of the sacredness of some Birds among the Gentiles.

*The Ossifrage.]* All Authors, in a manner, agree, that the Hebrew word *Peres* signifies a kind of Eagle; but what kind is not so certain. *Bochartus* thinks it is rightly translated by *Junius*, as it is by us, the *Ossifrage*: for the Hebrew word *Paras*, in *III Micah 3.* is used for *breaking of bones*. See *Hierozoic. P. II. Lib. II. c. 5.*

Chapter  
XI.

*The Osprey.*] This is also of the same Species; and signifies that sort, which the *Greeks* call *Haliæetus*, the *Sea-Eagle*. But *Bochartus* in the same Book, *cap. 6.* thinks the Hebrew word *Oznija*, rather signifies that which they call *Melaniætus*, the *black Eagle*. Which though it be the least, yet is the strongest of all other, and therefore called *Valeria* by the *Romans*: and was so noted for many other qualities, besides its great strength, that it makes it probable *Moses* did not here omit it.

## Verse 14.

Ver. 14. *And the Vulture, and the Kite after his kind.*] No wonder Interpreters differ in their Translation of the two Hebrew words, *Daa* and *Aja*; the former of which we translate a *Vulture*, the latter a *Kite* (which others translate quite contrary, taking *Daa*, or *Raa*, as it is called in *Deuteronomy*, for a *Kite*) because there is no way to find the signification of them, unless it be by the roots, from whence they may be thought to be derived. Which makes *Bochart* think the first word ought to be translated a *Kite*, called *Daa*, from its very swift flight. Most of the ancient and later Interpreters also, are of his mind. As for the second word in this Verse, *Aja*, some take it for a *Vulture*: but *Bochart*, from several observations, judges it to be a kind of *Hawk* or *Falcon*. See in the same Book, *cap. 8.* After this word there follows in *Deuteronomy* XIV. 13. the name of a Bird which is here omitted, called *Daja*, which he takes for the *black Vulture*; as the Reader may find in the next Chapter, *cap. 9.*

*After his kind.*] Though there be some little difference in shape, yet these Birds all belong to one Species. See *v. 22.*

## Verse 15.

Ver. 15. *Every Raven after his kind.*] No Body doubts that the Hebrew word *Oreb*, (which signifies *blackness*) is rightly translated a *Raven*: of which the *Arabian* Writers mention *four* kinds. And some think

under this name is comprehended, not only *Crows*, and *Daws*, and *Choughs*; but *Starlings* and *Pies* also. See *Bochartus*, cap. 10. p. 202. Chapter XI.

Ver. 16. *And the Owl.*] The Hebrew word *Bath-jaana*, it appears, by many places in the Prophets, signifies a Bird which inhabits the Wildernesses, and desolate Places. See XIII *Isa.* 21. XXXIV. 13. L *Jer.* 39, &c. By which the ancient Interpreters of Scripture almost unanimously understand the *Ostrich*; though a very learned Man of our own Nation (*Nic. Fuller* in his *Miscellanies*, Lib. VI. cap. 7.) indeavours by a probable Argument to support our Translation. But it hath been the constant perswasion of the Jews, that God did not permit them to eat the Flesh of an *Ostrich*, which is no where forbidden, if not in this word. And therefore *Bochartus* maintains, against our *Fuller*, and labours to prove that *Bath-jaana* signifies the female *Ostrich*, P. II. *Hierozoic. Lib. II. cap. 14.* where he shows the word *Bath* (i. e. daughter) is prefixed to the name of many Birds, without any respect to their Age, and doth not signify their *young ones*; but only the *females*.

*And the night Hawk.*] In the next Chapter to that now named, the same *Bochart* proves that the Hebrew word *Thacmas* (which we here translate the *Night-Hawk*) signifies the male *Ostrich*. For there is no general name for this Bird in the Hebrew Language, to comprehend both Sexes, (as there is for an *Eagle* and a *Raven*) and therefore *Moses* mentions both *Male* and *Female* distinctly; that none might think, by forbidding one of them only, he allowed the other.

*And the Cuckow.*] The LXX. St. *Hierom*, and some later Interpreters, translate the Hebrew word *Sachaph* by the Greek word *Αἰγάριον*, a *Sea-gull*. Which the same great Man, before-mentioned, thinks most probable.

## Chapter

## XI.



*And the Hawk after his kind.]* There is the greatest consent in the Translation of the Hebrew word *Netz*, which all agree signifies an *Hawk*; from its strength and swiftness in flight, which made it Sacred to *Apollo*. For *Eustathius* observes upon *Iliad*. X. That ὄξυπτερος δ' ἰεραξ, ἢ δ' Ἑλίου ὄξυκίμνός, an *Hawk* flies, as the *Sun* moves, very swiftly. And every one knows there are very various kinds of these Birds. *Callimachus* mentions Six, *Aristotle* X. and *Pliny* Sixteen sorts. See *Bochart* in the same Book, cap. 19.

Verse 17. Ver. 17. *And the little Owl.]* Interpreters generally agree that *Chos* signifies a kind of Owl; following the LXX. who translate it *ωκλινοξξ*. Yet *Bochart* hath collected a great many ingenious Arguments, to prove that it signifies that Bird, which the Greeks call *ὄνοκεγπαλ*, a *Bittern*. See there cap. 20.

*And the Cormorant.]* Though the same learned Person doth not approve of this Translation, yet he acknowledges the Hebrew word *Salach* signifies some *Sea-bird*, which sits upon Rocks, and strikes at fishes with great force, and draws them out of the Waters. And so the *Talmudists*, in the Treatise called *Cholni*, expound it; and the Gloss upon it there says, it signifies the *Crow of the Waters*, that is, a *Cormorant*.

*And the great Owl.]* There are various Translations of the Hebrew word *Jansaph*, which *St. Hierom* takes for a *Stork*, and others for a *Bustard*: But *Bochart* acknowledges the *Syriac* and *Chaldee* Translation to be the most probable; which is the same with ours.


Verse 18. Ver. 18. *And the Swan.]* In this Translation we follow *St. Hierom*: but *Jonathan* takes it for a kind of Owl, which he calls *Otja*. Whereby he means, no doubt, that Bird which *Aristotle* calls *ὠρίς*: which he saith is like an Owl, having Tufts of Feathers about its ears; from whence it hath the name of *Otus*, L. VIII.

cap. 12. And so the *Chaldee*, the *Syriac*, and the *Samaritan* here translate the Hebrew word *Thinsemeth*, which a great many Modern Interpreters follow; who take this for that which the Latins call *noctua*, as the former for that Owl which they call *buho*.

*The Pelican.*] That the Hebrew word *Kaath* signifies a *Pelican* is not disputed. But that it also signifies the Bird we call an *Hern*, is not improbable; being joyned with *Chos* in the CII *Psalms* 6. which is a Bird that makes an unpleasant noise, especially that kind of them that cries like a Bittern, and is called by later Writers *Butorius*.

*And the Gier-Eagle.*] There are many various Opinions about this Bird, which the Hebrews call *Racham*. But *Bochart* hath shown out of the *Arabian* Writers, that it signifies a kind of *Eagle*, or *Vulture*: for sometimes they call it by one of these names, sometimes by the other. It being of a dubious kind, between an *Eagle* and a *Vulture*; and therefore happily by us translated a *Gier-Eagle*, that is, a *Vulture Eagle*, which *Aristotle* calls *γυρναεῖς*. See *Hierozoic*. P. II. L. II. cap. 25, 26, 27. where *Bochart* shows it is such a harmless and good natur'd Bird, that thence it had the name of *Racham*, and in *Arabick* of *Rachama*: and was made the *Hieroglyphick* of Mercy and Tenderness among the *Egyptians*, if *Horus Apollo* may be believed.

Ver. 19. *And the Stork.*] There are vastly different Interpretations of the word *Chasida*; which imports kindness no less than the foregoing *Racham*. But there is no Reason to depart from the Opinion of the later Hebrews, who take it, as we do, to signify a *Stork*. The *Piety* (as the *Latins* call it) of which Bird, is celebrated by all Authors, and is the very import of the Hebrew word *Chasida*. But it feeds upon Serpents, and therefore, as *Bochart* imagines, was prohibited

Chapter XI.  hibited to be eaten by the Jews: though upon this account it was had in honour by the People of *Theffaly*, and by the *Egyptians*, as he observes in the fore-mentioned Book, *cap. 29.*

*The Heron after his kind.*] There are at least *ten* different Interpretations of the Hebrew word *Anapha*; among which ours is one. But it being derived from a word which signifies *anger*, *Bochartus* rather takes it for a *Mountain Falcon*; which is a fierce Bird, and very prone to anger.

*And the Lap-wing.*] The Hebrew Doctors take *Dukipbath* for a *Mountain Cock*, which hath a double Crest, and thence hath its name, according to *R. Solomon*. Or rather it may be so called from the place where it resorts; for *Dik* in Arabick is a *Cock*, and *Kepha* a *Rock*, from whence *Bochart* probably conjectures this Bird had its name, because it lives in mountainous places. And he thinks the *LXX.* and the *Vulgar* have rightly translated it *ἐπύπτα* and *Upupam*: which is the sense also of four Arabian Interpreters. It is a portentous kind of Bird, which hath a Crest from its Bill to the hindermost part of its head; and one of the principal Birds used in the ancient Superstitions of the *Magicians* and *Augurs*, as he observes *cap. 31.*

*And the Bat.*] As *Moses* begins the Catalogue of Birds with the noblest, which is the Eagle, so he ends it with the vilest, which is a *Bat*; being of a dubious kind, as *Aristotle* observes, between a *Bird* and a *Mouse*, *Lib. 4. cap. 13.* where he saith it doth *ἐπαμφοτέρω τῶν αἰνῶν ἐκ πελοῦς*, &c. See the famous *Bochartus*, who shows that its name in Hebrew, which is *Attaleph*, imports it to be a *Bird of Darknes*s. Whence that phrase in the Prophet, *II Isaiah 20.* *In that day a man shall cast his Idols of Silver and Gold to the Bats and the Moles*; i. e. they shall no more appear to delude Men with

with their glittering brightness, but be utterly destroyed. Chapter XI.

Ver. 20. *All Fowls that creep.*] The Hebrew word *Oph* is not well translated *Fowls*; but signifies rather all *flying things going upon all four*. All flying things that go upon four feet are here forbidden; such as all kinds of *Flies*, and *Wasps*, and *Bees*, as *Jonathan* here explains it. A *Fly* indeed is observed to be ἑξάπους: but though it have six feet, yet it goes only upon four, as not only *Lucian*, but *Aristotle* notes; the two fore-feet serving for other uses. See *Bochart* in his *Hierozoic*. P. II. L. IV. cap. 9.

*Shall be an abomination to you.*] It is observed by some, that the Birds here forbidden are either rapacious, and live on Flesh, (as *Eagles* and *Hawks*, &c.) or are Night-Birds, (as *Owls*, &c.) or haunt *Lakes* and *Marishes*, (as the *Bittern*, &c.) or are heavy, and not easily raised from the Earth, as the *Ostrich*; or live in *Graves* or in *Dung*, as the *Urupa*, and some of those flying things mentioned in this Verse: and upon these accounts are forbidden by *Moses*; who allows all those that live upon a cleaner Food, as those that follow do.

Ver. 21. *Yet these may ye eat, of every flying, creeping thing, &c.*] In this Verse he excepts such flying Insects, as besides their four feet, wherewith they go, have two legs or thighs which enable them to leap upon the Earth, as well as to go. Such are all the *Locusts* mentioned in the next Verse: unto which *Aristotle* ascribes six feet, whereas *Moses* mentions but four. In which they do not disagree; for *Aristotle* plainly saith, *they have six feet*, οὐδὲ τὰς ἀλμυροῖς μὲν ἰσχύουσιν, *if we take into the number the parts with which they leap*, L. IV. cap. 6. Which two hinder leaping legs, *Moses* distinguishes from the other four wherewith they go.

Ver<sup>s</sup>  
and

Chapter Ver. 22. *Even these of them ye may eat.*] There are  
 XI. nine kinds of Locusts mentioned in the holy Books;  
 four of which are here permitted to be eaten.

Verse 22. *The Locust after its kind.*] The Hebrew word *Arbob* is sometimes a common Name for all Locusts; but here signifies a peculiar sort, of that kind before-mentioned, which leapt, as well as went.


*The bald Locust after its kind.*] The Hebrew word is *Solam*: so called, as *Aben-Ezra* thinks, because it climbs up Roots, in which it delights.

*The Beetle after its kind.*] This sort of Locust, called *Chargol*, seems to have its name from the vast company wherein they fly together. But it is not fitly translated a *Beetle*; for none ever eat Beetles; nor are they four-footed, with legs to leap withal. Therefore *Chargol* is another sort of Locusts, unknown to us in these Countries; and so is that which follows; for a *Grashopper* is not a sort of Meat: But there were Locusts of that shape, which were large and fleshy in the Eastern Countries, and very good Food.

*The Grashopper after its kind.*] The Hebrew word *Chagab* signifies (as I said) a sort of Locusts, the original of whose Name *Aben-Ezra* intimates may be found in the *Arabick* Tongue. In which *Chahageba* signifies to cover as with a Vail: And in such Troops these Locusts fly, that sometimes they seem to darken the Sun it self. But by what marks these were distinguished from one another, the Hebrews differ so much, that it plainly shows they are wholly ignorant in this matter. The most that can be made of what they say, is, (as a Man very learned in these things hath observed, (*Job Ludolphus* in his Dissertation *de Locustis*, P. I. cap. 23.) that *Chargol* hath both a bunch on its back, and a Tail also: *Arbeh* hath neither: *Solam* only a Bunch, and not a Tail; and *Chagab* a Tail, but

no Bunch. Which, whether it be true or false, it doth not much concern us to know. But it is evident, that before our Saviour's time, they knew very well and certainly, what kind of Locusts are here meant; and accordingly perfectly understood what they might eat, and what not. For otherwise *John the Baptist* would have been hard put to it, who had no other Diet but this and Honey. And indeed in desert places, there was little other Food but this; by which whole Armies of Men have been relieved, when they were in danger to perish in *Libya*. For that Locusts were a common Food in the Eastern and Southern Countries, is so known, that I need not produce any Authorities for it. Nay, among the *Greeks* also, as *Bochartus* hath shown in his *Hierozoic. P. II. L. IV. cap. 7.* And *Vossius, L. IV. de Orig. & Progr. Idol. c. 78.* But no Body hath given such satisfaction in this matter, as the fore-named *Ludolphus*; who hath shown at large how many Nations live upon them, in his Commentary upon his *Æthiopick History*: and more lately in his most excellent *Dissertation concerning Locusts*. Wherein he relates what Clouds of them came into *Germany* not long ago (in the Month of *August*, in the Year One thousand six hundred ninety and three) of which he seeing Hogs and Hens and other Creatures feeding greedily, he and his Family adventured to eat freely of them also; and found the taste of them like that of a *Crab*. And a Jew of *Hierusalem*, who was then in their Country, assured him that the Locusts in *Judea* were much of the same shape with these in *Germany*; which he demonstrated to him by a draught he had made of them.

[*After his kind.*] Here it may be fit to note, in the conclusion of all, that this phrase, *after his kind*, (which is so often repeated in this Discourse of *Fowls*

Chapter XI.  and *flying things*) doth not necessarily signifie that there are different kinds of every Bird or flying thing to which it is applied ; but only imports *every one of that kind*. For he doth not speak in the Plural Number, *according to their kinds* ; but in the Singular, *after his kind* : which only denotes that the whole *Species* is prohibited. And what he saith of some *Fowls*, is in reason to be applied to all ; though, to avoid repetition, he doth not add these words [*after his kind*] to every one of them.

Verse 23. Ver. 23. *But all other flying creeping things which have four feet, shall be an abomination to you.*] Whether they were Locusts, or any other kind of Creature, who came under this Character, they were to avoid them carefully.

Verse 24. Ver. 24. *And for these ye shall be unclean : whosoever toucheth the carcase of them, shall be unclean.*] If they did either eat of them, or so much as touch the carcase of them, they might not be admitted to come into the Tabernacle, nor eat of any holy thing, nor converse with their Neighbours.

*Until the even.*] He doth not say they were to wash themselves, or their Clothes (as in the following Verse) which would incline one to think, that their meer Separation for all the day, from Communion with God and with one another, was their Cleansing, without any other Purification. But there are so many Commands for washing themselves and their Clothes, in other Defilements no greater than this, that it hath perswaded some to think such Cleansing was necessary in this case also. See XV. 5, 6, 7, 8, 10. and several other Verses in that Chapter.

Ver. 25. *And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them.*] Though it were only to carry them out of the Camp or City ; or remove them out of the way, that they might not infect the Air.

*Shall*

*Shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.]* His Body also, in all likelyhood, was to be washed ; as was required in other Purifications. No time is appointed for this, which perhaps a Man might think fit to do presently ; but notwithstanding he was to remain unclean till the Setting of the Sun.

Ver. 26. *The carcase of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not cloven-footed, &c.]* He takes occasion from hence to inform them, that it was as unlawful to touch the carcases of Beasts before prohibited to be eaten (v. 3, &c.) as of the Fowl and flying things now mentioned. But while they were alive it was not unlawful to touch them ; for they used *Camels*, and *Horses*, and *Asses*, for their necessary Service ; and therefore it is so expressed in other things, v. 31. *when they are dead.* Verse 26.

Ver. 27. *And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, &c.]* Hath feet with fingers like unto a hand ; for so it is in the Hebrew, *Whatsoever goeth upon his hands* : Such as the Ape, the Lion, the Bear, Dogs and Cats, &c. whose fore-feet resemble hands : These might neither be eaten, nor their carcases touched, without incurring uncleanness till Sun-set. Verse 27.

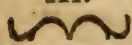
Ver. 28. *And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, &c.]* See v. 25. Verse 28.

Ver. 29. *These also shall be unclean unto you.]* So that they might not so much as touch them (as it is explained v. 31.) when they were dead ; much less eat them. Verse 29.

*Among the creeping things that creep upon the earth.]* Among things that have such short feet, that some of their bellies seem to touch the ground.

*The weasel.]* Though most Interpreters follow this Translation of the Hebrew word *Choled*, yet *Bochartus* hath alledged a great many probable reasons that it signifies a *Mole*. And one is, because it is joyned here

Chapter with the *Mouse*. See *Hierozoicon* P. I. L. III. cap. 35.  
 XI. where he treats of this very largely.

 *The Mouse*.] All acknowledge the Hebrew word *Achbar* signifies a *Mouse*; and more especially a *field Mouse*, which doth great mischief there; and thence hath its name, as the same *Bochartus* shows in the foregoing Chapter of that Book. But all sorts of Mice are here to be understood, as *Jonathan* observes, who thus paraphrases this word, *The black Mouse, the red and the white*; for they are of so many colours.

*The Tortoise after its kind*.] The same Author hath taken a great deal of pains to prove that *Tzab* doth not signify a *Tortoise*; but as the LXX. and *St. Hierom* take it, a *land Crocodile*. Which is a large sort of *Lizzard*, a Cubit long, with which *Arabia* abounds: out of which Language he indeavours at large to prove the truth of this Interpretation, *Lib. IV. cap. 1.*

Verse 30. Ver. 30. *And the Ferret*.] Out of the same Language, and the *Syriac* and *Samaritan* Paraphrase, the same judicious Writer proves, that *Anaka* signifies another sort of *Lizzard*, which the *Latines* call *Stellio*, and in those Countries hath a shrill cry. See there *cap. 2.*

*And the Cameleon*.] Most of the ancient Interpreters take *Coach* for another sort of *Lizzard*, which is the strongest (as this Name imports) of all other; and in these Countries was famous for its incounters with Serpents and Land Crocodiles; as the fore-named *Bochartus* shows out of the *Arabian* Writers, *lb. cap. 3.*

*And the Lizzard*.] All the ancient Interpreters agree that the Hebrew word *Letaa* signifies a sort of *Lizzard*; but of what kind, it is hard to determine. The aforesaid *Bochart* out of the *Arabian* Writers hath shown,

shown, it is like to that which is of a reddish colour, and lies close to the Earth, infecting the Meat, which it touches, with its venom, *Ib. cap. 4.* Chapter XI.

*The Snail.*] The same admirable Person, with great probability, still thinks *Moses* speaks of a sort of *Lizzard* called here *Chomet*, because it lyes in the Sand, which in the *Talmudick* Language is called *Chometon*, *Ib. cap. V.*

*And the Mole.*] It is apparent that the word *Thinsemeth*, which we here translate a *Mole*, is of a very doubtful signification: For in the 18th Verse of this Chapter it signifies a sort of *Fowl*; as here, in all probability, another sort of *Lizzard*. And if we may guess what sort, by the original of the word, it probably signifies the *Camoleon*, which gapes to draw in Air. See *Bochart. Hieroz. P. I. L. IV. cap. 6.* But after all that can be said, it must be acknowledged the significations of all these words are lost among the Jews; as *Aben-Ezra* confesses upon this Verse: *Neither these eight sorts of creeping things, nor the Birds before mentioned, are known to us, but by Tradition.* Which is as much as to say, they are not known at all; for there is no Tradition about them, as the *Talmudists* acknowledge; who send those who are doubtful what Birds are lawful, and what not, to be informed by those that are Masters of the Art of *Fowling*. Which might help to convince the Jews, were they not resolved to shut their Eyes, that difference of Meats is now ceased, because they know not what is forbidden, and what not, in many cases. And consequently the *Messiah* is come, to whom the gathering of the people was to be, (according to their Father *Jacob's* Prophecy, *XLIX Gen. 10.*) so that they should be no longer separated, but all Nations collected into one Body, and converse freely together, without any danger of being

Chapter XI. being defiled. For Idolatry being abolished by him, there was no reason remaining for keeping up the discrimination between Jews and Gentles, by a different Diet. This some of the ancient Jews saw very well, who said, that in the days of the *Messiah*, it should not be unlawful to eat *Swines-flesh*, no more then it was while they were subduing the Land of *Canaan*. This Tradition is acknowledged by *Abarbanel* himself in his *Rosch Amanah*, where he disputes for the Eternity of their Law, and indeavours to elude this Tradition of the ancient Doctors by Allegorical Interpretations. See *J. Carzovius* in *Schickard. Mischpat hammelech*, c. 5. *Theorem XVIII.*

Verse 31. Ver. 31. *These are unclean to you among all that creep, whosoever toucheth them when they be dead, shall be unclean.*] The Jews understand this with respect to the touching the dead Carcasses of these Creatures, and make the sense of it to be, *These eight alone are unclean to you; all other Reptiles; as Serpents and Scorpions, &c. you may touch, and not be polluted.* Thus *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. CLII.* For nothing was unclean by *Moses* his Law, whilst it was alive, but only a *Leper*, and a Woman in her *Separation*. Worms, Dogs, Swine, &c. were unclean to be touched, only when they were dead.

*Until the evening.*] v. 4. This was a plain document, as *Pellicanus* there observes, that there was no impurity in the things themselves; but it was meerly a prudential Constitution, to make such Defilements end with the day wherein they were contracted.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean.*] That is, it might not be used till it was cleansed. Whence the same *R. Levi* saith, the Jews are wont to call these *the Fathers of Pollutions*; because by their contact they defiled

defiled other things (Vessels, and Raiment, &c.) as well as Men, *Præcept.* CLII. where he acknowledges that the reason why these Creatures made things unclean, more than others, is not manifest. But he gives this pious Admonition thereupon; *If by our reason we be able to discern the usefulness of some Precepts, let us be very thankful for it: but if we cannot find how they are any way profitable to us, let us believe that God, in his infinite wisdom, saw the benefit we should receive by it, and therefore commanded it.*

*Whatsoever vessel it be wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, &c. so shall it be cleansed.]* The Heathens purified all things, in a manner, by washing them in water; but Moses requires only these things, which were of common use, to be so purified, in case of any defilement. And therefore Maimonides saith, *Such Laws as these were made to lessen their Labour and Service; and if there be any thing in them that seems too troublesome and tedious, it arises from our ignorance of the Rites and Customs of those times, which make such Precepts necessary.* P. III. More Nevoch. cap. 47.

Ver. 33. *And every earthen vessel, whereinto any other of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean.]* It defiled both the Vessel, and that which was contained in it. Verse 33.

*And ye shall break it.]* This is prescribed VI.28. because such Vessels were of no great value.

Ver. 34. *Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean.]* The Jews have many Observations about these sorts of Pollutions: but the simple meaning is, that any Meat, which might otherwise be lawfully eaten, was made unclean, if any Water poured out of such a Vessel as is before named, had come upon it. For the Water being defiled, it made the Meat on which it came to be unclean also. Verse 34.

This

Chapter This appears to be the sense, by what follows.

XI. *And all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel, shall be unclean.*] It might not be drunk out of such a Vessel, though otherwise it was not prohibited. But though liquid things were by such means made unclean, yet not dry things (such as Bread) because they did not so soon receive any *Effluviūms* from a dead Carcase, as Liquid things did. This they gather from v. 37, 38.

Verse 35. Ver. 35. *And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth, shall be unclean.*] Though the whole Carcase did not fall upon the things here named, yet if any part of it did, they were not fit to be used any more, but were to be broken in pieces. See v. 33. The design of all which Laws is very visible, that by making the *Israelites* very cautious how they touched these things, or any other on which they fell, they might much more abhor to eat any unclean Creature; and thereby be kept a separate People from all other Nations, from whose familiar Conversation they were by this means restrained, and consequently in less danger to learn their Idolatrous Customs.

*Whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, &c.*] Some translate the last words simply *pots*: and *Conr. Pellicanus* hath pertinently observed, that those places where Meat and Drink were commonly prepared (such as Ovens, and Pots, and Wine-vessels, and Cellars) it became them to preserve very clean and pure: which is the reason that *Moses* requires them to be *broken down*, if any part of the Carcase of unclean Creatures fell upon them.

*For they are unclean.*] Rendred hereby unfit for use. *And shall be unclean unto you.*] And therefore shall not be used by you as heretofore.

Ver. 36. *Nevertheless a fountain, or pit, (or cistern, as some translate it) wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean.*] This Exception seems to have been a merciful Provision for their speedy Cleansing from such Pollutions as they frequently contracted ; by allowing them to make use of any Collection of Waters ( notwithstanding any such Carcase had fallen into them) in their own private Grounds, as well as in the publick Baths ; such as *Bethesda* seems to have been, which had *five* Porches ; that they who laboured under the same sort of Pollution, might betake themselves to the same Porch , and go down into the Water together. If this had not been permitted, it might have been impossible (considering the few Rivers they had in that Country) to have cleansed themselves after their Defilements.

Chapter  
XI.  
~~~~~  
Verse 36.

*But that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.*] The Man who drew out these Carcases out of such Waters, was to be unclean till the Even ; *i. e.* Separated, as I said before, from the Tabernacle and from common Conversation. Or the meaning may be, that the Instrument, whatsoever it was, which he used to pull the Carcase out of the Fountain or Cistern, should be unclean, and not used any more.

Ver. 37. *If any part of their carcase fall upon any seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.*] If a Mouse, for instance, was found dead among the Wheat that was to be sown, it might notwithstanding be used for Seed : But other Wheat, which was not intended for Seed, was made unclean, and might not be used till it was washed. The reason of this difference is plain, because the *Seed that was to be sown*, went through many alterations before it could become Food, which took away all the pollution.

- Chapter Ver. 38. *But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.*]
- Verse 38. Wet Seed might be supposed to have received some tincture from the Carcase, which dry did not : And not being so fit to be sown till it was dry, was in that time to be cleansed.
- Verse 39. Ver. 39. *And if any beast of which ye may eat, die.*]
- Either of it self, or torn by Wild-beasts ; or be suffocated, so that the Blood remain in the Veins.
- He that toucheth the carcase thereof, shall be unclean until the even.*]
- Such Meat became unlawful, not only to be eaten, but to be touched.
- Verse 40. Ver. 40. *He that eateth of the carcase of it, shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even : he also that beareth the carcase, &c.*]
- See v. 24, 25. He speaks of such as eat of this Meat ignorantly : for if they did it knowingly, it was a presumption to which cutting off is threatned, XV Numb. 30.
- Verse 41. Ver. 41. *And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.*]
- Except those before-mentioned v. 21, &c.
- Shall be an abomination : it shall not be eaten.*]
- Such as Worms and Serpents : which for this very reason are counted vile and filthy, because they crawl upon the Earth.
- Verse 42. Ver. 42. *Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, and whatsoever hath more feet, &c.*]
- This Verse seems to be an Explication of the foregoing. For some creeping things have such short feet, that they are not to be discerned by our naked Eyes, but they appear as if they went upon their Bellies. Others have feet apparently ; and some only four (as Moles, &c.) others have many more than four, as Caterpillars, and Hoglice, which we call *Millepedes*, and those called *Centapees* in the *Philipine* Islands (mentioned in *Dampier's* late Voyage round the World, p. 320.)

p. 320.) not because they have really a *thousand*, or an *hundred* feet, but because they have a great many. And the *Scolopendra*, which the *Arabians* call *Nedall*, is another of this sort, which, they say, hath precisely XLIV feet, viz. XXII. on each side, as *Bochart* notes *Lib. IV. c. 6. p. 1.* And so the English call the *Centa-pees* before-mentioned, *forty legs*, which are on each side of the Belly.

*Among all the creeping things that creep upon the earth.*] Here *Nachmanides* is something curiously critical, and bids us observe, that *Moses* speaking (both here and in the foregoing Verse) not meerly of *creeping things*, but of such as *creep upon the Earth*; doth not intend such little Worms as are in *Pease*, or *Figs*, or *Dates*, or other Fruit, which were not included in this Precept, but might be eaten.

Ver. 43. *And ye shall not make your selves abominable by any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make your selves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.*] They made themselves *abominable* if they did eat them: and they made themselves *unclean* if they did but touch them. *R. Levi* of *Barcelona* fancies, that in this Verse *Moses* speaks particularly of things creeping in the Waters; as in the foregoing, of things creeping on the Earth. And then, as all those Worms which are in Fruit, were not to be deemed unlawful; so all those little Animals which move in the Waters, might be drank together with the Water which was drawn out of Wells; or Pits, &c. and which were bred in Water kept in Vessels.

Ver. 44. *For I am the LORD your God.*] See Verse .44 III *Exod. 15, 18.*

*Ye shall therefore sanctifie your selves.*] By this separate sort of Diet, and other fore-mentioned Observances.

Chapter  
XI.

*And ye shall be holy, for I am holy.]* The word *holly* signifies sometimes that which is most excellent, and highly exalted above all other things. In which sense God here puts them in mind, that he being the most eminent in all Perfections, incomparably above all the Gods of the Nations, both in his Nature, and in his Works, (particularly in their Redemption out of Egypt, v. 45.) it was but reasonable that they should be distinguished from all other Nations, in their manner of living ; and particularly by abstaining from all the Defilements before-mentioned. For he having declared them *an holy People* (XIX Exod.6.) it was but just that they should live after another fashion, than the rest of the World ; and look upon those things as unclean to them, which were not so to other People. See XXII Exod. ult.

*Neither shall ye defile your selves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.]* Here being a different word used in the last Clause from that in the foregoing (both which signifie *creeping things*) *Maimonides* here distinguishes between them ; and saith, that the first word *Scheretz* signifies such creeping things as are produced by Male and Female ; and *Romesch* (which is the other word) such as arise out of Putrefaction. Which is now discovered to be an Error ; there being no such Animals as are produced meerly by the power of the Sun, out of putrified matter ; but all out of some Seed or other which comes from Male and Female. This therefore is only a Repetition of what was delivered before, and now confirmed by an unanswerable reason.

Ver. 45. *For I am the LORD your God that bringeth you up out of the Land of Egypt.]* This was a benefit so fresh in their minds, that he speaks of it as if it were now a doing : and being the first and greatest

greatest benefit, (the very foundation of the rest) there could not be a higher aggravation of Guilt, than to be insensible of this Obligation, XXXII *Exod.* 8.

*To be your God.*] He having redeemed them out of Slavery, made them thereby his own People; over whom he had a peculiar Dominion, in the right of this Redemption. See XX *Exod.* 2.

*Ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.*] They being his peculiar People, he separated them from all other Nations by peculiar Laws; which made them different from all other People, as he himself was, from all other Beings.

Ver. 46. *This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl,* Verse 46. &c.] That is, this is the Rule you are to observe in eating of *Beasts*, and *Fowl*, and *Fishes*, and things that creep on the Earth. Of which *four* sorts of living Creatures *Moses* had treated in this Chapter, though not in that very order wherein they are set down in this Verse: but first of *Beasts*, v. 2, 3, &c. then of *Fishes*, v. 9, &c. then of *Birds*, v. 13, &c. and lastly of *creeping* things, v. 20, &c. Some of all which kinds he forbade them to eat, for such reasons as I have already mentioned: unto which this may be added, that by not allowing them an intire liberty to eat every thing, but rather laying many Restraints upon them, he intended to prevent that Gluttony and Luxury which is the ruin of a State; unto which nothing administers more than too great variety of Meats, the desire of which is insatiable.

Ver. 47. *To make a difference.*] To direct you how Verse 47. to make a difference.

*Between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten, and the beast that may not be eaten.*] There was no uncleanness in any of these things, but what was made by this prohibition of them.

But

Chapter XII. But there being great reason to prohibit them, it was very necessary that both Priests and People should observe, and be well skilled in, the Marks whereby what was lawful to be eaten, might be known from what was unlawful. Upon which account this is so oft repeated, and the same here expressed twice in different words.

---

C H A P. XII.

Verse 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.] The Directions in this Chapter are given to *Moses* alone; whereas those in the foregoing were delivered unto *Aaron* also; as those are in like manner which follow about the Leprosie (XIII. 1.) because *Aaron* and his Sons were peculiarly concerned in those matters, to make an exact difference between clean and unclean, (X. 10, 11. XIV. 57.) in which there was some difficulty; and therefore they are charged by God himself to attend carefully to the Laws he gave about them. But there was no such difficulty in what belong'd to the Purification of Women; and therefore it was sufficient that they received Admonitions from *Moses* concerning it.

Verse 2. Ver. 2. *If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man-child.*] Whether it were born alive, or dead; were an Abortive, or come to its full time: this made no difference, as the Hebrew Doctors understand it.

*She shall be unclean seven days.*] For the first seven days after the Birth of the Child, she was neither to partake of any holy thing, nor to have common Conversation with others; her Husband not being permitted

mitted to eat and drink with her all that time: for they that attended her became unclean also. And so they were accounted among the Heathen, as *Dilherrus* observes out of *Plantus* (in his *Dissert. Special. de Caco-zelia Gentilium*, cap. 3. where he saith, the Women that assisted at the Labour solemnly washed their hands, and had a Sacrifice offered for them on the *fifth day* after the Delivery. *Plantus* his words indeed will not warrant all this, which I find in his *Truculentus*, Act. 2. Scen. 4. where the Harlot says, she will Sacrifice for the Child on the fifth day according to the Custom.

*Quin Diis Sacrificare hodie pro puero volo  
Quinto die, quod fieri oportet.*——

Where *Scaliger* observes that the *Greeks* were wont to purifie their Children on the *fifth day*; but the *Latines* on the *eighth*, if they were Daughters, and on the *ninth*, if they were Sons; which was called *Dies lustricus*.

*According to the days of the separation for her infirmity, shall she be unclean.*] That is, her Case shall be the same with that of a Menstruous Woman, who was in a state of the highest Uncleaness, XV. 19, 20. For every thing she touched was unclean, and made those so, who touched that thing.

Ver. 3. *And on the eighth day, the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.*] This is here mentioned to show, that one reason for not Circumcising the Child till the eighth day, was its Mothers Uncleaness the first seven days of her lying in; which made the Child unclean also.

Ver. 4. *And she shall then continue.*] From the seven Verse 4. days end.

Chapter XII. *In the blood of her purifying.*] In the Purification of her Blood: For all the following days were days of Purification; not of entire Separation.

*Three and thirty days.*] All the days of her Uncleanness were forty: And for the first seven days, she was to be separated from all Conversation with her Neighbours; but the following three and thirty, she had free Conversation with them, and was only excluded from the Sanctuary, and from eating of the Peace-offerings, or the Paschal Lamb, and (if she were the Wife of a Priest) of the Tithes, and other lesser holy things; of which otherwise she might have eaten.

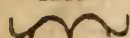
*She shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the Sanctuary, until the days of her purification be fulfilled.*] If Maimonides may be credited, the Zabij, an ancient sort of Idolaters in those Eastern parts, had a great number of tedious and tiresom Customs about the Purification of their Childbed-women; from all which God freed his People, by restraining them only from coming into his Sanctuary, or partaking of holy things; but otherwise leaving them at liberty to perform all manner of Offices in their Family, during the time of their Purification, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 47.* It is apparent also that other Gentiles kept their Women from their Temples, a long time after their Child-birth; and that Superstitious People would not so much as go within their doors. See *Dilherrus* in the fore-named Book and Chapter.

Verse 5. Ver. 5. *And if she bear a Maid-child, then shall she be unclean two weeks, as in her separation.*] The time of strict Separation, when they brought forth a Female, was double to that which was prescribed (*v. 2.*) when they brought forth a Male. And so also was the time of their Purification: which lasted threescore and six days,

days, as they in the other Case by *thirty and three*. The reason of which difference, not only the Jews, but others also derive from the greater redundancy (as *R. Levi Barcelonita* calls it, *Præcept. CLXVI.*) of Blood in the latter Case, than in the former; and from the slowness of Nature in its operation, which made the Purgation longer before it was effected. *Hippocrates* himself treats of this difference (in his Book *de Natura Puerp.*) where he saith, Women are sooner purged after the Birth of Males, than of Females: See *Joh. Meursius* in his *Syntagma de Puerperio*, cap. 6, 7. The natural weaknesses of Women also, during this time, required quiet and little Company: from which the very temper of their Blood in those Climates made a longer Separation more necessary, than in these colder Regions. But if there were no such apparent reason to be given of these things, yet *vel ex ipsa veneranda antiquitate, & simplicitate suscipienda forent, & minimè contemnenda* (as *Conrad. Pellicanus* speaks upon the foregoing Chapter, v. 35.) *they ought for the sake of their venerable antiquity and simplicity to be duly regarded, and not to be despised.*

Ver. 6. *And when the days of her Purification are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter.* Verse 6. Which was not till the end of the *fortieth* day for a Son, and the *eighthieth* day for a Daughter. And therefore the Offerings here mentioned, were not offered till the day after, viz. the LXI. day for the one, and the LXXXI. day for the other; because till then her Purification was not perfected, as *Maimonides* observes in his Book *de Sacrificiis*, Tract. V. sect. 5. where he observes also, that they might not eat of holy things, till these Sacrifices had been offered for them.

*And she shall bring a Lamb of the first year.* Which then was in its greatest Perfection, as hath been often noted.

Chapter  
XII.

*For a burnt-offering.*] In gratitude to God for giving her a safe Deliverance, and bestowing a Child upon her, and raising her up to her former strength, and bringing her again to his Sanctuary. Where, by this Offering she also commended her self and Child to his continued Care and Blessing, and implored his Divine Guidance and Assistance in its Education. For these *Offerings*, as I observed before, were a kind of Supplication which they that brought them made to God : and there was nothing that pious People could more earnestly desire on such occasions, than that God would take their little ones into his tuition. Who are continually liable to so many Dangers, that without the special Favour of God, and the Custody of his Angels, they could never grow to be able to take any care of themselves. They are the words of *Conradus Pellicanus* upon this place ; who thence infers how necessary it is , that the People of the Church should be admonished frequently, to commend their Children unto God both by private and by publick Prayers, and take care of their Instruction, *lest they become like the Horse, and the Mule, that have no Understanding.*

*And a young Pigeon, or a turtle Dove for a sin-offering.*] To compleat her Purification from her Uncleaness. For that is here meant by *Sin* ; the impurity which the Law made, by Separating such Persons from others, and from the Sanctuary, for a time. And thus a *Sin-offering* is commanded to be brought by a *Leper*, when he was cleansed ; who was charged only with a Legal Uncleaness, not a Moral. And it is more plain, from what is ordained concerning *menstruous Women*, whose Courses were purely natural, and yet they were to offer a *Sin-offering* when they were gone , XV. 30. because the Law accounted that a state of Uncleaness.

And

And from the case of a *Nazaaarite*, who had unwillingly touched a dead Body, V *Numb.* 11. where it is said, he had *sinned by the dead*; i.e. was legally polluted. And this may be the reason, perhaps, why a *Barnt-offering* is here mentioned before the *Sin-offering*, which is wont to precede the other, v. 7, 8.

It may be conceived indeed that in all the fore-mentioned Cases, those Persons (especially *Lepers*) had some way offended God, before or in their state of Separation; and therefore were to have their sin (properly so called) expiated by a *Sin-offering*. And *R. Bechai* also gives another probable account of it; that this Sacrifice was offered not for her own Sin, but the Sin of her first Parent, the Mother of all Living, who brought Sin and Sorrow into the World: for from a bad Stock, there cannot sprout good Branches; and therefore God appointed this Offering for the Expiation of that primary Sin.

*Unto the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, unto the Priest.*] It was a most wise Constitution (as a Person of excellent Learning, Dr. *Alix*, observes) which bound this People, from their first coming into the World, to their going out of it, to have a dependence upon the Priests and the Levites (who for that purpose were dispersed through all the Tribes of *Israel*, that People might be instructed by them, how to govern themselves in all the passages of Human Life) For there are Laws not only about Marriages and Successions, but about their lying in, whether of a Son or Daughter, and about all they were to do while that time lasted, and when it ended; and indeed all the time they lived, and when they went out of the World; in their Funerals, and Mourning for the Dead.

Chapter XII. Ver. 7. *Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her.*] By this Offering she was

restored to the liberty of God's House, and to partake of holy things. For so it follows,

*And she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood.*] No longer separated from holy Society.

*This is the Law for her that hath born a male or a female.*] All this principally respected the Women; yet not excluding her Child; who (it appears by S. Luke II. 22.) was on this day of his Mothers Purification, presented unto the LORD. That indeed had respect to the Law about the First-born: but a very ancient MS. and the Syriac, and Origen, taking this for the day of their Purification, and not meerly of hers (*καθαρσιῶς αὐτῶν*) it plainly shows the Child could not be admitted into the Divine Presence, no more than the Mother, till the days above-mentioned were accomplished.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And if she be not able to bring a Lamb, then she shall bring two Turtles, and two young Pigeons, &c.*] This was a merciful provision for the poorer sort, as in other cases, V. 7, 11. And from this very place we may learn, in how mean a Condition the Mother of our LORD was; who for her Purification did not bring a Lamb (unto which her Piety, no doubt, would have prompted her, if she had been able) but only this lower sort of Offering, as we read II Luke 24.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.*] This Sacrifice was as available, as the other, to restore her to Communion with God's People. The Greeks imitated this; among whom the fortieth day was *insignis* (as Censorinus speaks) famous or remarkable upon more accounts than one. For Women with Child did not go to the Temple *ante diem*

qua-

*quadragesimum* before the fortieth day : and after their Delivery, commonly they were not fit to go out till forty days more, ( his words are , *quadraginta diebus pleræque fætæ graviore sunt , nec sanguinem interdum continent* ) during which time their little ones were sickly, never smiled, nor were out of danger. Which is observed by that great Physician *Celsus*, *Lib.II.cap.I. Maxime, omnis pueritia primum circa quadragesimum diem periclitatur.* And therefore, when this day was past, they were wont to keep a Feast ( as *Censorinus* there tells us, *cap. 11. de Die Natali* ) which they called *Teasagenosy* at which time, it is likely, they offered Sacrifices also, as the Jewish Women did.

Chapter  
XIII.

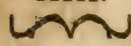
C H A P. XIII.

Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying.] Here God speaks to Aaron again, as well as unto Moses, (See XI. 1.) because he and his Posterity were peculiarly concerned in the following Laws about the Leprosie ; both in judging and cleansing of it.

Ver. 2. *When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh.*] Verse 2. For there this Disease lay, and shewed it self.

*A rising, a scab, or a bright spot.*] The Leprosie appeared in one of these three forms ; either as a tumor or swelling ; or a scab ; or a bright spot in the skin.

*And it shall be in the skin of his flesh, like the plague of Leprosie.*] There were some Swellings, and Scabs, and Spots, which were not the Leprosie, but only like it. And therefore Moses here teaches the Priests how to discern between a true Leprosie, and the resemblance

Chapter XIII.  blance of it ; that accordginly they might either pronounce a Person clean, or unclean ; shut him up, or let him have his liberty ; shave him, or let his Hair grow.

*Plague of Leprosie.*] If we may believe *Pliny, Lib. XXVI. cap. 1.* this Disease was peculiar to *Egypt*, which he calls *genetrix talium vitiorum* : And if *Artapanus* in *Eusebius* saith true (*Lib. IX. Præpar. Evang. cap. 27.* ) *Pharaoh*, who sought to kill *Moses*, was the first who was struck with this Disease, and died of it. So false is the story of *Manetho*, who, to hide the true cause of the *Israelites* departure out of *Egypt*, saith that they cast out a company of leprous People, of whom *Moses* was the Captain. Out of *Egypt*, it is likely, this Disease spread into *Syria*, which is noted likewise to have been much infested with such foul irruptions in the Skin : which have as many various names, as there are Risings, or Breakings out, or Spots there ; and are commonly all comprehended under the name of *Leprosie*, as *P. Cuneus* observes, *L. II. de Republ. Judeorum, cap. ult.* But *Moses* here distinguishes them, and seems to instruct the *Israelites*, that the *Leprosie* which he speaks of, was no common Disease, but inflicted by the Hand of Heaven. So the Hebrew Doctors understand it ; particularly *R. Levi Barcelonita* (*Præcept. CLXVIII.*) a leprous Man ought not to look upon his disease as a casual thing ; but seriously consider and acknowledge that some grievous sin is the cause of it. Which made the knowledge of their Priests so admirable ( as the Author of the Book *Cofri* speaks, *P. II. sect. 58.* ) that they were able to understand what was divine in the Leprosie, and what was from natural temper. For that there was something Divine in it, is confirmed by the story of *Naaman*, *2 Kings V. 7.* where the King of *Israel* plainly declares none but God could cure a Leper :

Leper: whom therefore they lookt upon as smitten by God; and thence called the Disease the *Plague*, or *stroke*, of *Leprosie*, and sometimes simply the *Plague* or *Stroke*, v. 3, 5, 17, 22. of this Chapter. For they could not understand how such a Pestilent Disease, as infected not meerly Mens bodies, but the very Walls of their Houses and Garments, should proceed meerly from ordinary Causes, and therefore they thought there was an extraordinary hand of God in it.

*Then he shall be brought to Aaron the Priest, or unto one of his sons the Priests.*] Not to the Physicians, but to the Priests; who were the only Judges, whether it was a true Leprosie or no: And if it were, could best direct him to his cure (by Repentance and Prayer to God) and cleanse him when he was cured. But they might resort to any Priest whatsoever, as Mr. *Selden* observes out of the *Talmud* (where there is a large Treatise of this matter) though he was maimed in any part of his Body, and so unfit to minister at the Altar, provided his eyes still continued good, *Lib. II. de Synedr. cap. 14. num. 5.*

Ver. 3. *And the Priest shall look on the plague in the skin of his flesh.*] When there is a suspicion that it is the Leprosie. The same great Man observes, that this inspection might be made upon any day of the Week, but the Sabbath or Festivals. Yet not in the night, nor in any hour of the day, but the *IVth*, *Vth*, *VIIIth*, and *IXth*: For they accounted the morning, evening, and noon, not such proper times to make this inspection. Which they say also might be made by any *Israelite*; though none but the Priest could pronounce one clean, or unclean. For though perhaps the Priest was ignorant, and stood in need to be informed by wiser Persons than himself; yet that Man who was not a Priest, could only direct him what to judge, but

Chapter but not give the Judgment. According to that Law,  
 XIII. XXI Deut. 5. *Out of their mouth, or by their word, shall every stroke be tried:* which particularly relates to the Leprosie, XXIV. 8.

*And when the hair in the plague is turned white, &c. ]* He begins with the last of the *three* Indications of a Leprosie, *viz. the bright Spot.* In which, if the very Hair was turned white, and it was not only a superficial whiteness, but the Spot seemed to have eaten deeper into the very Flesh, then it was to be judged a true Leprosie. *R. Levi Barcelon.* expresses it thus; *when there was one or more places so white, that their whiteness was like that of an Egg-shell, or more glossy, then it is the Leprosie.*

*And the Priest shall look upon him. ]* Having made this inspection, and found it to be the Leprosie.

*And pronounce him unclean. ]* Command him to be separated from the Congregation, and shut up by himself, v. 46.

But though all the *Israelites*, Children and Servants, as well as others, were under this Law, yet no *Gentile* nor the *Proselytes of the Gate* were; as *Maimonides* and the rest of the Hebrew Doctors tell us.

Verse 4. Ver. 4. *If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh. ]* i.e. If there be barely a white Spot in the skin, which hath not altered the Hair.

*And in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white. ]* The fore-named *R. Levi* explains this passage thus; If it were not a perfect white, but something dusky, below the whiteness of an Egg-shell, he was to look upon it as that which might prove a lesser sort of foulness in the Blood and Skin, short of the Leprosie; which infected the very Hair in that place.

*Then*

*Then the Priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days.]* He had something like the Plague, which might prove to be it; and therefore he was to be separated from others so long, that some judgment might be made, whether it was, or would be so or no: for *seven days* commonly make considerable Alterations in the state of all Diseases.

Ver. 5. *And the Priest shall look on him the seventh day.]* Until which it was not likely any certain Judgment could be made.

*And behold.]* Observe this.

*If the plague in his sight be at a stay.]* In the Hebrew the words are, *If the plague standeth in his sight*; i. e. seemeth to him not to have spread it self at all in the Skin, as it follows in the next words. Or, as it may be translated, *If it continue in the same colour*, which it had before, and were not altered: For the Hebrew word signifies *colour*, as well as *sight*. And if this Translation be right, then here are two Marks which the Priest was to observe (*viz.* whether the Spot had not altered its complexion, and whether it had not spread further in the Skin) but according to our present Translation there is but one; the next Clause being but the Explication of this.

*Then the Priest shall shut him up seven days more.]* The case remaining dubious, he was to make a further Trial.

Ver. 6. *And the Priest shall look on him again the seventh day, and behold, if the plague be somewhat dark.]* The Priest was to mark diligently, whether there were any alteration in the colour, and that which was bright before, now lookt dark; which justifies the second Interpretation of the first Clause in the foregoing Verse.

Chapter XIII. *And the plague spread not in the skin.*] This was another token, by which the Priest was to be governed in his Judgment.

*The Priest shall pronounce him clean.*] He was to be shut up no longer, but left at liberty, to go abroad and freely converse with his Brethren.

*It is but a Scab.*] An ordinary Scab, or Scurf, short of the Leprosie: Such as is now in *Guam* and *Mindanao*, which *Dampier* (in his late *New Voyage round the World*, chap. 12.) describes to be a dry Scurf, all over the Body, that causeth great itching, and raiseth the outer Skin in small white flakes, like the Scales of little Fish, when they are raised on end with a Knife. But he did not perceive, that they made any great matter of it; for they did not refrain any Company for it.

*And he shall wash his Clothes, and be clean.*] Having been suspected to have a Leprosie, and something like it appearing, which had kept him separate from his Brethren several days, he was to use this small Purification; because there was some kind of Impurity in his Blood, which broke out into the Skin, though not infectious.

Verse 7. Ver. 7. *And if the scab spread much abroad in the skin.*] The second sort of Leprosie was a *Scab*, (v. 2.) which seems to have been of two kinds: One of which *Moses* joyns to what he saith of *the swelling*; and the other to what he saith of the *bright Spot*.

*After he hath been seen of the Priest for his cleansing.*] That is, after the Priest hath pronounced him clean, v. 6.

*He shall be seen of the Priest again.*] A new inspection was to be made by the Priest. And if any Man (as *Maimonides* saith) was so prophane as carelessly to neglect it, by not going to the Priest, and showing him his case, his punishment was to have his Leprosie cleave to him for ever.

Ver.

Ver. 8. *And if the Priest see, that behold, the scab* Chapter  
*spreadeth in the skin.*] Though it lurked for a time, XIII.  
 yet this spreading of it in the Skin, was to be taken  
 for an evident mark that it was the Leprosie. Verse 8.

Ver. 9. *When the plague of leprosie is in a man.*] That Verse 9.  
 is, when there is a suspicion of the first sort of Lepro-  
 sie mentioned v. 2. and called a *Rising*, or *Swelling*.

*Then he shall be brought unto the Priest.*] By those  
 who feared his Company might be infectious; but good  
 Men went of themselves to him.

Ver. 10. *And the Priest shall see him.*] Diligently Verse 10.  
 view and consider the nature of the Scab.

*And behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it  
 have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh  
 in the rising.*] If upon Examination the Priest found  
 a third mark, besides the two former, (*whiteness in the  
 Skin, and the hair turned white*) viz. that it had eaten  
 into the very Flesh; he was to look upon it, as an  
 undoubted Leprosie.

*Quick raw flesh in the rising.*] Quick or living Flesh  
 (as the Hebrew word is) signifies sound Flesh not cor-  
 rupted. So the meaning seems to be, if it have bro-  
 ken through the Skin, and in the raw sound Flesh there  
 appeared white Spots, there needed no further consi-  
 deration; for it would soon taint the whole mass of  
 Blood.

Ver. 11. *It is an old leprosie in the skin of his flesh.*] Verse 11.  
 The two first signs were very bad, particularly the se-  
 cond, *the hair turning white* (just as a Plant, saith  
*Procopius Gazæus*, or a Flower dies, together with the  
 Earth in which it grows) but this last was far worse;  
 being a mark of an inveterate Evil that had been long  
 breeding, and got not only into the Skin and the Hair,  
 but into the very living Flesh, which, as the same  
*Procopius* speaks, it began to corrode, and would de-  
 vour.

Chapter XIII. *And the Priest shall pronounce him unclean.]* With-  
out any further Examination.

*And shall not shut him up.]* Because there was no need of any more proof, nor any doubt, whether it was the Leprosie, or no.

*For he is unclean.]* It was apparent from the Tokens, which were already very visible.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *And if a leprosie break out abroad in the skin.]* He calls that a Leprosie, which was not truly so, but was by some thought to be so, because it had a likeness to it.

*And the leprosie cover all the skin of him that hath the plague.]* i.e. Seemeth to have it.

*From his head even to his foot, wheresoever the Priest looketh.]* An irruption in every part of his Body, which was spread all over with Scabs.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *He shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague.]* This sort of breaking out, from top to toe, as we speak, was not to be lookt upon as the Plague of Leprosie; being rather a relief to the Body, than a disease.

*It is all turned white, he is clean.]* There was no danger in this irruption; Nature having only discharged those putrid salt Humours which were in the Blood. Just as those among us, who have the Measels and Small Pox, are likely to do well, when they come out every where; but not when they stick in the Skin.

Verse 14. Ver. 14. *But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.]* When the sound Flesh appeared speckled with the fore-mentioned Spots, it was an evident token that it was a settled Leprosie: Nature being not able to throw out the ill Humor into the Skin; but working inward into the Flesh.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And the Priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean.]* When he sees the sign before-

before-named, he shall make no further Examination, but declare him to be unclean. Chapter XIII.

*For the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosie.*] This was so undoubted a mark, that there needed no more. Which makes *Moses* repeat it, that the Priest might observe it the more carefully, when he made his inspection.

Ver. 16. *Or if the raw flesh turn again.*] If there was such an alteration in it, that it was freed from these pestilent Spots. Verse 16.

*And be changed into white.*] Look like other Flesh, which hath a white Skin upon it.

*He shall come unto the Priest.*] Desire him to make a new Examination of the state of his Body.

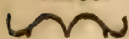
Ver. 17. *And the Priest shall see him.*] Take a view of his Body; especially in those parts where the Leprosie was suspected to be. Verse 17.

*And behold, if the plague be turned into white, &c.*] If upon due consideration, his Body appear alike white every where, and no Spots to be seen in the Flesh, the Priest was to declare him to have no Leprosie remaining.

Ver. 18. *The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a bile, and is healed.*] In this and the following Verses, he treats of such a Leprosie, as arose out of Ulcers, which had been healed: and afterward there was a new eruption which might prove a Leprosie. Verse 18.

Ver. 19. *And in the place of the bile.*] Where the Bile formerly broke out; but seemed to be healed. Verse 19.

*There be a white rising, or a bright spot white.*] These two are the first and the last Indications of a Leprosie mentioned v. 2.

Chapter  
XIII.

*And somewhat reddish.*] This is a mark not hitherto mentioned : which some render *exceeding shining*, or an *inflammation which looks very red*. For so the Hebrew word *adamdameth* seems to import ; it being certain, that the doubling of the Radicals of any word increases the sense. This is apparent from abundance of instances in other words ; which are heaped up together by *Bochartus* in his *Hieroicoicon*, P. II. L. V. cap. 6. where he observes with respect to this word, that it being impossible, that the same thing should be both very white, and very red, it hath made most Interpreters expound this word *adamdameth*, as we do, *somewhat reddish* ; quite contrary to the true sense of the word, which imports an high degree of some colour, and therefore ought to be translated *exceeding glistering*. For *Adam* signifies not only *red*, but also to *glister* : and accordingly, Persons very leprous are said in Scripture to be as *white as Snow*, IV *Exod.* 6. XII *Numb.* 10. 2 *Kings* V. 27. See v. 49. of this Chapter.

*And it be shewed to the Priest.*] That he might pass his Judgment upon it, whether it were the Leprosie, or no.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *And if when the Priest seeth it, behold, it being in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white, &c.*] If upon a serious search, it appear to have the *two* marks here mentioned (which are those before set down v. 3.) the Priest was to declare him unclean.

*It is a plague of leprosie broken out of the bile.*] In the place where the *Bile* formerly was, v. 19.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *But if the Priest look on it, and behold, there is no white hair therein, and it be not lower than the skin.*] If he find upon search, neither of the two marks before-named.

*But*

*But be somewhat dark, &c.]* Though it had not eaten into the Flesh, (which was a certain sign of a Leprosie) yet if it changed colour, there was some ground of suspicion: and therefore he was to be shut up seven days. See v. 4. Chapter XIII.

Ver. 22. *And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the Priest shall pronounce him unclean.]* The spreading of the Spot was a token the Blood was much vitiated, and that this foul Disease was begun in the Body. Verse 22.

*It is a plague.]* Of Leprosie.

Ver. 23. *But if the bright spot stay in its place, and spread not, &c.]* If it continued in the same condition, and made no progress, it was an indication the Bile was breaking out again; which did not make him unclean. Verse 23.

Ver. 24. *Or if there be any flesh in the skin, whereof there is a hot burning.]* In the Hebrew the words run thus, *Or the flesh, when it shall be in the skin a burning fire.* That is, when there is an inflammation made in the Skin and the Flesh, by an hot burning Coal, or some such thing, falling upon it. For in the foregoing Paragraph (v. 16, &c.) he speaks of Ulcers which arose of themselves from bad Humors in the Body; and here of such as were made by fire. Verse 24.

*And the quick flesh that burneth.]* The part of the Body that is burnt.

*Have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white.]* Very shining. See v. 19. For this was a sign of the Leprosie broken out in that burnt place, which otherwise would have lookt black.

Ver. 25. *If the hair in the bright spot be turned white, &c.]* See v. 20. Verse 25.

- Chapter Ver. 26. *But if the Priest look upon it, and behold,*  
 XIII. *there be no white hair, &c.*] The same direction is given  
 here, as in the foregoing case v. 21.
- Verse 26. Ver. 27. *And the Priest shall look upon him the seventh*  
 Verse 27. *day, and if it be spread abroad much in the skin, &c.*] This Verse and the next contain the same marks with those v. 23, 24.
- Verse 28. Ver. 28. *It is a rising of the burning.*] A tumor made by fire, or a hot iron, &c. which burnt the part. A meer *inflammation* (as he calls it in the end of this Verse) arising from that burning.
- Verse 29. Ver. 29. *If a man or woman hath a plague upon the head, or the beard.*] Such a kind of Disease, Pliny saith, came into Italy in the middle of the Reign of Tiberius Caesar, which they called *Mentagra*, because it commonly began in the Chin; and was so filthy, *ut quæcunque Mors præferenda esset*, that any death was preferable to it, *Lib. XXVI. Nat. Hist. cap. 1.*
- Verse 30. Ver. 30. *Then the Priest shall see the plague, and behold, if it be in the sight deeper than the skin, &c.*] There are the same marks of this sort, with those of the former: only, instead of a white Hair, which there was in other kinds of Leprosies, there was a yellow Hair in this; and not so thick as the white.
- Verse 31. Ver. 31. *If it be not in sight deeper than the skin, &c.*] This was some indication that it was not a Leprosie; yet if there were *no black Hair in it* (as it here follows) which was a sign of Soundness and Health, v. 37. the case was not certain, but doubtful; and therefore he was to be shut up seven days, to see what it would prove.
- Verse 32. Ver. 32. *And in the seventh day the Priest shall look on the plague.*] So he calls it, because it had a resemblance of the Leprosie.

*And behold, if the scall spread not.*] For this was the nature of the Disease, which *Pliny* describes in the place above-mentioned, that it spread it self in many Persons, from the *Chin* all over the Face, except the Eyes; and went down to the Neck, the Breast, and the Hands, *scd. cutis furfure*, with a filthy Scurf of the Skin, which is here called a *Scall*.

*And there be no yellow hair in it.*] This, with the foregoing and the following sign (that it was, *not in sight deeper than the Skin*) made it probable it was not the Leprosie. Yet he was not upon this immediately discharged; but a further trial, as the next Verse tells us, was to be made before he was set at liberty.


Ver. 33. *He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave, &c.*] For sureness sake, the Head and Beard were to be shaven (which might be performed by any Body) that the Priest might the better discern, whether the *Scall* spread or no. Only the place where the *Scall* appeared was not shaven; because the Priest was to observe, of what colour the Hair in it was. So *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. CLXXII. They shave round about the Scall, leaving only the two next hairs; that they may know the decrease or increase of the Disease.*

*And the Priest shall shut him up that hath the scall, seven days more.*] In which time some considerable alteration would be made one way or other.

Ver. 34. *And in the seventh day.*] Before it was completed.

*The Priest shall look on the scall, and behold, if it be not spread, &c.*] Here are the same marks which were mentioned before; that if the *Scall* did not spread in the Skin, nor eat into the Flesh, he was not to be shut up any longer, but pronounced clean; and, after he had washed his Clothes, be admitted into the Society of God's People again. See *v. 6.*

Chapter Ver. 35. *But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing.*] It fell out sometime, that the Scall,

 which had stood at a stay for a Fortnight, and seem-  
Verse 35. ed neither to spread, nor corrode at all, began to go on to the neighbouring parts.

Verse 36. Ver. 36. *Then the Priest shall look on him, and behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, &c.*] If he found this single mark, that after the Scall had been at a stand a good while, it began to spread much, he was not to trouble himself for any further token, by seeking for the *yellow hair* (v. 30.) but immediately declare him to be a Leper.

Verse 37. Ver. 37. *But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, &c.*] If after this, the Scall stopt again, and made no further progress; and withal there was a black hair appeared in it, (which the Priest could not find before, but now was grown up in it) he was to take it for an evident sign that the Man was cured of his Leprosie. For the Hair being restored to its natural colour, was a certain indication that the Blood was cleansed from its impurity.

Verse 38. Ver. 38. *If a man or woman, have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots.*] i.e. No other sign of the Leprosie, but only this.

Verse 39. Ver. 39. *Then the Priest shall look, and behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh is darkish white, &c.*] In this case the Priest was to observe, whether the Spots had any thing of a cloudiness in them; for if they had, it was not a Leprosie: if they were perfectly clear, and bright, then it was.

Verse 40. Ver. 40. *And the man whose hair is fallen off his head.*] i.e. From the hinder part of it.

Verse 41. Ver. 41. *And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head towards his face, &c.*] The design of these two Verses is, to instruct the Priest, that the meer  
falling

falling off of the hair from his head, which made him bald, either behind or before, should not be taken to be a sign of the Leprosie.

Ver. 42, 43. *And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore, &c.* ] If either in the hinder, or forepart of a bald head there appeared a *white sore, exceeding bright* (as it should be translated) like that which appeared sometimes in the Skin, v. 24. then, as it here follows, he was to be looked on as a leprous Man.

Ver. 44. *The Priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean.* ] As unclean, as any of the fore-named Persons. Verse 44.

*His plague is in his head.* ] The Leprosie appears in his head, as in other Persons it appears in the skin of their Bodies.

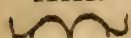
Ver. 45. *And the leper in whom the plague is.* ] Any of the fore-named sort, of Leprosies. Verse 45.

*His clothes shall be rent.* ] After the manner of Mourners (as some take it) that he might sensibly declare his afflicted Condition. For upon any sad occasion, they were wont in those Countries to rend their Clothes, IX *Ezra* 3,5. II *Job* 12. Others indeed think this was intended only for a mark of his uncleanness : but I do not see why it might not serve to both ends.

*And his head bare.* ] This was another token of mourning. But the Hebrew Writers unanimously translate these words quite contrary : the Phrase in the original being, *his head shall be free* ; i. e. say they, from cutting or shaving : which was as much as to say, he should *let his hair grow long*. This also was a sign of sadness and sorrow. See X. 6.

## Chapter

## XIII.



*And shall put a covering upon his upper lip.]* Either he was to cover it with his hand, or with the skirt of his Garment, which they threw over their heads, when they were in a state of mourning. Of which this was another sign, XXIV *Ezek.* 17, 22. as it was also of shame, III *Mich.* 7. Some will have all these to be marks only for Men to avoid them: but that is sufficiently taken care of, in the last words of this Verse.

I shall only add, That the Hebrews well observe that none were bound to any of these things, who were shut up on suspicion of Leprosie; but only such as were absolutely pronounced to be leprous.

*And shall cry, unclean, unclean.]* Give notice to Passengers not to come near him, by crying out aloud, so that they might hear him, *I am in the most unclean condition wherein any man can be.* Some fancy this was required, that Men might avoid infection: but the true reason was, that they might avoid legal Pollutions by conversation with them; as appears by the next Verse. *Jeremiah* seems to allude to this, IV *Lament.* 15. And there seems also to have been the like care among the Heathen, to give notice of any place which was unclean, that none might be defiled by it. So *Servius* tells us upon IV *Æneid.* that the *Romans* were wont to set a Cypress-tree (which being cut down, could not grow again) before the door of a dead Man's House, *Ne quis sacram rem factururus, imprudens domum præteriret,* lest any Man, who was going to perform Sacred Offices, should unawares pass by his door.

Verse 46. Ver. 46. *All the days wherein the plague shall be in him, he shall be defiled.]* Remain in that desolate state.

*He is unclean.]* Separate from Company.

*He shall dwell alone.]* 2 *Kings* XV. 5.

*Without the Camp shall his habitation be.]* There were three Camps, (as the Hebrews commonly observe) that of the *Divinity* (or the Sanctuary) that of the *Levites*, and that of the *Israelites*: out of all which a leprous Man was to be removed, that no Man might have conversation with him, but only such who were leprous like himself; who in after times were shut out of the *Cities*, as now out of the *Camp*, 2 *Kings* VII. 3.

Ver. 47. *The garment also that the plague of leprosie is in.]* This is a matter which we do not now understand; that a Leprosie should not only cleave to a Garment, and infect it, but appear and be seen in it. As, in the next Chapter, *Moses* speaks also of Leprosie in an House (XIV. 34.) which he doth not mention here, because they had no Houses in the Wilderness, but dwelt in Tents covered with Skins, and such like things: in which, as well as in Garments, he supposes the Leprosie will be. See XIV. 34. But what kind of Disease this was, which appeared in insensible things, the *Syrians* and *Egyptians* perhaps might then understand, but we now are ignorant, as *P. Cuneus* speaks; *Cujusmodi id vitium in rebus inanimatis fuerit, Syri fortasse & Egyptij tunc intellexerunt; nos hercle ignoramus*, L. II. de Republ. Hebræor. cap. ult. And indeed it seems to have been a Divine stroke, as *Moses* himself signifies, XIV. 34. and appears not only from the place above-mentioned, 2 *Kings* V. 7, 27. but from XV. 5. of the same Book. And so the Jews have always understood it, particular *Maimonides*, who in his Treatise on this Subject, cap. 16. sect. 9. saith, *That this change in Garments and Houses, did not proceed from natural causes, but was a sign and a miracle in Israel.* That is, an extraordinary punishment inflicted by God, as a token of his high displeasure. And it is not at all incredible, that such a strange Plague should then infest them,

## Chapter

## XIII.

them, which is not now known in the World ; when we consider what unusual Diseases there have been in other Countries, unknown in former times ; which afterwards have also vanished , and are now to be found only in Books. *Pliny* mentions several new Diseases, *omni priori ævo incognitos*, unknown to all Ages past ; some of which were peculiar to some Provinces, and touched not others. Concerning which he did not know what to say, but only this: *Quid hoc esse dicamus, aut quas Deorum iras ?* What shall we call this ? or from what great anger of the Gods doth it proceed, that the Diseases which already certainly infect mens bodies (which in number are above three hundred ) should not be sufficient ; but new ones are still to be feared ? *Lib. XXVI. Nat. Hist. cap. 1.* He looked , that is, upon these strange Diseases, as sent by God, when Men had highly incurred his displeasure. The last Century was famous for such an extraordinary Plague (as *Johannes Wierus*, who then lived, often calls it) when the Scurvy, which was confined before to some Northern Regions, near the Sea, over-ran the Low-Countries, being at that time unknown in Germany, Italy, France, and Spain, which were intirely free from it. See his *Observationum Medicarum, Lib. I. sect. 1.*

*Whether it be a woollen garment or a linen.* ] There is a great dispute among the *Talmudists*, whether Garments made of Camels hair ( which they called the *Wool of Camels* ) were comprehended under these words, or no.

Verse 48. Ver. 48. *Whether it be in the warp, or woof of linen or of woollen.* ] In the inward or outward part of it.

*Whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin.* ] They were more likely to be infected, than woollen or linen Garments ; because they had been part of the body of living Creatures.

Ver.

Ver. 49. *And if the plague be greenish, or reddish in the garment, &c.*] There seems to be great reason in what *Maimonides* saith, in his Treatise of the Leprosie, that the Hebrew word *Jerakrak* (which is made by the doubling of the Radical Letters) should be interpreted *the most intense green*; such as is in the Wings of a Peacock (as he speaks) or in the Leaves of a *Palm-tree*. As the word *Adamdam*, in like manner, signifies the highest degree of another colour, *viz.* redness; such as the brightest Scarlet: See *v.* 19. And if a spot of these colours were found in a Garment or Skin, as broad as a Bean, it was a sufficient ground to think it might be the Leprosie; if it were not so broad, it was accounted clean.

*It is a plague of leprosie, &c.*] It was justly to be suspected; and therefore was to be brought to the Priest, for his judgment to be passed upon it. Who was to make a trial what it would prove, by shutting up that Garment or Skin wherein the Spot was, for the space of seven days; as is directed in the next Verse.

Ver. 50. *And the Priest shall look upon the plague, &c.*] Verse 50. If upon his inspection, he found the fore-named tokens, he was to do with it, as he did with Persons who were under a suspicion of a Leprosie.

Ver. 51. *If the plague be spread in the garment, &c.*] Verse 51. There were *three* certain marks (as *Maimonides* notes) of the Leprosie in a Garment; the extream greeness or redness of the Spots in it; and the spreading of them after they were first discovered.

*The plague is a fretting leprosie.*] The Hebrew word *Mamereth*, which we translate *fretting*, is very variously rendered by the ancient Interpreters; as *Bochart* hath observed in his *Hierozaicon*. P. I. L. II. cap. 45. where, from the *Arabick* Tongue, he thinks it may be best

Chapter XIII. best translated an *exasperated*, or *irritated* Leprosie : That is, very sharp and pricking ( which sutes well with our Translation ) eating into the Garment or Skin, till it was consumed. *Abarbanel* translates it *painful* : because this sort of Leprosie in the body of a Man, was full of anguish. And so this word is used in XXVIII *Ezek.* 24. where a *Thorn* is called *Mamir* ; and translated by us a *grieving Thorn*.

Verse 52. Ver. 52. *He shall therefore burn that garment, &c. ]* It seems this Leprosie could never be got out of the Garment or Skin wherein it was ; which therefore was ordered to be burnt, as never likely to be fit for use.

Verse 53, Ver. 53, 54. *If it be not spread in the garment, &c. ]*  
 54. If the Spot was at a stay, and did not proceed further, then the Garment, as the following Verse directs, was to be washed, and shut up for seven days ; in which time it appeared whether the impurity were quite gone, or still remained.

Ver. 55. *If the plague hath not changed its colour. ]* If washing had not altered that vitious colour, but it still continued very red or green.

*And the plague be not spread. ]* Or, *though* it be not spread ; yet it was to be pronounced unclean, and adjudged to be burnt.

*It is fret inward. ]* Though it did not spread in breadth, yet it fretted in depth.

*Whether it be bare within or without. ]* In the Hebrew the words are, *In the baldness of the hinder part, or in its forepart* : which seems to be a manner of speaking taken from *v.* 42, 43. where he treats of *bald heads*. And the meaning is, whether it eat into the right side of the Garment (which is compared to the forehead) or into the wrong side (which is compared to the hinder part of the head) making it as bare as a bald head is, when there is not a hair left. For this sort of Leprosie

prosie was wont to eat off the nap of the Cloth, and make it thread-bare. Chapter XIII.

Ver. 56. *And if the Priest look, and behold, the plague be somewhat dark, after the washing of it, &c.* ] Verse 56.

If it had changed its colour, from very green or red, and become duskyish (or, as *Abarbanel* understands it, the Spot *was contracted* or shrunk up in the washing; so that it was gone in part, if not in whole) then the Priest was to cut out that part of the Garment where the Spot was; there being some indication that the whole Garment might not be tainted.

Ver. 57. *If it appear still in the garment, &c.* ] If Verse 57. after that Spot was cut out, the neighbouring parts appeared to have a tincture of a very green or red colour, it was to be taken for a demonstration that there was a *spreading Leprosie* (as it here follows) in the Garment or Skin, which would proceed till it was intirely infected with it.

*Thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is, with fire.* ] Therefore, the Leprosie being incurable, there was no other remedy but to destroy the thing wherein it was.

Ver. 58. *And the garment, either warp or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, &c.* ] Verse 58. Whatsoever, after washing, had no appearance of such Spots as are before-mentioned (v. 49, &c.) remaining in it, there was no further trial to be made of it, but being washed a second time, it was to be accounted *clean*; i. e. fit for common use.

Ver. 59. *This is the Law of the plague of leprosie in a garment of wollen or linen, &c.* ] Verse 59. By these Rules the Priests were to judge, whether Garments were lawful to be used or no; and accordingly to determine: as by the Rules in the foregoing part of the Chapter, they

Chapter XIV. were to judge and pronounce whether Men and Women were fit to be allowed to keep company with others. And when we consider how nice and diligent many Nations were, and still are, in their washings, after any sort of defilement, it is no wonder (as *Conradus Pellicanus* here glosses) that some Laws of Cleanliness, even about their Garments, were prescribed to the *Jews*; which admonished them of that inward purgation of their hearts from all impure affections; about which they were to be far more solicitous. I have forbore to apply what is here said of the Leprosie, in this Chapter, to the various degrees of Pollutions that are in mens minds; because that would have made this Book too large; and it is done already by a great number of Commentators, both Modern and Ancient; particularly, among the later, by *Procopius Gazæus*, and *Hesychius Presb. Hierosolymorum*, who, sometimes, have done it very ingeniously.

---

## C H A P. XIV.

Verse I. Ver. I. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.] All that is said before, concerning the Rules whereby they were to discern the Leprosie, from the like Diseases, were given unto *Aaron* as well as unto *Moses*, XIII. I. For *Aaron* and his Posterity were constituted the Judges of such matters, in which they had need to be well studied and versed. But the way and manner of cleansing a Leper is delivered only to *Moses*, to be by him given unto *Aaron* and his Sons, who were to depend on him as God's great Minister, and their Instructor in all Religious Rites.

Ver.

Ver. 2. *This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing.*] The manner and means which God hath ordained of purifying a Leper (as *Maimonides* expounds it) and restoring him to the Communion of God's People. Chapter XIV. Verse 2.

*He shall be brought unto the Priest.*] Not to the House of the Priest; for he was to go out to the Gate of the Camp, (as appears by the next Verse) and thither the Leper was to be brought to him. But these words seem to import the Leper was first to come towards the Camp (unto some place which the Priest, it is likely, appointed) and then the Priest, having notice of it, was to go out, and look upon him.

Ver. 3. *And the Priest shall go forth out of the Camp.*] To the place where the Leper was, Verse 3. XIII. 46.

*And the Priest shall look.*] Diligently examine in what condition the Leper is, by the Rules mentioned in the foregoing Chapter.

*And behold, if the plague of leprosie be healed in the leper.*] The Priest, no doubt, had been informed, before he went to make the inspection, that there were good grounds to believe the Man was freed from his Leprosie.

Ver. 4. *Then shall the Priest command to take for him,* Verse 4. &c. That some of his Friends, or such as he ordered, should provide what follows for his Purification.

*Two birds alive, that are clean.*] The margin of our Bibles translates it *two Sparrows*: and they who take the word in this sense have some pretty conceits about it. Particularly this; That it signifies him who had lately sate alone, like a solitary Sparrow on the House top (as the Psalmist speaks) to be now admitted into the Society of others again. But *Origen* takes these Birds to have been *Hens*, (and so *Scaliger* shows out of

Chapter *Nicander*, that the Greek word  $\xi\gamma\gamma\alpha\delta\iota\varsigma$  anciently signified ; *Exerc.* 230.) and the LXX. better translate it,  $\delta\upsilon\omicron\varsigma \delta\epsilon\upsilon\iota\varsigma\iota\alpha\varsigma$ , *two little Birds* ; of any sort whatsoever, provided they were *clean*, i. e. lawful to be eaten, as the *Vulgar* truly interpret it. For to restrain it to *Sparrows* had been very absurd, whether they had been *clean* Birds or *unclean* ; because it had been in vain to say a clean Sparrow, when the whole Species was so by the Law ; and more unaccountable to require a clean Sparrow, if all had been unlawful, as *Bochart* rightly observes *Lib. I. Hieroz. cap. 22. P. II.*

*Grotius* takes this to have been the  $\Delta\acute{\omicron}\gamma\epsilon\upsilon$ , or *Gift*, which is mentioned *VIII Matth. 4.* which was presented by the Leper in the day of his Cleansing ; rather than those mentioned *v. 10.* of this Chapter. But I can see nothing of the Nature of a *Gift* or *Present* in these Birds, which were not to be offered at the Altar.

*And cedar-wood, and scarlet, and hyssop.*] Why his Purification was to be made by these things, *Maimonides* saith he could never understand ( *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 47.* ) But *Abarbanel* adventures to guess at the reason, and imagines that these four things, the *living Birds*, the *Cedar*, the *Scarlet*, and the *Hyssop*, signified the Leper to be cured of the four Evils under which he had laboured ; in his *Flesh*, his *Humors*, his *Colour*, and *Smell*, which were represented by the four things before-mentioned ; and were now all become sound and good. For the *living Birds*, he thinks, were a sign that his dead-flesh was restored to vigor and life again. And the *Cedar-wood*, which is not easily corrupted, denoted the Putrefaction was cured which the Leprosie had made in the Humors of his Body. The *Scarlet* thread or wooll, was an indication of his good Complexion restored to him : for this is a bright  
and

and grateful colour, as the Leprosie was livid and loathsome; signifying (saith he) his Blood was purified, which made a lively colour return into his Countenance. And lastly, the *Hyssop*, which in that Country was a very odoriferous Plant, signified the nastiness and stench of that Disease was gone. Whatsoever any one may judge of this account of these things, I think it is very plain, that the Jews being possessed with a great detestation of the filthiness of the Leper, it was necessary (as *Pellicanus* observes) that they should be as strongly perswaded, by a great many prolix, laborious, and publick Ceremonies used for Mens Purification from it, that they were fit for their Society again.

I omit the *moral* Reasons which are given by *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept.* CLXXIII. for the use of the fore-mentioned things; and the *mystical* significations of these, and all the following Rites of Purification: which the most learned and ingenious *Bochartus* hath drawn out in near *twenty* particulars, *Hierozyicon* P.H. *Lib. I. cap. 22.*

Ver. 5. *And the Priest shall command, that one of the Birds be killed.*] Not as a Sacrifice; for that could be made no where but at the Altar; whereas this was without the Camp, at a great distance from the Sanctuary; and therefore was used only as a Rite of Cleansing. See *v. 49.*

*In an earthen vessel, over running water.*] There seems to be a transposition (as is very usual) in these words; the sense being, over an Earthen Vessel, that hath running, *i. e.* Spring-water in it. For so *R. Levi Barcelonita*, in the place before-named, describes this Ceremony, *The Priest takes a new Earthen Vessel, and pours into it living water, till it be a quarter full:* which was the measure, according to the Tradition of the

Chapter the Scribes. Who say also, that the best and fattest  
 XIV. of the two Birds was killed over the Water, and the  
 ~~~~~ the Blood pressed out so long, that the Water was  
 discoloured with it; and then he digged a hole, and  
 buried the dead Bird before the Leper.

Verse 6. Ver. 6. *As for the living Bird, he shall take it, and the  
 cedar-wood, and the scarlet-wooll, &c.]* He took a  
 stick of Cedar-wood (as *R. Levi Barcelonita* describes  
 this Rite, and *Maimonides* saith the same) which was  
 a Cubit long; and tying the Bird to it, with its Tail  
 uppermost, together with a bunch of Hyssop, of a  
 handful long, and as much Scarlet-wooll as weighed a  
 Shekel; he then dipt the Birds Tail and Wings, with  
 the Hyssop and Scarlet-wooll, in the Water tinctured  
 with the Blood of the other Bird.


Verse 7. Ver. 7. *And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be  
 cleansed from his Leprosie.]* *R. Levi* will have it, that  
 he sprinkled the back of his Hand, towards the top of  
 it, with this Water and Blood.

*Seven times.]* In token of a perfect Purification.  
 See IV. 17.

*And shall pronounce him clean.]* So as to let him come  
 into the Camp, (from whence he had been excluded)  
 as, in after times, into the City.

*And shall let the living Bird loose, into the open field.]*  
 The manner of doing it (as the same *R. Levi* relates)  
 was, the Priest going into the City, threw the Bird  
 over the Walls towards the Wilderness. The inteni-  
 on of which was, to show that the Leper was resto-  
 red to a free Conversation with all his Neighbours, as  
 the Bird was, with the rest of its kind. See v. 53.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his  
 clothes.]* He was to do this, and what follows, before  
 he could be admitted into the Camp.

*And shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water.]* Chapter  
i. e. Wash his whole Body. All which contributed to XIV.  
cleanliness. 

*And after that, he shall come into the Camp.]* But not enter into his own Habitation; as appears by the words following.

*And tarry abroad out of his Tent seven days.]* They lived in Tents while they remained in the Wilderness, which every Man had apart, for himself and for his Family. Unto which a Leper was not restored immediately after his Admission into the Camp; for fear there should be any undiscerned remainder of his Disease, whereby his Wife and Children might be endangered. For which reason he might not lye with his Wife, till *seven days* were over.

Ver. 9. *But on the seventh day he shall shave all his hair off his head, &c.]* Verse 9. This may be thought to have been the time appointed for the *shaving* mentioned in the foregoing Verse: but R. Levi, and other Hebrew Doctors, understand it of a second shaving at the seven days end, that they might be assured nothing of the Leprosie remained.

*Even all his hair he shall shave off.]* Under his Arm-holes, and in other places of the Body where it uses to grow; as well as the *Hair of his head, and his beard, and his eye-brows.*

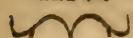
*And he shall wash his clothes.]* This seems to be a second washing, after the first, at the end of seven days. And the Hebrew Doctors note, that the *killing* of the Bird, the *shaving* and the *sprinkling*, were all to be done in the day time; the rest might be done either by day, or by night.

*Also he shall wash his flesh in water.]* His whole Body. For which end such a measure is prescribed by the Hebrew Tradition, as would cover it intirely.

*And*

## Chapter

## XIV.



*And he shall be clean.]* So as to be not only restored to his Tent, but admitted to go to the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and offer the Sacrifices appointed (in the following part of this Chapter) for his compleat Purification. Till which time he was called *Mechussar Kapparah*, one that needed Expiation; and was not permitted to eat of the holy things.

Verse 10.

Ver. 10. *And on the eighth day.]* If we may believe the Hebrew Tradition, he washed himself again on this day, in the Court of the Women; where there was a Room, called *the Chamber of the Lepers*, provided for that purpose. So *Maimonides*. Which great Caution was imitated by the primitive Christians, who would not receive great Sinners into their Communion again, till they had made a long trial of the Truth of their Repentance.

*He shall take two he-lambs without blemish, and one ewe-lamb without blemish.]* There were three kinds of Sacrifices to be offered upon this occasion, viz. a *Trespass-offering*, a *Sin-offering*, and a *Burnt-offering*: for which these three Lambs were to be provided.

*Of the first year.]* Such were all the Lambs to be, both Male and Female.

*And three tenth deals of fine flour for a Meat-offering.]* To each of these Sacrifices there was a *Meat-offering* appointed, consisting of a tenth part of an *Ephah* of fine Flour, i. e. an *Omer*. See XVI *Exod.* 36. Which is a thing unusual; for we read of no *Meat-offerings* ordered (in the IV. and Vth Chapters of this Book, which treat of them) to accompany either *Trespass-offerings* or *Sin-offerings*. But there were peculiar Rites belonging to the cleansing of a Leper, different from the common Usages; to make him sensible how great a Mercy he had received from God, who alone could cure this Disease which his hand had inflicted.

*Mingled*

*Mingled with oil.*] As the manner was in *Meat-offerings*. See Chap. II. v. 1. Chapter XIV.

*And one log of oil.*] Which served to another purpose, mentioned v. 15, 16. of this Chapter. And Oil being of an healing vertue, may be thought to denote the perfect Health and Soundness to which the Leper was now restored ; as the fragrancy of it put him in mind of the Happiness he now enjoyed.

A *Log* was the smallest Measure among the Jews, containing about half a Pint of our Measure, as a very learned Prelate of our own (Dr. Cumberland) hath computed in his *Scripture Weights and Measures*, p. 86.

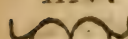
Ver. 11. *And the Priest that maketh him clean.*] Verse 11. Who performeth this office of declaring the Leper perfectly clean.

*Shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things before the LORD, at the door, &c.*] He set the Man in the first place at the East-gate of the Court of the *Israelites* (which in after times was called the Gate of *Nicanor*) with his face towards the Sanctuary. For here all those, who needed Expiation, stood : it being unlawful for them to enter into the Court of the *Israelites*, until the Expiation was made. So *Maimonides* observes in his Treatise called *Mechussare Kapparah*, sect. 4.

Ver. 12. *And the Priest shall take one he-lamb, and offer him.*] Verse 12. Next he was to bring one of the Lambs to the same place, and present him to the LORD ; as is directed in the end of the Verse : For that's meant here by *offering him* ; the slaying of him following in the next Verse.

*For a Trespass-offering.*] After the manner that the *Trespass-offerings* were offered (of which see Chap. VII.) that he might beg pardon of God (as *Abarbanel* under-

Chapter stands it) for such sins as he had ignorantly committed.  
XIV.

 *And the log of oil.]* Which was presented at the same time with the Lamb.

*And wave them.]* Both the Lamb, and the Log of Oil.

*For a wave-offering before the LORD.]* Which was done by waving them to and fro, up and down, and turning towards all the four quarters of the World, as was noted before. But *Maimonides* saith, this was waved towards the East: and if he waved them both together, or separated one from the other, the Lamb first, and afterward the Log of Oil, it made no difference.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *And he shall slay the Lamb.]* The Lamb was brought, saith the same Author in the fore-named Treatise, to the Door of the Court where the leprous Man stood; who stretcht out his hands into the Court, and laid them upon his Sacrifice: after which it was killed, as is here directed.

*In the place where he shall kill the sin-offering, and the burnt-offering.]* See VI. 25.

*In the holy place.]* In the Court of the Tabernacle, at the North-side of the Altar of *Burnt-offering*, (Chap. I. 11.) which was a place more holy than the Entrance, or East-end of the Court, where the *Peace-offerings* were to be killed, III. 2.

*For as the sin-offering is the Priests, so is the trespass-offering.]* See VII. 7. Both of them were to be eaten by the Priests in the Court of God's House; and therefore were equally holy.

*It is most holy.]* See II. 3.

Verse 14. Ver. 14. *And the Priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering.]* There stood two Priests, as *Maimonides* represents it (in his Treatise before-mentioned,

mentiond, *sect. 4.*) ready to receive the Blood of the Lamb: one, in an holy Vessel, with which he sprinkled the Altar; the other, in his right hand, which he poured into his left: And then with the forefinger of his right hand, put it upon the right Ear, &c. of him that was to be cleansed.

*And the Priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.*] The Priest standing within the Court at the Entrance of it, and the Man standing still without; the Man thrust his Head within the Gate, and the Priest put some of the Blood which he held in his hand upon the tip of his right Ear. After which, the Man stretcht out his right Arm, and the Priest put some of the same Blood upon the Thumb of his right Hand: and next, his right Leg, on the great Toe of which he likewise put some more Blood. Thus *Maimonides* in the same place. Where he saith, If the Priest had put the Blood upon the left Ear, Thumb, or Toe, all had been of no effect. And he adds, (*sect. 5.*) that the Blood was put upon half of the flap of his Ear; and upon the whole breadth of the top of his Thumb, and great Toe; for if he put it on the sides, or beneath, it was ineffectual. Which is very reasonable to believe, because there was no natural efficacy in these things to cleanse a Leper; but it depended wholly upon the will and pleasure of God, which was punctually therefore to be observed; that by the exact performance of all these Ceremonial Signs (as *Pellicanus* speaks) in the face of the Church, all Men might be satisfied that he was perfectly purified; and he might be publickly authorized to associate himself with the rest of God's People, and be no longer abominated by them for his impurity. For the signification of these Ceremonies some think to

Chapter have been, that he was restored to free Communion  
 XIV. with God, and with Man. See XXIX *Exod.* 20. And  
 ~~~~~ *Abarbanel* looks upon them as a signification also, that  
 the Leprosie began in those parts of the Body (which  
 are less fleshy and fat) and were now therefore par-  
 ticularly declared clean. But whatever the intention  
 of them was, there was a just and wise reason, no  
 doubt, for them ; though at this distance from those  
 Ages, Countries, and Customs, &c. we may not be  
 able to discover it.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And the Priest shall take some of the log of  
 oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand.* ]  
 Or, as *Maimonides* saith, he might pour some of it  
 into the left hand of the other Priest, who sprinkled  
 the Blood at the Altar.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And the Priest shall dip his right finger in  
 the oil, &c.* ] The fore-finger of his right hand, as the  
 same Hebrew Doctor observes.

*And shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger, seven  
 times before the LORD.* ] At every sprinkling he  
 dipt his finger in the Oil, and directed it towards the  
 most holy place, where God dwelt: though if it  
 were not exactly directed to it, the same Doctor saith,  
 the sprinkling was good.

Verse 17. Ver. 17. *And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand,  
 shall the Priest put upon the tip of the right ear, &c.* ]  
 Then the Priest returned to the Man who was to be  
 cleansed, upon the tip of whose Ear, and Thumb, and  
 Toe, he had put the Blood of the *Trespas-offering*, and  
 put some of this Oil upon that Blood. Which seems  
 to have been a Token of Forgiveness by the Blood ;  
 and of Healing by the Oil.

Verse 18. Ver. 18. *And the remnant of the oil that is in the  
 Priests hand, he shall pour upon the head of him that is  
 to be cleansed.* ] Which one thing, if it were omit-  
 ted,

ted, the Leper was not cleansed. As for the rest of the Log of Oil, which was not all poured into his hand, but only some of it (*v.* 15.) that was distributed to the Priests (as the same *Maimonides* observes) who alone might eat it, in the Court of the Tabernacle, as they did other holy things. But none might taste of it, before the sprinkling, and other things before-mentioned, were performed. If any Man did, he was beaten; as he was who ate the holy things before the sprinkling of the Blood. For that was a great prophaneness for any Person to take his portion, before God had that which belonged unto him.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.*] This seems to suppose that the Leprosie was inflicted as a Punishment for some Sin, which by this Sacrifice was taken away. But the word *make atonement* doth not always signify the taking away Sin; but sometimes merely making a thing fit for holy uses. Thus *Moses* is said to *make an atonement for the Altar*, XXIX *Exod.* 36, 37. (See there.) and in the same sense may an Atonement be said to be made for the Leper by this Sacrifice; which restored him to be made partaker of the holy things offered at the Altar. See below *v.* 53.

*Ver. 19. And the Priest shall offer the Sin-offering.*] Verse 19. The other *He-lamb* mentioned *v.* 10. which was to be offered after the manner of the Sin-offering, for such Offences (as *Abarbanel* understands it) as he knew he had committed.

*And make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed.*] His atonement was begun by the *Trespass-offering* (*v.* 18.) and was advanced by this. Which *Abarbanel* thinks was added, to make Men more cautious how they contracted any sort of Impurity, which would put them to great charges, before they were purged from

Chapter from it. For he could find no other reason, he saith,  
 XIV. for the like Sacrifices which were offered by him that  
 had an *Issue*, or had meddled with a *menstruous Woman*, or been defiled by the *dead*, or tasted *swines-flesh*, or any *creeping thing*.

*And afterward he shall kill the burnt-offering.*] This being a Present to God himself, was not accepted till by the other Offerings for Trespas and Sin, the Man was purified. And this I take to be properly the *Δῶρον*, or Gift, mentioned by our Saviour, VIII *Matth.*  
 4.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *And the Priest shall offer the burnt-offering, and the meat-offering upon the Altar.*] There were so many Offerings made, to shew the greatness of his Uncleanness, and now his perfect Cure. We read of no *Meat-offering* made with the two former Sacrifices, but the *three tenth deals of fine flour* (mentioned v. 10.) seem to signify, every one of these Sacrifices, the *Trespas-offering*, the *Sin-offering*, and the *Burnt-offering*, had its proportion of a *tenth deal* of Flour offered with it. But if we think the whole was appropriated to the *Burnt-offering*, yet it was the same thing to the Leper, whose cleansing cost him as dear one way as the other. Only by understanding it thus, the Priest perhaps had a greater reward for his pains; if we suppose he only burnt an handful upon the Altar, (as the manner was in these Offerings) and had all the rest to his own use. See Chap. II. v. 2, 3.

*And the Priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.*] By this, his Atonement was completed; and he was made so perfectly clean, as to be admitted to be partaker of the Altar, when *Peace-offerings* were sacrificed.

But this very long Process, through so many different Rites, and for so many days, before Men could be purified from a legal defilement in their Bodies, was a plain instruction to all Persons of good sense, how much more difficult it would prove to cleanse their Souls from those moral Impurities which they contracted by long habits of sin: and what great pains must be taken both by the Sinners themselves, and by God's Ministers, to root them out; and with what repeated Prayers the Mercy of God towards them was to be implored; of which they ought not hastily to presume.

Ver. 21. *And if he be poor, and cannot get so much.*] Verse 21. The Divine Goodness always made a merciful provision, that his Service should not be burdensome to Men; and therefore took care the Poor should not be charged with too costly Sacrifices; and yet partake of the benefit of them, as much as the Rich. See I. 14, 17. V. 11, &c.

*He shall take.*] After he had undergone all the Purgations before-mentioned, from the *fourth* Verse of this Chapter to the *tenth*: which continued for seven days together. For though his Poverty excused him from such chargeable Sacrifices, as others of greater ability were to offer; yet he was to be at all the trouble and pains that others took for their Purification; there being not one of the Rites before prescribed, which are omitted in the following Verses, only they were less expensive.

*One Lamb for a trespass-offering.*] It is not determined whether it should be an *He-lamb* or an *Ewe-lamb*; and therefore it was left indifferent, for the greater ease of his Poverty; only it was to be of the *first year*, and *without blemish*, as is prescribed v. 10.

Chapter  
XIV.

*To be waved.*] According to the directions given

v. 12.



*To make an atonement for him.*] Which was effected by this, as well as by a more valuable Sacrifice; when it was the best he had to offer.

*And one tenth deal of fine flour, mingled with oil.*] Instead of *three* tenth deals, which the richer sort were to offer, v. 10. But if a poor Man had vowed he would offer all that is prescribed in that Verse, in case God would be pleased to cure him, he was bound thereby (as *Maimonides* says in the fore-named Treatise) and this smaller Sacrifice would not serve for his Cleansing; but by the help of his Friends, or Neighbours, he was to procure all that he had vowed.

*And a log of oil.*] This is the same quantity, the better sort were to offer; for Oil was not dear in this Country.

Verse 22. Ver. 22. *And two turtle doves, or two young pigeons.*] Instead of the other two Lambs, required of those who could provide them. v. 10.

*Such as he is able to get.*] The best he could procure: but the meanest would be accepted, if he could get no better.

*And the one shall be a sin-offering, and the other a burnt-offering.*] Neither of which were to be omitted, though the things offered were but mean. See I. 14. V. 11. it being necessary he should perform all Religious Services, according to his Ability. And I think, the observation of *Conr. Pellicanus* is not absurd, that though there was an exchange made of two Lambs for two Turtle Doves, or two young Pigeons, in consideration of a Man's Poverty; yet no Person whatsoever, whether Rich or Poor, could be cleansed without the Sacrifice of *one Lamb*: which may well be look'd upon as a figure of the *Lamb of God*, who alone taketh away the Sins of the whole World.

Ver.

Ver. 23. *And he shall bring them on the eighth day.* ] Chapter XIV.  
This plainly suggests, that this poor Man had done all that was prescribed on the seven days foregoing, as well as the rich. Verse 23.

*For his cleansing unto the Priest, unto the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, &c.* ] See v. 10, 11, &c. where all that follows here, unto v. 33. is explained: there being the same Rites prescribed, and in the same words, about a poor Man, which were used for the Cleansing of the rich.

Ver. 24. *And the Priest shall take the Lamb of the* Verse 24.  
*Trespass-offering.* ] See v. 12.

Ver. 25. *And he shall kill the Lamb.* ] See v. 13. Verse 25.  
*And shall take some of the blood of the* *Trespass-offering,*  
*and put it upon the tip, &c.* ] See this explained v. 14.

Ver. 26. *And the Priest shall pour of the oil into the palm* Verse 26.  
*of his own left hand.* ] See v. 15. It is not said either there or here how much, but only *some of the Oil* (as it is there translated) that is, as much as the Priest thought would be sufficient.

Ver. 27. *And the Priest shall sprinkle with his right* Verse 27.  
*finger, &c.* ] According to the Directions given before v. 16.

Ver. 28. *And the Priest shall put of the oil that is in* Verse 28.  
*his hand, upon the tip of the right ear, &c.* ] See v. 17.

*Upon the place of the blood of the trespass-offering.* ] It being not said here, *upon the blood of the* *Trespass-offering*, (as the words are v. 17.) but *upon the place of the blood*. The Jews infer from thence, That if the Blood laid upon the tip of the *Ear, Thumb, or Toe*, were by any means wiped off, it was sufficient to lay the Oil in the very place where the Blood had been. So *Maimonides* in the fore-named Treatise, concerning *those that wanted Expiation*, sect. 5. But that which he there adds is very unreasonable; That if a Man wanted

Chapter XIV. the Thumb of his right hand, or the great Toe of his right Foot, or the Lap of his right Ear, he could never be purified from his Uncleanness. For it is not to be thought that God would make his Cleansing impossible, who was maimed or defective in any of these parts: which had been to add one Misery to another. Therefore in this Case the Blood and the Oil might be put upon the parts next to these.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *And the rest of the oil that is in the Priests hand, he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, &c.*] See v. 18.

Verse 30. Ver. 30. *And he shall offer the one of the turtle doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get.*] i. e. The best that he is able to procure.

Verse 31. Ver. 31. *Even such as he is able to get.*] He repeats it again, that the Man might not be troubled if he was not able to procure the very best, provided he did his endeavour to bring the best that his Estate could reach.

*The one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, &c.*] See v. 19, 20.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosie.*] Who was shut out of the Camp, because of the Leprosie, which formerly appeared in him.

*Whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.*] Who is so poor, that he cannot procure what is prescribed to those that are able to make such Offerings as are before-mentioned (v. 10, &c.) for their reception into the Congregation again, when they are found to be free from their Leprosie.

But here *Maimonides* puts this Case; Suppose a Man having brought the Offering of the Poor, suddenly becomes Rich; or on the contrary, having brought a rich Man's Offering, immediately becomes poor, what is to be done? He answers; If this happen before the Sacrifices be finished, he is to proceed according

to the state in which he was when his *Sin-offering* was offered : that is, offer the Sacrifice of a rich Man, viz. another Lamb, if he was then rich ; or the Sacrifice of a poor Man, if he was then poor. Chapter XIV.

Ver. 33. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, and unto Aaron, saying.*] Now he again speaks to them both conjunctly, (which he did not v. 1.) as he had done XIII. 1. because Aaron and his Sons were peculiarly concerned to judge concerning the Leprosie in Houses, as well as in their *Inhabitants*. Verse 33.

Ver. 34. *When ye come into the Land of Canaan.*] This seems to import that the Leprosie did not infect their Habitations, till they came into the Land of Canaan. When some of the *Rabins* say (as *R. Levi Bar-celonita* observes, *Præcept.* CLXXVII.) that God sent this Plague for the good of the *Israelites*, into certain Houses, that they being pulled down, the Treasure which the *Amorites* had hidden there, might be discovered. But this looks like one of their Dreams, who are not willing to think themselves, at any time, out of the Favour of God. Verse 34.

*Which I give you for your possession.*] From these words (and those in the conclusion of this Verse, where Canaan is called *the Land of their Possession*) *Moses bar Nachman* draws a better conclusion ; That the Leprosie was a Divine Stroke in this Country, and no where else ; because it was a *holy Land*, bestowed upon the *Israelites* by God, who dwelt here himself, and punished great Offences against his Divine Majesty with this sore Disease ; whereby he banished them from his Presence, till they amended.

*And I put the plague of Leprosie upon a House, &c.*] These words seem to be a good ground to think, that this Plague was a supernatural stroke : not like the Contagion which now adheres to the Houses and

Chapter XIV. *barbanel* understands it, when he saith, *I put the Plague,* it shows the thing was *not natural*; but proceeded from the special Providence and Pleasure of the blessed God. And so the Author of *Sepher Cosri* (Pars II. sect. 58.) God inflicted this Plague of Leprosie upon Houses and Garments, as a punishment for lesser Sins: and when Men continued still to multiply Transgressions, then it invaded their Bodies. So that it began in the Houses which were not infected by the Inhabitants; but the Inhabitants by the Houses. And *Maimonides* will have this to have been the punishment of an evil Tongue; i.e. of Detraction and Calumny; which began in the Walls of his House, and went no further, but vanished, if he repented of his Sin. But if he persisted in his rebellious Courses, it proceeded to his Household-stuff: and if he still went on, it invaded his Garments; and at last his Body, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 47.* The very same is quoted by *Muscatus* out of *Midrash Ruth*, to this sense; 'That God is so very merciful, as not  
' at first to inflict Punishment on Mens Bodies, as ap-  
' pears in the Case of *Job*; whose Goods were first  
' destroyed, and then his Children, before his Body  
' was touched. And in the Plagues of *Egypt* it self,  
' whose Vines and Fig-trees God smote, and then their  
' Cattle, before he killed their First-born. In the same  
' manner the Plague of Leprosie, first invaded a Man's  
' Habitation; though not the whole House, but some  
' Stones only, in the beginning of it. Then it spread  
' all over, till the House was pulled down. From thence  
' it went to Mens Garments; and, if they did not a-  
' mend, to their Bodies; till in the issue they were shut  
' out of the Camp, from the Company of their Bre-  
' thren. *R. Levi Barcelonita* explains it after the same  
manner, in the place before-mentioned. And *Abar-*  
*banel*

*hanel* thinks the end and intention of this Miracle (as he calls it) was, 'to be a Caution and Admonition from God, that the Man might be converted from his Sins: as if the Stone in the Wall had cried out, and the Beam out of the Timber answered it (as *Habbakkuk* speaks, II. II.) to the Master of the House, saying, *Turn unto the LORD thy God, O Israel: behold the Plague is come into thy House; and if thou wilt not be converted, it shall abide upon thee and thy Children.* And this he saith is the Opinion of their Rabbins.

*In an house.*] They had no Houses till they came into *Canaan*; but dwelt in Tents.

*Of the land of your possession.*] The Jews were so fond of *Jerusalem*, that they have excepted it from this Plague; because, saith the fore-named *R. Levi*, *Jerusalem* was not divided among the Tribes; and therefore cannot be comprehended under the name of *their possession*. This he had out of the *Gamara* of *Bava kama*, where this is reckoned among the *ten Privileges* of the holy City, That it was not defiled with the Plague of *Leprosie*. See *Const. L'Empereur* in his Annotations on *Bava kama*, cap. 7. sect. 7.

Ver. 35. *And he that oweth the house, shall come and tell the Priest, &c.*] As soon as any Inhabitant (for he is meant by him that *oweth the House*) had a suspicion that this Plague was in his Dwelling, he was bound to give notice of it to the Priest; or else was in danger to incur a further punishment.

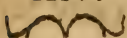
Ver. 36. *Then the Priest shall command that they empty the House.*] Of all the Household-stuff; and that the Inhabitants also should go out of it.

*Before the Priest go into it to see the plague.*] To see whether that which the Man suspected, was the Plague or no.

*That*

Chapter

XIV.



*That all that is in the House be not made unclean. ]*

Till the Priest had given his Judgment, all things in the House were accounted clean: as till a Man was pronounced by him to have a Leprosie, no body was bound to avoid his Company.

*And afterward the Priest shall go in to see the House. ]*

When it was cleared of every thing that might hinder his exact inspection.

Verse 37. Ver. 37. *And behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house. ]* They were principally to be searched, together with the Pavement, and the Roof; where this Plague appeared.

*With hollow strakes. ]* There was the same kind of mark of a Leprosie in an House, that there was of it in the Body of a Man: For if a Spot was deeper than the Skin of the Flesh, (XIII. 3.) it was a bad token: in like manner, when there were *hollow* or *depressed strakes* in the Wall of an House (or, as it is in the latter end of this Verse, *in sight lower than the Wall*) it was a sign of the Leprosie, which began to corrode and eat into it. This seems to be the import of the Hebrew word *Schickharuroth*, which signifies something that lyes deep, and is sunk into the place where it is. For that's a more probable derivation of the word, from *Schakah*, than that of *Forsterus*, who derives it from *Schakar*, which signifies false. And so the LXX. translate it by the Greek word *Κοιλᾶδες*, signifying the Leprosie had so eaten into the Stones, as to have *pitted* them, (as we speak in our Language) *i.e.* made a cavity in them. Which the Jews justly look upon as a thing very extraordinary; a *miraculous effect* (as *Maimonides* calls it) of the Divine hand.

*Greenish or reddish. ]* Which was the mark of a Leprosie in a Garment, XIII. 49.

Ver. 38. *Then the Priest shall go out of the House, to the door of the house.*] Where he was to stay till he had seen the House shut up; that none might go into it, and thereby be endangered to be defiled. Chapter XIV.

*And shut it up seven days.*] In which time he might be able to make a certain Judgment, whether it was the Leprosie or no, (See XIII. 4.) For the Plague would sooner appear, when the House was not inhabited. Verse 38.

Ver. 39. *And the Priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look.*] Make a new inspection, as he did when a Man, or a Garment were suspected to have the Leprosie, XIII. 6, 51. Verse 39.

*And behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house.*] This was a bad sign, in a Man's Body, or Garment, XIII. 5, 51.

Ver. 40. *Then the Priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is.*] As far as it was spread in the Walls of the House; which it seems were generally made of Stone, when they came to Canaan. Meaner Houses, the Jews say, were not infected with the Leprosie: nor an Habitation called a House (as their Doctors affirm) unless it had four Walls of four Cubits high, built of Stones and Timber, v. 45. Verse 40.

*And they shall cast them into an unclean place, without the City.*] Where they threw their Dung, and all manner of Filth. For such places there were without their Cities; as there were others where no manner of Filth might be thrown; which were called *clean places*. See IV. 12.

Ver. 41. *And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, &c.*] All the rest of the Walls, where no Spots as yet appeared, were to be scraped; that if any of the Contagion stuck to them, it might be taken away, and the spreading of it prevented. Verse 41.

For

Chapter XIV. For which end, these Scrapings were also thrown out into the same unclean place, where the Stones were laid.

Verse 42. Ver. 42. *And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones.*] Put fresh untainted Stones, in the room of the other which were taken out of the Walls.

*And he shall take other mortar and plaister the house.*] Command them to lay fresh Plaister all over the Walls, where they were scraped.

Verse 43. Ver. 43. *And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, &c. after he hath taken away the stones, &c.*] If after all the fore-mentioned care (of putting in new Stones, scraping, and new plaistering the Walls) the same marks appeared again, which are mentioned v. 37. the House was to be pulled down, as it is directed in the next Verse but one.

Verse 44. Ver. 44. *Then the Priest shall come and look.*] Upon notice given him; or perhaps he was bound to come after a certain time, and examine the state of it.

*And behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a fretting leprosie.*] Of the same nature with that in a Garment, which could not be stopt. See XIII. 51.

*It is unclean.*] Uncapable to be cleansed from the Leprosie, and therefore (as it follows) to be demolished.


Verse 45. Ver. 45. *And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house.*] This was a damage to the Owner, but it was to prevent a greater unto him, and unto others: and was not done till there was no remedy. For if he had hearkned to the Stones that cried out of the Wall, (as Ababanel speaks) saying, *Repent and amend, &c.* (which was the meaning of this Plague) the Infection would have spread no further. See v. 34. The same Author fancies,

fancies, that this Plague in their Houses, was an Emblem of the Idolatry they would exercise there, when they came into *Canaan*: And that the pulling down of *their Houses* was a sign of the destruction of the Sanctuary it self, because of their iniquities. This seems to be something forced: but we may not unfitly look upon this manner of proceeding with their Houses, when they were infected (some of the Stones whereof were taken out, &c. before all was pulled down) as a representation of God's proceedings with them, when they rebelled against him: For first, some of them were removed; and then the whole Nation, by degrees, very much impaired: before they were all carried captive out of their own Land.

*And he shall carry them forth out of the City, into an unclean place.*] Order them to be carried to the place, where the *Stones* and the *scrapings* of the House, mentioned v. 40, 41. were thrown. Which may well be lookt upon as a Figure of their being carried away for their wickedness into Heathen Countries, which in Scripture are called *unclean Lands*. Such the Land of *Canaan* was before they came into it, IX *Ezra* II. and such were all People uncircumcised, LII *Isa.* I.

Ver. 46. *Moreover, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up, &c.*] If he did but enter within the door of the House, while it remained under a suspicion of being defiled, he contracted a defilement himself, under which he lay till Night. Which strict care to keep the *Israelites* free from all such Pollutions, is an admonishment to us (as *Conradus Pellicanus* well notes) to avoid all suspected Places, and Company: according to the Exhortation of the Apostle, *Abstain from all appearance of evil.*

Chapter Ver. 47. *And he that lieth in the house, shall wash his*  
 XIV. *clothes.*] It sufficed for the cleansing of him that

 only entred into such an House, but made no stay  
 Verse 47. there, to be separated for a short time from Society :  
 But he that lay there all night, was to do more for his  
 Purification ; being in more danger to bring away the  
 Infection, if there were any.

*And he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.*] He that made a Meal there, was also exposed to danger, and therefore was bound to wash his Clothes (which were very apt to catch the Infection ) though he did not stay so long as to lye there.

Verse 48. Ver. 48. *If the plague hath not spread in the house, after it was plaistered, then the Priest shall pronounce the house clean.*] Just as it was in the Leprosie in Mens Bodies, or Garments, XIII. 6, 53.

*Because the plague is healed.*] A stop being put to its progress, it was a sign the House was free from the Plague, of which it was suspected.

Verse 49. Ver. 49. *And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and hyssop.*] The very same Rites are used for the cleansing of an House, which were appointed for the cleansing of a Man, v. 4. And the reason of it was, as *Abarbanel* well conjectures, to denote that the House was smitten for the Man's sake; who was to look upon himself as saved and preserved by the Divine Mercy.

It is not said here indeed that these two Birds should be *alive* and *clean* ( as is directed v. 4. ) but that is necessarily understood ; for he is ordered immediately to kill one of the Birds, and let the other fly away, ( as in the former case ) and nothing *unclean* could be of effect to cleanse a Man from Uncleanness.

Ver. 51. *And he shall take the cedar-wood, and the hyssop, &c.*] This whole Verse is explained before v. 6. which differs not from this in any thing; but only, that the living Bird is *there* mentioned in the first place, and *here* in the last: and in this Verse is more distinctly declared, that all these things should be dipped, *in the blood of the slain Bird, and in the running water.* Verse 51.

Ver. 52. *And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, &c.*] There is nothing to be observed here, more than before, but only this, That the House is said to be cleansed *by the living Bird*, as well as by the *blood of that which was slain*: its flying away being a declaration the House was free for any Man's Habitation. Thus the *Scape-goat*, which was let run into the Wilderness, took away the Sins of the People, as well as the Goat offered at the Altar. See XVI. 5. Verse 52.

Ver. 53. *And he shall let go the living bird out of the City, into the open field.*] This justifies what the Jewish Doctors say upon v. 7. See there. Verse 53.

*And make an atonement for the house.*] An Atonement was made for the House, no other ways than for the Altar (See upon v. 18.) by cleansing it so, as to make it fit for any Man to dwell in it.

*And it shall be clean.*] The Owner (who was commanded to forsake the House, v. 36.) or any one else might return to it, and inhabit it, as before it was suspected to have the Plague in it.

Ver. 54. *This is the law for all manner plague and leprosie, and scall.*] The Rule whereby to judge and to cleanse all Leprosies in the *Bodies* of Men; and that Leprosie in the *Head* or the *Beard*, called a *Scall*, XIII. 30, 31, 32, to v. 38. Verse 54.

Chapter XIV. Ver. 55, 56. *And for the Leprosie of a garment, and of an house, and for a rising, &c.]* The foregoing Verse, and these two, are a recapitulation of the Laws delivered in the XIII<sup>th</sup> Chapter, and in this.

Ver. 56 Ver. 57. *To teach when it is unclean, and when it is clean.]* To guide the Priest in judgment, when to pronounce a Man, a Garment, or an House infected with the Leprosie; or when to declare them free from it.

*This is the Law of Leprosie.]* Here is a Conclusion of what belongs to this Matter. Which prophane Minds, who love to disparage the Holy Scripture, and admire no ancient Authors, but such as *Homer, Virgil, and Plautus* (to use the words of *Pellicanus* upon v. 39.) may deride as unworthy to be made a part of a Divine Law. But Men better disposed may discern herein the great goodness of God to the *Israelites*, whom he had adopted for his peculiar People, in taking care to give them Precepts about all manner of things, which were many ways profitable, both for the regulating their Manners, and preserving their Health; and accustoming them to an exact Obedience to him, in every thing. And who doth not see that by these external Rites and Ceremonies, he admonishes us to keep pure Consciences void of Offence, both towards God and Men; in a strict observance of all the Rules of our most holy Religion?

## CHAP. XV.

Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, and Verse 1.  
to Aaron, saying.] For Aaron was particularly concerned to see these Laws observed, as well as the foregoing.

Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, and say unto* Verse 2.  
*them.*] Moses, it is likely, first delivered these Laws to them, in the presence of Aaron; who afterward instructed and exhorted them to the observance of them.

*When any man hath a running issue.*] He speaks of that Disease, which Physicians call a *Gonorrhœa*: which commonly proceeded from an ill course of Life, and had in those Countries a great virulency in it. If it proceeded meerly from some strain in the back, by carrying too great a Burden, or by violent leaping (and several other natural Causes, (which *Maimonides* enumerates in his *Mechuss. Kapparah, cap. 2.*) the Man was not defiled with it, nor concerned in this Law. And therefore the Causes from whence it proceeded, were diligently to be considered, as *Maimonides* there admonishes; which might be discerned by such effects, as made it a very nasty and offensive Disease in those hot Countries, as it is sometimes here in these colder Climates.

*Out of his flesh.*] The word *Flesh* signifies the Secret Parts, as it doth VI. 10. XVII Gen. 13. XVI Ezek. 26. and other places.

*Because of his issue he is unclean.*] Upon that account alone he was to be kept from the Sanctuary, and separated from Company. See v. 31.

Chapter XV. Ver. 3. *And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue.*] The Rule whereby to judge of it.

Verse 3. *Whether the flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.*] Whether there were a continued distillation of the corrupt Matter, or it was so coagulated as to stop in the passage: either way, it made the Man unclean.

*Be stopped from his issue.*] Rather, *with his issue*; as the Hebrew words will bear.

Verse 4. Ver. 4. *Every bed whereon he lyeth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing whereon he sitteth, &c.*] This, and the following Verses, unto v. 13. are a demonstration that this Disease made a Man legally Unclean to a very high degree: being so offensive, that not only every thing he touched became unclean, but who-soever touched such things, was made unclean also. There is little in them, that needs any Explication: the only difficulty was to know, whether a Man laboured under this Disease. Which was not wholly left unto his Conscience to determine; but his Countenance discovered it: the continual Flux making a great alteration in the whole habit of his Body. For virulent *Gonorrhæa's* sometimes last several years, (as *Th. Bartholinus* saith he knew one that had it ten years, and was reduced to skin and bone) being frequently accompanied with Inflammations and Ulcers in the neighbouring parts, from which the filthy Humor flows, *Bartholin. Histor. Anatom. Cent. II. Hist. XXXVI.*

Verse 5. Ver. 5. *And whosoever toucheth his bed.*] Upon which he hath lain.

*Shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water; and be unclean until the even.*] Which was the Law in other Cases, when Men had touched an unclean thing, XI. 28.

Ver. 6. *And he that sitteth on any thing, whereon he sat that hath the issue.*] Though he did but just sit down, and did it ignorantly; presently rising up again as soon as he knew his Error; he became defiled, and might not go to the Sanctuary till he was purified, by washing his Clothes and himself in water. Chapter XV. Verse 6.

Ver. 7. *And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue.*] That is, any part of his Body. Verse 7.

Ver. 8. *And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean, &c.*] By the same reason, if he blowed his Nose upon him, it defiled him. Verse 8.

*Then he shall wash his clothes.*] i. e. The Man upon whom the Spittle fell.

Ver. 9. *And what saddle soever he rideth upon, &c.*] Verse 9. By the same reason that the Seat he sat upon, was defiled, v. 4.

Ver. 10. *And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him, &c.*] Verse 10. Either the Saddle, or any thing else that was under him when he rode.

*And he that beareth any of those things, &c.*] Removeth them from one place to another; though it be to carry them out of the way, that others may not be defiled by them unawares.

Ver. 11. *And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue (and hath not rinsed his hands in water) he shall wash, &c.*] Verse 11. It is somewhat doubtful, whether these words (*hath not washed his hands in water*) belong to him that had the Issue; or to him that his hands touched. Most understand it of the former, That if the Man who had an Issue touched any other Man, and had not first washed his hands, that Man whom he touched should be defiled. But the Syriack takes it to refer to the Man that was touched by him, who, if he did not immediately wash his hands with water, was to be cleansed after

Chapter XV. after a more laborious manner, by washing his Clothes, and bathing himself in Water. But I do not see how washing of his hands could cleanse him; when the Man that had the Issue, touched perhaps some other part of his Body.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *And the vessel of earth that he toucheth, which hath the issue, shall be broken, &c.* ] That it might not be employed hereafter to any use. See XI. 33. VI. 28.

*And every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.* ] Such Vessels were not broken, but only well washed, because they were not so easily made as the other; and were of more value. There are so many washings prescribed here, and on other occasions, that it is reasonable to believe, there were not only at Jerusalem, and in all other Cities, but in every Village, several bathing places contrived, for these Legal Purifications; that Men might without much labour be capable to fulfil these Precepts. And one cannot but think, that such frequent washings were enjoined, to admonish them how carefully they ought to preserve Purity of Heart and Life.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue.* ] It having ceased for some time.

*Then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing.* ] That there might be sufficient proof made, whether the Issue was stopt: that is, he was really cured.

*And wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh.* ] In the conclusion of the seventh day.

*In running water.* ] i. e. Spring-water (as we speak) which was most pure. River-water was the same which comes from Springs.

*And shall be clean.*] So that he might keep Company with his Neighbours; but not have Communion with God at the Sanctuary, till after the following Sacrifices were offered. For, if in the end of the seventh day, after his washing, the Flux returned again, all this labour was lost, and he was to stay seven days more; as *Maimonides* observes in his Treatise on this Subject, *cap.* 3.

Ver. 14. *And on the eighth day.*] If he continued free from the Flux, after his washing on the seventh day, in the Evening. Verse 14.

*He shall take to him two turtle doves, or two young pigeons.*] These were the Sacrifices appointed for the meaner sort of People, who were not able to be at the charge of a Lamb, or other Sacrifices of the Flock or Herd, V. 7. XII. 8. And perhaps the great trouble the Man had endured, and given others while he laboured under this Disease, might be considered so far, as to put him to as little charge as might be, for his Purification.

*And come before the LORD, unto the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.*] But not into the Court of the *Israelites*, till his Sacrifices were offered.

Ver. 15. *And the Priest shall offer them, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering.*] As in the Case of a poor Leper, (XIV. 31.) who was bound also to offer a Trespass-offering of greater value.


*And the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD, for his issue.*] Perfectly restore him to partake of holy things; of which he was debarred while he had his Issue. And here it may be fit to observe, That the greater part of all the Legal Defilements, depended upon the Seat or Place of the Divine Majesty;

Chapter (as the Author of *Sepher Cosri* speaks, *Pars III. sect. 49.*)  
 XV. whose Presence there made their Country be called the  
 Holy Land, and was the ground of all these Injun-  
 ctions about Cleanliness. To which, he thinks, they  
 have no Obligations at this day, now that they live  
 in an *unclean Land*, (*i. e.* among us Gentiles) and  
 want the Presence of the Divine Majesty among  
 them.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And if any mans seed of copulation.*] Though  
 the holy Writers speak very plainly of some things,  
 that we think it not so modest to name in that man-  
 ner; yet it is observable on the other hand, that in  
 things of the same nature, they use Circumlocutions  
 to express them, which we stick not to speak of in  
 blunter words. As when they say, *The water of the*  
*feet*, meaning Urin; and call going to Stool, *Unco-*  
*vering of the feet*: which shows that it is nothing but  
 the vast difference of Times, and Places, which makes  
 that Language seem uncivil to us, that was not so to  
 them; and on the contrary, made them very cauti-  
 ous in their Expressions, where we think it unneces-  
 sary.

*Go out from him.*] Involuntarily; in his sleep, or  
 otherwise: which the Hebrews call *keri*, *i. e.* acci-  
 dental.

*Then he shall wash all his flesh with water, and be unclean*  
*until the even.*] This was one of the smallest Legal Pol-  
 lutions, from which they were soon cleansed without  
 any Sacrifice. And which some of them think did not  
 oblige them to wash, unless they intended to go to the  
 Sanctuary. But though that Opinion be true, yet this  
 Rite had such a respect to the Sanctuary, that now  
 they have none, they do not think themselves bound  
 to use it on such occasions.

Ver. 17. *And every garment, and every skin, &c.* ] Chapter XV.  
These things were made so unclean by such Accidents, that they might not be used the next day; nor till they were washed.  Verse 17.

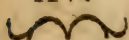
Ver. 18. *The woman also with whom man shall lie, with seed of copulation.* ] It is no wonder the holy Writers speak so plainly of these Matters; being Men of great simplicity, free from all wantonness, commonly far advanced in years; among whom Marriage, and a numerous Issue, were accounted the greatest Blessings; and therefore coveted by all, and renounced by none. Verse 18.

*They shall both bathe themselves in water, &c.* ] There is no sort of Pollution in the act of Marriage, which is of God's own Institution, but what this Law made: and the Law made it, as *Theodoret* thinks, that the trouble of such constant Purification after it, might preserve them from the immoderate use of it. So those words of his signifie, *Κελεύει καθαρίζεσθαι, ἵνα καλύῃ τῆς σωματικῆς τῆς σωματικῆς, ἢ περὶ τῷ καθαροῦ ἀρχολία, Quest. XX. in Levit.*

Ver. 19. *And if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood.* ] Verse 19.  
In the Hebrew the words run much clearer; *And a woman when she shall have an issue of blood, and her issue be in her flesh.* The latter part of which are added, to distinguish this from bleeding at the Nose, or from the *Hæmorrhoids*, (which did not pollute any body) For the word *Flesh* here signifies, as it doth v. 2.

*She shall be put apart seven days.* ] From her Husband, and from the Sanctuary: to which these sorts of Uncleanness have a peculiar respect, as I before noted. And *Maimonides* here, not unfitly, observes, That whereas the *Zabij* accounted a Man polluted if he did but speak with a menstruous Woman, or if the

Chapter  
XV.



Wind, which came from the quarter where she was, blew upon him ; God only required her not to meddle with Holy Things, nor to approach to the Sanctuary. Otherwise, she might eat all manner of common Meat, and perform all Domestick Offices for her Husband, as formerly ; only not lie with him while she remained in this condition. So he explains this *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 47.*

*And whosoever toucheth her, shall be unclean until the even.*] If they were grown Persons, as *Menochius* well observes ; for Infants were excepted from this Pollution, by their Age, and the Necessities of Nature. The same is observed by *Maimonides*, in the Chapter fore-named ; That the more frequent any of these Uncleannesses were, the greater and longer Purifications were required. As touching of a dead Body, especially of Friends and Neighbours, being the most usual, it could not be cleansed but by the Ashes of the red Heifer, (which were not easily had) and not till seven days were passed. In like manner Fluxes, and menstruous Pollutions, because they oftner happened, and were more grievous, than touching the unclean, those therefore that laboured under them, had need of seven days Purification ; but they that touched them, of one day only, before they became clean.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation, shall be unclean, &c.*] The very same sort of Uncleanness was contracted in this Case, as in the foregoing v. 4, &c. For if we believe some Authors, it might not only be properly called *her sickness* ; but such an one as had some infection in it (at least something offensive) in those hot Countries. See *Pliny Lib. VII. 5.* and *L. XXVIII. 2.*

Ver.

Ver. 21. *And whosoever toucheth her bed, &c.*] This Chapter and the two following Verses, contain the very same XV. Prohibitions in this Case, which were given in the other. See v. 5, 6, &c. Verse 21.

Ver. 24. *If a man lie with her at all.*] i. e. Unwittingly, not knowing in what condition she was : for if he did it knowingly, both of them were liable to be cut off, XX. 18. Verse 24.

*He shall be unclean seven days.*] As having contracted one of the greatest sorts of Uncleanneſs, v. 19. For though this Flux was natural, and beneficial, and therefore could have no sort of Uncleanneſs in it, but what was made by this Law ; yet there was a great reason for the keeping Men from the Company of Women in this condition, if Leprosies and such like Diseases were thereby propagated, as *Theodoret* says some think ; *Φίσι γὰρ πνίς, ἐκ τῆς ποικύτης σωματείας, ἢ λώσιω ἢ λέπρεν διπορευόμεναι, &c.* Especially since they were so libidinous a People (as he describes them, in words of a very bad signification) that it was highly necessary to lay such restraints upon them ; and to make even involuntary Pollutions very penal, that they might learn *ὅτι πολλῷ μᾶλλον ἐσχατὴ ἐχέσται*, that all wilful Uncleanneſſes were far more detestable.

Ver. 25. *And if a woman have an issue of blood many days, out of the time of her separation, &c.*] As before he spoke of the natural Course of the Blood, so here of a Disease : which *Procopius Gazæus* calls *malum immedicabile*, an incurable Evil. So it sometimes proved, as appears by the story of the Woman in the Gospel ; whose case this was, IX *Matth.* 20. Verse 25.

*All the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation.*] She was to be in the same condition with the Woman mentioned v. 19. who was put apart seven days ; i. e. as long as her Uncleanneſs lasted.

Chapter XV. lasted. Which made the case of those that laboured under this Infirmary very lamentable, because it continued in some many years.

Verse 26. Ver. 26. *Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue, shall be unto her as the bed of her separation, &c.* ] Like the Bed and the Seat of her mentioned v. 20.

Verse 27. Ver. 27. *And whosoever toucheth these things shall be unclean, &c.* ] As in the case fore-mentioned v. 21.

Verse 28. Ver. 28. *But if she be cleansed of her issue.* ] Cured of her Disease.

*Then shall she number to her self seven days.* ] For a trial whether it was a perfect Cure or no.

*After that.* ] If there were no return of the Flux.

*She shall be clean.* ] So as to be restored to common Conversation : but not to the Sanctuary, till the following Oblations were made.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *And on the eighth day, she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, &c.* ] The same Sacrifices which were prescribed in the case of a Man, who was cured of an Issue, v. 14. And this relates only to the extraordinary Flux, out of or beyond the usual Course of Nature, (v. 25.) for it would have been too burdensom unto some Persons, if they had been bound to offer thus once a Month.

Verse 30. Ver. 30. *And the Priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD, &c.* ] See v. 15.

Verse 31. Ver. 31. *Thus shall ye separate the Children of Israel from their uncleanness.* ] Take care that they separate themselves ; by instructing them, when they are under any of the fore-named Impurities, to observe the Directions now given. Thus the LXX. and the Vulgar Latin understand these words.

*That they die not in their uncleanness.* ] Lest I punish them with death, if they approach unto my Sanctuary, having any of the fore-mentioned Uncleannesses upon them. *When*

*When they defile my Tabernacle that is among them. ]* This shows what is meant by *Separation* and *Putting apart*, in the foregoing Verses: which was principally from the Tabernacle, where God dwelt. Out of respect to which, and to preserve their due regard to it (that is, to God himself) all these Cautions were given, as I observed before *v. 15.* of this Chapter. And see Chapt. XII. *v. 4.* what I noted out of *Maimonides*, who discourses excellently on this Subject, in his *More Nvach. P. III. cap. 47.* where he observes, That there could not well be a more notable means contrived to maintain an holy fear and reverence of the Divine Majesty upon their Minds, than to forbid every Person, that was any way polluted, to come unto his Sanctuary. For there were so many sorts of Pollutions, made by the Law, that it was very hard to avoid falling under some of them: and consequently a business of great care, circumspection, and labour, to approach, as they ought, into the Divine Presence. For if a Man escaped defilement by a dead body, yet he could not easily avoid being defiled by some of the eight creeping things, which he might chance to tread upon; or might fall on his Meat, or his Drink: And if he escaped these, yet he might be defiled involuntarily by the means mentioned here *v. 16.* or by touching a menstruous Woman, or one that had a Flux of Blood; or at least by touching their Bed, their Seats, or something belonging to them, &c. All which kept a Man from the Sanctuary; which he could not enter therefore when he pleased, but was to stay a certain time before he could be admitted to worship God there; and not then neither till he had washed himself. By all which actions, reverence, affection and devotion was preserved to the Sanctuary; and Men were excited to great humility, which in this was principally regarded.

- Chapter Ver. 32. *This is the law of him that hath an issue, &c.*]  
 XVI. In this and the next Verse, he recapitulates the Matter  
 of this Chapter; as he did, in the latter end of the  
 Verse 32. foregoing, sum up the Contents of that.  
 Verse 33. Ver. 33. *And of him that hath an issue, of the man  
 and of the woman.*] Even of the Person that hath an  
 issue, whether it be Man or Woman, &c.
- 

## C H A P. XVI.

- Verse 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses after  
 the death of the two sons of Aaron.] This  
 Chapter would have naturally followed the Tenth  
 Chapter, where the death of those two Persons is re-  
 lated, if that had not occasioned the inserting some o-  
 ther Laws about Uncleaness, (See Preface to Chap-  
 ter XI.) which being delivered, Moses now goes on  
 to give direction about the great Sacrifice, in which  
 the whole Nation was concerned: as he treated of  
 lesser and common Sacrifices, in the beginning of the  
 Book.  
*When they offered before the LORD, and died.] See*  
 X. 1. This is mentioned again, to make the Priests  
 careful not only to Sacrifice unto the LORD alone,  
 but after such a manner as he ordered.
- Verse 2. Ver. 2. *Speak unto thy brother Aaron, that he come  
 not at all times into the holy place, within the vail.]* Into  
 the holy place without the Vail, he, or some of the  
 other Priests, were bound to go every day, Morning  
 and Even, when they offered Incense: But into this,  
 as none of them might go at all, so he not at all  
 times, when he went into the other; but only upon  
 one

one particular occasion, which is mentioned here in Chapter XVI.

*Before the Mercy-seat, which is upon the Ark.*] This being the place of God's special Presence, none might enter into it but his principal Minister; and he no oftner than the Divine Majesty allowed; which was only once a year, (it appears from v. 29.) when he offered the great Sacrifice here prescribed. And so much was intimated to *Moses* before, XXX *Exod.* 10 And the Jews add, That on this day of the year he might go in but *four* times; once to burn Incense; a second time to sprinkle the Blood of the Bullock; then to sprinkle the Blood of the Goat; and *lastly* to fetch out the *Censer* wherein he burnt Incense. If he went in a *fifth* time, he died for his presumption, as they say; particularly *R. Levi Barcel. Præcept.* CCLXXXVI. Such sacred places the Gentiles had in some Countries, which, according to this pattern, were opened only once a year. Particularly *Pausanias* mentions in his Book *Bæotica* the Temple of *Dindymene*: which they thought it was not lawful to open more than one day in the year: Μία δ' ἐφ' ἑξατῶν ἐτῶν ἡμέρα, καὶ ἑ πέρα, τὸ ἱερὸν ἀνοίγειν νομίζουσι. And the same he saith of another in the same Book; and in his *Eliaca* of the Temple of *Orcus*, Ἀνοίγνυται μὲν ἅπαξ κατ' ἑτὸς ἑξατῶν, &c. It is opened once every year. See Dr. *Omtram's* excellent Book *De Sacrificiis*, Lib. I. cap. 3.

*Lest he die.*] As his Sons had done for their Presumption, in offering with other fire than God allowed. In the like danger *Aaron* himself had been, if he had come into the Divine Presence without his leave, and without such caution as is given v. 13. which is the reason of this order here delivered to *Moses*, and by him to *Aaron*, for the prevention of any such dangerous mistake.

Chapter *For I will appear in the Cloud upon the Mercy-seat.*  
 XVI. That was God's own Dwelling-place, where his  
 G L O R Y appeared; into which therefore none  
 might enter, but when he appointed, and as he directed. The only difficulty is, what is meant by *the Cloud*, wherein he saith he will appear on the Mercy-seat. One would think he meant, as usually, the Cloud wherein the Divine Glory resided, XL *Exod.* 34, 35. I *Kings* VIII. 10, 11. But *the Cloud* seems to have been on the out-side of the Tabernacle; and within a *Glory* or great Splendor only unclouded. And therefore most, I think, understand this of the Smoak of the Incense, that the High-Priest burnt when he entered into the most holy place; which was *the Cloud* wherewith the Mercy-seat was then covered, v. 13. And there is great reason for this Opinion: for if there had been a Cloud in the most holy place, over the Mercy-seat, before the High-Priest entered, what need had there been to make a new Cloud of Smoak, (as he is ordered v. 13.) when the Divine *Glory* was sufficiently obscured already. Besides, in the place before-mentioned (XL *Exod.*) *the Cloud*, as I now observed, is said to be without the Tabernacle, and to cover it; the *Glory* only being within: and in the other place of the Book of *Kings* (and 2 *Chron.* V. 13, 14.) it is said only *to fill the House of the L O R D*, i.e. the Body of the Temple: but not to be settled upon the Mercy-seat. Where we may very well doubt whether there was any Cloud, or no; but only the Divine G L O R Y. The only ground that I can see for it, is, that God is said there *to dwell in thick darkness*: which seems to import, that the Divine G L O R Y was wrapt up in a Cloud. But however that be expounded, these words which we here translate, *I will appear in the Cloud upon the Mercy-seat*, may very well be

be rendred, *I will be approached in a Cloud* (i. e. of Incense) For so this word we translate *appear* is used XXIII *Exod.* 15. not for God's appearing to them, but for the Peoples appearing before him: and this sense the 13<sup>th</sup> Verse seems to inforce, as *Campegius Vitringa* hath observed, *Lib. I. Observ. Sacr. cap. 11.*

Ver. 3. *Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place.* ] Verse 3.

As he might come into it, only once a year; so then with such preparation, and in such a manner, as is here prescribed. And the Jews say, that he was separated from his own House and Family seven days before, and dwelt apart from them in a Chamber of the Temple; that he might the better prepare himself for the Offices of this day, by sprinkling the Blood of the daily Sacrifice, burning Incense, and such like things. And lest he should be either ignorant of his Duty, (as some proved, in the latter end of their State, when the High-Priesthood was bought for Money) or forgetful, the *Sanhedrim* sent some to read before him the Rites of this day; who adjured him also to perform every thing according to God's Command. The night before also they let him eat but little, that no accident in the night might make him unfit to officiate the next day; and that he might awake the sooner, and begin the Service of the day betimes, as they did upon all great Solemnities. All this, and a great deal more, is related in *Codex Foma, cap. 1.* And Mr. *Selden* likewise hath observed out of *Sepher Schebat Jebuda*, with what a magnificent Pomp the High-Priest was conducted from his own House, when he went to the Temple, seven days before this Day of Atonement, accompanied by the King, and the whole *Sanhedrim*, the Royal Family, and the whole Quire of Priests, &c. *Lib. III. de Synedr. cap. 11. n. 7.* Something like this was the Triumph wherein our

Chapter blessed High-Priest Christ Jesus was conducted to Je-  
 XVI. *rusalem*, five days before he offered himself there, for  
 the Sins of the whole World, XII *John* 1, 12, 13.

*With a young bullock for a sin-offering.*] To be offered for himself, and for his Family, as appears from v. 6. For no other Sacrifice was allowed for the Sin of the High-Priest (though it were dubious) but only a young Bullock, IV. 2, 3.

*And a ram for a burnt-offering.*] Which accompanied the *Sin-offering* at his Consecration, VIII. 18. But first of all the Morning Sacrifice was offered, with the Additionals usual on this Day, (as the Jews say) viz. a Bullock, a Ram, and seven Lambs, all for Burnt-offerings.

Verse 4. Ver. 4. *He shall put on the holy linen coat, &c.*] There were eight Garments belonging to the Attire of the High-Priest: four of which are here mentioned, which the Jews call his *white Garments*; and four more mentioned XXVIII *Exod.* 4. which they call the *golden Garments*; because there was a mixture of Gold in them; whereas these were all made of fine Linen. Upon other days, when the High-Priest officiated, he was bound to put them on all (not one of the *eight* being wanting) but on this day, when he went in to the most holy place, he put on only those four, which were the Habit of the ordinary Priests, as well as his. This, some conceive, was in token of Humility, because this day was appointed for Confession of Sins, and Repentance, &c. Upon which account they imagine also, these Linen Garments were courser than those which he wore every day with his golden Garments. But all the Jews agree, that these Garments, which he wore on the Day of Expiation, were made of the purest and most precious *Linen* of all other: which they call (in *Massechet Joma*, cap. 3.) *fine Linen* of *Pelusium*, which was a City in *Egypt*, famous for the richest

richest and whitest Linen, as our *Sheringham* shows (in his Notes on that Treatise) out of *Pliny* and *Silius Italicus*. And if we may believe the *Talmudists*, as the High-Priest put on fine Linen of *Pelusium* in the morning of this day, so he put on fine Linen of *India* (i. e. in their Language, of *Ethiopia* or *Arabia*, as *Braunius* observes, *Lib. I. de Vest. Sacerd. cap. 7. n. 9.*) in the evening of it; which was not of much less value than the other. And this is not disagreeable to *Moses*, who saith God commanded the Priests Garments to be made for glory and beauty, XXVIII *Exod.* 2. And therefore the High-Priest appeared even upon this day, in a splendid and noble Habit; which was not inconsistent with inward Humility and Lowliness of Mind; whereby the comely and beautiful performance of God's Service, was not to be obstructed. For whereas upon other days, the High-Priest washt his hands and his feet in the Brasen Laver; on this day, if we may believe the *Jews*, he washt them in a Vessel of Gold, as the same *Braunius* observes out of *Massechet Joma*, c. 4. There are those who fancy the High-Priest went into the most holy place, with the *Ephod* and *Breast-plate*, whereon were the Names of the Children of *Israel*: but that is quite contrary to what *Moses* here delivers, who mentions no other Garments but these of fine Linen which he wore upon this day; no not when he went into the holy place (*v. 23.*) And the Hebrew Doctors all thus understand it, as Mr. *Selden* shows out of them and *Josephus*, *Lib. II. de Succession. in Pontific. Hebræor. cap. 7. p. 250.*

Yet the Roman Church hath grounded a solemn Practise upon the fore-mentioned fancy; the Priests, and Bishops too, being wont on *Good-Friday* to minister only in the Habit of Deacons, while they are reading or singing the Office of the Passion: But when they

Chapter XVI. they come to the Sacrifice of the Mass (as they call it) then they put on richer Vestments, proper to their order. Which is a mistaken Imitation of the Ceremonies under the Law, upon this great Day of Atonement; when the High-Priest never put on any of his golden Garments for the Service of it.

*And he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh. ]* To cover his secret parts. For the word *Flesh* is to be understood here as in XV. 2.

*And shall be girded with the linen girdle, and with the linen mitre, &c. ]* These two, with the two foregoing, make up the four *white Garments*: which might possibly, as the *Jews* say, be made of the finest and richest *Linen* that could be got, that the High-Priest might appear splendid, in the simplest Habit wherein he ministered. But it is evident he was not allowed to appear in those Garments which were wrought with Gold, and Scarlet, and Blue, and Purple, (XXVIII *Exod.* 6, 8, &c.) because such very sumptuous Apparel, it must be acknowledged, was not so suitable to the Service of the day. On which the High-Priest (as the Hebrew Gloss notes upon this place) did not so much put on the Person of a *Patron*, as of an *Accuser*; Confessing their Sins before God, and begging pardon for them.

*These are holy Garments. ]* To be used only when he ministered in the Sanctuary, XXVIII *Exod.* 2.

*Therefore he shall wash his flesh in water, and so put them on. ]* There was no need, upon other days, to wash more than once, in the beginning of Divine Service; but on this great Day he washed *five* times, as oft as he shifted his Garments, and went from one ministry to another; as appears in part from *v.* 23, 24. where see what I have observed. Here he seems to speak of his washing after he had offered the Morning

ing Sacrifice, &c. in his golden Garments: and then began the Service of the day in these *white Garments* alone. Chapter XVI.

Ver. 5. *And he shall take of the Congregation of the Children of Israel.*] The former Sacrifices v. 3. were for himself: these for all the People. Verse 5.

*Two Kids of the Goats for a Sin-offering.*] These *two Goats* made but one *Sin-offering*; which is described more largely and particularly, v. 8, 9, 10. The former perhaps, which was sacrificed to the LORD, was to procure those good things which they had forfeited by their sins: and the other (the *Scape-goat*, as we translate it) to avert those Evils which they had deserved: For the name that is commonly given it by the *Greeks* signifies its power to turn away Punishments. Or the simple reason of it might be, that the *Israelites* by this double Sacrifice (for both were presented before the LORD) might be the more fully satisfied of the Expiation of their Sins. There is the like example before, of two Birds appointed for the cleansing of a Leper's House; one of which only was killed, the other let fly away; but both of them are said to *cleanse* the House, and to be for *atonement*, XIV. 49, 52, 53. In which some of the ancient Fathers thought they saw a notable Type of our LORD Christ. Whole Sacrifice, as it was prefigured by all the Legal Sacrifices (for the *Paschal Lamb* it self was a Type of him sacrificed for us, 1 *Corinth.* V. 7.) so by this more especially on the Day of Expiation. Which was of greater and more universal efficacy than all the rest, and therefore represented him more fully than the other did. Insomuch that these *two Goats* joyned in one Sacrifice, may be thought to represent one Christ, consisting of two Natures. For since it was not possible, as *Theodoret* expresses it, to adumbrate both the

Chapter XVI. *τὸ θνητὸν, καὶ τὸ ἀθάνατον*, that which was mortal, and that which was immortal in Christ; he commanded two to be brought, ἵνα ὁ μὲν θυόμεναι, τῆς σαρκὸς τὸ παθὴν περὶ πᾶσι. ὁ δὲ ἀπολύμεναι δηλώσῃ τὸ ἀπαθὲς τῆς θεότητος. that the Goat which was offered in Sacrifice, might prefigure the passible Nature of his Flesh: and that which was let go, might show the impassible Nature of his Divinity; Quæst. XXII. in *Levit.* And St. Cyril Discourses, to the same purpose, in his *ninth Book* against *Julian*.

And one Ram for a Burnt-offering.] Which was no more than was appointed for Aaron himself, v. 3. who herein is equalled with all the Princes of the People; in whose name this Ram seems to have been offered.

Verse 6. Ver. 6. *And Aaron shall offer his Bullock of the Sin-offering, which is for himself.*] Not by killing it, which was done afterwards (v. 11.) but only by presenting it before God to be sacrificed; which was done with a solemn Prayer, wherein he beseeched God to be propitious unto him and his. The form of it is set down in *Massechet Joma, cap. 3. sect. 8.* He laid his hand upon the head of the Bullock, and said, *I have done amiss, and been rebellious, and sinned before thee, I and my House. I beseech thee now, O LORD, remit my Rebellion and my Sin which I have committed, and my House, &c.*

*And make an atonement for himself, and for his house.*] For his Family, as I said v. 3. and for all the Priests; who are called *the House of Aaron*, CXV Psal. 10, 12. CXXXV. 9. And I do not see why all the House of *Levi* should not also be understood: For they are not comprehended under the name of *the Congregation of the Children of Israel* (mentioned in the Verse before) and therefore must be contained here under the name of *the House of Aaron.* See I *Numb. 49.*

Ver. 7. *And he shall take the two Goats.*] Mentioned Chapter  
 v. 5. which were to be of equal stature, of the same colour, and the same price (as the Hebrew Doctors say in *Joma, cap. 6.*) both designed to the same end, the Expiation of their Sins. Chapter XVI.

*And present them before the LORD at the door of the Tabernacle, &c.*] All the *Sin-offerings* which were made for the Congregation, were presented either by the High-Priest, or by the Elders (IV. 15.) and by them devoted to God, to be sacrificed on his Altar. For this *presenting* of the Goat, is the same with his *offering* of the Bullock in the Verse foregoing; *i.e.* which was nothing else but his solemn Consecration of them, as I said, to be sacrificed. According to which pattern, our blessed LORD and Saviour, a little before he suffered upon the Cross, and made himself a Sacrifice for us, voluntarily *offered* himself to die for our sins. Which is the meaning of those words of his XVII *John 19.* where praying for his Apostles, he saith, *For their sakes I sanctifie myself:* that is, *offer* my self to die as an Expiatory Sacrifice for them. For that *ἀγιάζω* sometimes signifies as much as *ἁγορεύω*, Dr. *Owtram* hath demonstrated, *Lib. II. de Sacrificiis, cap. 3.* And so St. *Chrysostom* here expounds these words, *I sanctifie myself*, by *ἁγορεύω σοι θυάτω*, *I offer thee a Sacrifice*; or consecrate and devote my self to be sanctified. And it is not an improbable Conjecture of another very learned Friend of mine, now also with God (Dr. *Spencer*) that the appointing of *two Goats* to be both presented to God at the same time, and with the same Rites, was to preserve the Jews in a belief that there is but *one principle* of all things; who both bestows good things, and inflicts evil. Contrary to the opinion of the Gentiles; who made *two Principles*, one good and the other bad; which was the ancient be-

Chapter XVI. lief of the *Chaldeans*, and other Eastern People, and from them propagated to the *Greeks* and *Romans*. Most of whose Sacrifices (as another very learned Man of our own Country hath observed) had respect to these two Principles ; to one of which they offered in the Morning, and to the other at Night. See Dr. *Windet de Vita Functorum statu, sect. 3.* where he observes that there are plain footsteps of this old Error at this day, through all the East, as far as *China* : for there was an endeavour to infect Christianity with it, by *Manes* the *Persian*, in the Reign of the Emperor *Aurelian* ; nor was there any Heresie that spread so far as this Dotage did.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two Goats.*] The manner of it is described in the same Treatise (*Massechet Joma, cap. 3. sect. 9.*) The High-Priest went to the East-part of the Court, on the North-side of the Altar, having the *Sagan* (his Vicar) on his right hand, and the head of the House of the Fathers on his left. There stood two *Goats*, with an *Urn* or *Box*, which they call *CALPI* (the very same name which *Lucian*, and the Scholiast upon *Aristophanes*, give to the same thing, as our learned *Sheringham* upon that Book, and *Bochart* in his *Hieroicoicon*, have observed). Into this *Urn* the two *Lots* were cast, which were made of *Box-wood* (as the *Misna* here says) and in after times came to be of *Gold*. But *Maimonides* in his Treatise on this Subject, saith they might be made either of *Wood* or *Stone*, or any *Metal* ; provided one of them was not bigger than the other, (nor one of *Gold*, the other of *Silver*, &c.) but both every way equal, as the *Goats* were to be. Upon one of these *Lots* was written the name of the *Goat* which was for the *LORD* ; and on the other that which was for *Aza-zel*. And then the Priest shaking the *Urn*, and putting in

in both his hands (as it there follows in *Joma*, cap. 4.) took up a Lot in each. And if he brought up God's Lot in his right hand, the *Sagan*, who stood there, said, *My Lord, lift up thy right hand*: If in his left hand, the Head of the Fathers said, *Lift up thy left hand*. And so the Priest let the right hand Lot fall upon the Goat that stood on the right hand; and his left hand lot upon the other.

*One lot for the LORD.*] To be offered unto the LORD at the Altar.

*The other lot for the scape-goat.*] Or, as it is in the Hebrew, for *Azazel*; as some have anciently translated it. Now why a Goat was offered in Sacrifice, and another Goat let go free, laden with their sins, rather than any other Creature, may be understood, perhaps, from the inclination of the Heathen World in those days, when they worshipped *Demons* in the form of a Goat. The *Egyptians* were famous for this, and the *Israelites* themselves (it appears from the XVII<sup>th</sup> Chapter of this Book, v. 7.) were prone to offer Sacrifices *le Seirim*; which signifies *Demons* in that form. And therefore to take them off from such Idolatrous Practices, God ordained these Creatures themselves to be sacrificed and slain, to whom they had offered Sacrifice. And the young ones he appointed for this purpose, (for so *Seirim* signifies) which the *Egyptians* most of all honoured, and abhorred to offer or kill. So *Juvenal*:

———*Nefas illic factum jugulare Capellæ.*

*Satyr. XV. v. 11.*

Now from hence perhaps it was that some fancied *Azazel* signified the Devil; as *R. Menachem* and *R. Eliezer* among the Jews; *Julian* among the Heathen;

M m 2

and

Chapter XVI. and some great Men lately among us. Who conceive that as the other Goat was offered to God at the Altar, so this was sent among the Demons, which delight to frequent desert places, and there appeared often in the shape of this Creature. But this will not agree with the Hebrew Text, which says this Goat was for *Azazel*, as the other was for the *L O R D*. Now none will be so prophane, as to imagine, that both these Goats being set before the *L O R D*, and presented to him, as equally Consecrated to him, he would then order one of them to be for himself, and the other for the Devil. We must therefore be content with our own Translation, which derives the word *Azazel* from *Ez*, a Goat; and *azal*, to go away; and fitly calls it the *Scape-goat*: So *Paulus Fagius*, and a great many others: against which I see nothing objected, but that *Ez* signifies a *she* Goat, not a *he*. Which made *Bochartus* fetch this word from the *Arabick*; in which Language *Azala* signifies to *remove*, or to *separate*. And this agrees well enough with the name of this Goat, according as the ancient Translators understood it; some of which, as *Symmachus*, render it ἀπερχόμενον, *the Goat going away*: others, as *Aquila*, ἀπολελυμένον, *the Goat let loose*: and the *LXX*. ἀποπομπαῖον. In which they had no thought of the notion of this word among the *Greeks*, who called those *Demons* by this name, who were esteemed ἀλεξίκατοι and ἀποσθέντατοι (as *J. Pollux* speaks) *averters of evil things from them*: But simply meant, as *Theodoret* interprets it, ἀποπεμπόμενον εἰς τὴν ἔρημον, *the Goat sent away into the Wilderness*. And so *St. Hierom* expounds it, *Hircus emissarius*: which agrees with the notion which *Bochartus* puts upon the word out of the *Arabick* Tongue. This Goat being sent away into *remote* places, there to remain *separate* from the Flock to which he belonged; and

and that upon a Mountain (as the Jews fancy) in the Wilderness of Sinai, which from this Goat was called *Azazel*: But I see no ground for this. Chapter XIV.

Ver. 9. *And Aaron shall bring the Goat upon which the LORDS lot fell.*] In the Hebrew the word is, *went up*: For he first took it up out of the Urn, and then let it fall upon the Goat. Verse 9.

*And offer him for a sin-offering.*] Devote him to God to be a Sacrifice for their Sins; beseeching him to accept of this Sacrifice for that end. So the word *offer*, I observe, signifies *v. 6.* order being given afterwards for the killing of the Goat, *v. 15.*

Ver. 10. *But the Goat on which the lot fell to be the Scape-goat, shall be presented alive before the LORD.*] Verse 10. This shows that the *Scape-goat* was equally consecrated and devoted to God, as the other was: though not to be killed, but sent away alive; after the other had been offered in Sacrifice.

*To make an atonement with him.*] For this was a Sin-offering, though not slain, no less than the other: as appears from *v. 5.* which shows these *two Goats* made but one *Sin-offering*: Which was partly slain at the Altar, and partly let go (as it here follows) to run whether he would; the more perfectly to represent the taking away of their Sins, and *removing their iniquity* (as the Prophet speaks, *III Zach. 9.*) by virtue of this Offering for them.

Some indeed have thought that this Goat was not sacrificed, but only presented alive before God, and so let go; lest it should be thought God could not forgive their Sins, unless he was appeased by some slain Beast: which imagination was destroyed by letting this *Sin-offering* be left alive, at full liberty to run quite away. But I can see no ground for such a Construction; because these were not *two*, but *one* Sin-offering,

Chapter XVI. as I said before : which being slain in part, established that opinion in them, of the impossibility of obtaining reconciliation, without a bloody Sacrifice. Certain it is, that the whole Law supposes this, that *without shedding of blood is no remission*, as the Apostle observes IX *Hebr.* 22. And therefore it will be more agreeable to the Holy Scriptures, if we think, as some do, That the first Goat represented our LORD in his Sufferings, and this other in his Resurrection; whereby he was freed from the Bands of Death : both his Death and his Resurrection being for our Deliverance, as the Apostle shows IV *Rom.* ult.

*And let him go free.*] Whether he pleased. For so the Hebrew word *Schalac* (*send him away*, or *dismis* him) signifies in Scripture, *intire liberty*, such as God demanded for the *Israelites* from *Pharaoh*, IV *Exod.* 23. V. 1.

*For a Scape-goat.*] Into remote places.

*Into the Wilderiness.*] In token their sins were quite carried away, to be found no more : for the Goat was not meerly sent into the Wilderness, but into the most desert places of it, as appears from v. 22.

Verse 11. Ver. 11. *And Aaron shall bring the Bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself, &c.*] This former part of the Verse is word for word the same with v. 6. which shows that *offering* there (as we translate it) was nothing else, but bringing it to be offered; or presenting it before the LORD, to be a Sacrifice for himself, and for his Family. But now his *bringing* it, was, that it might be killed immediately, as it follows in the latter part of this Verse.

*And shall make an atonement for himself and his house.*] By killing it, as the next words tell us.

*And*

*And shall kill the Bullock of the sin-offering, which is for himself.]* He was first to offer for himself, before he could acceptably offer for the People, as the Apostle observes V *Hebr.* 3. IX. 7. And, as the Jews tell us (in *Massechet Joma*, cap. 4. sect. 2.) he again put his hand upon the head of the Bullock, and made the Confession and Supplication before-mentioned, upon v. 6. And when he had done, then he killed the Bullock with his own hands. For though all other Sacrifices might be killed by any person, yet the High-Priest himself was bound to kill this; as they say in the same place of the *Misna*, sect. 3. And having received the Blood of the Bullock in a Bason, he delivered it to another Priest to keep it in continual agitation, till he had offered Incense in the holy place; that so it might not grow thick and be clotted; but be kept liquid and thin, fit to be sprinkled before the Mercy-seat.

Ver. 12. *And he shall take a Censer full of burning coals of fire.]* Which he held in his right hand.

*From the Altar before the LORD.]* From the brazen Altar where the Bullock was slain: for Coals were burning before God no where else but there.

*And his hands full of sweet Incense, beaten small.]* With his left hand he took as much of the Incense mentioned XXX *Exod.* 34, 36. as his hand would hold (besides the Incense which he burnt every Morning and Evening, which was a whole pound) and put it into a Cup.

*And bring it within the vail.]* With both these, the Censer of Coals, and the Cup of Incense, (the former in his right hand, the other in his left) he went within the Vail, which divided the holy place from the most holy: And set down the Censer; and then (as it follows in the next Verse, see there) threw the Incense upon

Chapter upon the burning Coals. This the Hebrew Doctors  
 XVI. take to have been so difficult a work, that in the Ge-  
 ~~~~~ *mara* upon *Joma* (cap. 1.) they say some of the elder  
 Priests were sent to him before-hand, to show him how  
 he should fill his hand with the Incense. And the *Mis-*  
*na* there says, that they adjured him in these words; *We*  
*are the Legates of the great Sanhedrim, and thou art our*  
*Legate and theirs; we adjure thee, we adjure thee by him*  
*whose name dwells in this House, that thou change not any*  
*one thing of all that we have said unto thee.* And so they  
 parted with tears on both sides. The reason of which  
 solemn Adjuration, they say, was, That the *Sadducees*  
 affirmed, he might burn the Incense *without* the Vail,  
 and so enter into the most holy place; directly con-  
 trary to this Text, which required him to do it *with-*  
*in*; where no body could see what the High-Priest did,  
 and consequently could not tell whether he perform-  
 ed the Service there aright. Therefore they took this  
 Oath of him, in the latter Ages of their State, when  
 some of the Faction of the *Sadducees* were thrust into  
 the Priesthood, as Mr. Selden probably conjectures,  
*Lib. III. de Synedrion, cap. 11. n. 2.* This was the first  
 time of the High-Priests going into the Holy of Ho-  
 lies on this great Day.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *And he shall put the Incense upon the fire be-*  
*fore the LORD.]* He entred (as the *Misna* saith in  
*Joma, cap. 5.)* with his Face towards the South; and  
 so went side-ways (for he might not look upon the  
 Ark, where the Divine Glory was) till he came to the  
 Staves of the Ark; where he set down the Censer, and  
 put on the Incense. And having filled the House with  
 a Cloud of Smoak, he went out backward (out of reve-  
 rence to the Divine Majesty) into the holy place with-  
 out the Vail. Where, when he was come, he made  
 this short Prayer, *May it please thee, O LORD God,*  
 that

*that this year may be hot and also wet ; that the Scepter may not depart from the Family of Judah , nor thy People Israel want food ; and that the Prayer of the wicked may not be heard.* And then he presently went out of the Sanctuary, and showed himself to the People ; that they might not suspect he had done amiss, and miscarried in his Office. For so, they say, it sometimes happened, that the High-Priest, having violated these holy Rites appointed by God, was struck dead in the holy place.

The Incense which was burnt every day in the holy place, at the Golden Altar, representing the Prayers of the Saints, as St. *John* teaches us (VIII *Rev.* 3, 4.) this Incense which was burnt in the Holy of Holies, may well be thought to represent the Prayers of the High-Priest himself, which he made upon this occasion ; as our blessed Saviour did before he offered the great Sacrifice of himself, (XVII *John*, of which more hereafter) with the Blood of which he now appears in the Heavens before God for us.

*That the Cloud of the Incense may cover the Mercy-seat that is upon the Testimony.* So that nothing of it might be seen : it being the place of the Residence of the Divine Majesty, (XXV *Exod.* 21, 22.) whose Glory was inaccessible.

*That he die not.]* By gazing on the Divine Glory. See v. 2. and XXXIII *Exod.* 20.

Ver. 14. *And he shall take of the blood of the Bullock.]* Verse 14. Having done what is commanded in the foregoing Verses, he came out of the Sanctuary, and went to the Priest, whom he left at the Altar of Burnt-offering, stirring the Blood in the Bason, which he delivered to him (as I observed v. 11.) And taking it from him went with it (the second time) within the Vail ; and standing where he did before, when he burnt the

Chapter Incense, sprinkled it as is directed in the words following.  
XVI.



*And sprinkle it with his finger. ] The very root or essence of a Sacrifice (as the Maxim of the Jews is) lies in the sprinkling of the Blood.*

*Upon the Mercy-seat. ]* One would think, by this Translation, that he sprinkled the Mercy-Seat it self, with some of the Blood. But all the Jews understand it quite otherwise: and indeed the Hebrew words are *Al pene*, over against the Face, *i. e.* as they interpret it (in the *Misna* before-mentioned, *cap. 5.*) *towards* the Mercy-Seat. And so it follows in the next words, *and before the Mercy-seat shall he sprinkle.* Only this difference there was in the sprinkling, that this Particle *al*, they think, imported that he was to make the first sprinkling, here mentioned, *toward the top* of the Mercy-Seat. The Vulgar Latin, wholly omits this part of the Verse, and only mentions the latter sprinkling, seven times *contra propitiatorium* over against the Mercy-Seat Eastward.

*Eastward. ]* I should have thought the observation of our learned Country-man (Mr. J. Gregory) very remarkable, if he had been commanded only to sprinkle the Blood *Eastward*. For then there might have been room for his Conjecture, that though *Aaron* at all other times turned his face towards the *West* (where the most holy place was) and at the very killing of the Goat and the Bullock, not only lookt that way himself, but turned their Faces towards the West (as the Jews say in *Joma*) yet when he came to perform the chief part of this Mystery, *he turned his back upon the beggarly Elements of the World*, and sprinkled this Blood *eastward*, to represent the Man, whose name is the *East*, *i. e.* Christ. But I do not see how this agrees with this sprinkling the Blood *before the Mercy-seat*; which

which could not be done without looking towards the West. And therefore it must be confessed that he did not sprinkle it Eastward; but standing Eastward of the Mercy-Seat, with his Face towards it, he performed this Office, as Mr. Selden observes, *Lib. III. de Synedr. cap. 16. p. 426.* Or it may be said to be done Eastward, because that part of the Ark before which he sprinkled, looked Eastward.

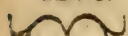
*And before the Mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.*] This is a distinct sprinkling from the foregoing, which was done but once, and towards the upper part of the Mercy-Seat; but this was done seven times, towards the lower part of it, as the Jews understand it: who say he sprinkled eight times in all, but none of the Blood touched the Mercy-Seat. So the Gemara on that place, and Maimonides in his *Jom hakippurim* and Obediah Bartenocá, whose words are these; *The drops of Blood did not come upon the Mercy-seat, but fell upon the Ground*; as two of our very learned Country-men have observed, Mr. Sheringham upon *Joma*, and Dr. Owtram, *Lib. I. de Sacrificiis, cap. 16. n. 4.*

*Seven times.*] Concerning this Number seven, See before IV. 6. This was the second time of going into the Holy of Holies upon this Day.

Ver. 15. *Then shall he kill the Goat of the sin-offering, Verse 15. that is for the people.*] The Blood of which was received in a Bason, as that of the Bullock was, (See v. 11.) and he carried it within the Vail, (as here follows) and did just as he had done before, v. 14. But whether he first burnt Incense, as he had done before he brought in the Blood of the Bullock, is uncertain: It is likely the Fume that had been then made, still remained; so that there was no need to renew it.

Chapter

XVI.



*And do with that blood, as he did with the blood of the Bullock, and sprinkle, &c.]* For he stood in the same place (as the *Misna* observes) and there sprinkled once towards the top of the Mercy-Seat; and then seven times before the bottom of it. Which is not here expressly said, but is to be understood from what goes before; which orders him to do with this Blood as he had done with the other.

This now was the *third* time of his going into the most holy place, upon this day. See *v. 2*.

Verse 16.

Ver. 16. *And he shall make an atonement for the holy place.]* By the sprinkling before-mentioned (both of the Blood of the Bullock and of the Goat, as I gather from *v. 18*.) God's own dwelling place was purified: the Blood (which was sprinkled seven or eight times before the Mercy-Seat) being thrown, it is probable towards both sides of it.

*Because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel; and because of their transgressions in all their sins.]* The many sins whereby they had transgressed God's holy Laws, the whole year before, had made them so unclean, that it provoked God to leave them, and made this most holy place unfit for his Habitation; unless he were reconciled to them: For it was seated among an unclean People, as the rest of the Sanctuary was; and on that score might need an Atonement. See *XXIX Exod. 36, 37*.

*And so shall he do for the Tabernacle of the Congregation.]* When he had done all this within the Vail, he was to do the same without, in the Sanctuary: where he sprinkled first the Blood of the Bullock, and then the Blood of the Goat, against the Vail which parted the Sanctuary, from the Holy of Holies. So the *Misna* in the place fore-mentioned; and *R. Solomon Jarchi* upon these words; *As he sprinkled part of the Blood*

of

of both Sacrifices, once above, and seven times beneath, in the inward Sanctuary ; so he sprinkled towards the Vail without, once above, and seven times below. For they all agree the Blood was not sprinkled upon the Vail, but before it : by which sprinkling the Sanctuary was purified, as the Apostle observes, when he saith, *Almost all things were, by the Law, purged with Blood, &c.* IX Hebr. 21, 22, 23. Chapter XIV.

*That remaineth among them, in the midst of their uncleanness.]* Surrounded by a sinful People, who were full of Legal, as well as other Impurities : and had been likewise defiled by many, who had ignorantly come into it, in their uncleanness. So *Maimonides* judiciously observes. It could scarce be avoided, but some or other would ignorantly, and some presumptuously offend, by going into the Sanctuary, or eating holy things when they ought not : and therefore God commanded this Expiation to be made for the Pollutions of the Sanctuary and its Utensils, by such means, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 47.*

Ver. 17. *And there shall be no Man in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place.]* During this action, none of the Priests, who used to attend in the Tabernacle, were to come into it, till the High-Priest had expiated its Uncleanness ; which it was supposed to have contracted, by their coming into it all the year before. Verse 17.

*Until he come out.]* Of the holy place.


*And have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the Congregation of Israel.]* Finished all that he had to do there, for the Expiation of his own Sins, and his Families, and all the Peoples. That is, from the time of his going to offer Incense, till he came out to purifie the Tabernacle. Some of which time he spent in Prayer to God, (as I observed v. 13.)

for

Chapter  
XVI.

for all the People ; as he had done before when he presented the *Sin-offerings* to him ; with solemn Supplication, for *himself* and for his *Household*, and for all the *Congregation of Israel* ; the Forms of which are extant in their Books. In conformity to which, when our blessed Saviour consecrated himself to be a Sacrifice for us (as I noted upon v. 7.) he first commended *himself* to God, in that solemn Prayer before his Death, XVII *Joh. v. 1, 2, &c.* and then his *Apostles*, who were his *Household*, v. 9, 10. and so forward to the 20th Verse ; and then prayed for all that should believe on him ; i. e. the *whole Congregation of Christian People*, from v. 20. to the end. Immediately after which he went to the place, where he was apprehended, and led to be Condemned and Crucified, XVIII *John 1.* See Dr. *Owtram de Sacrificiis, Lib. II. cap. 3. n. 3.*

Verse 18. Ver. 18. *And he shall go out unto the Altar that is before the LORD.*] These words, *before the LORD*, seem to restrain this to the Golden Altar, where Incense was offered in the Sanctuary : and so I find it is generally interpreted, even by the Jews themselves (in *Joma, cap. 5. sect. 5.*) as well as Christians. But the words, *he shall go out*, plainly signify his coming from the Sanctuary, where the golden Altar was (and had been cleansed, we may well suppose, together with it, v. 16.) into the outward Court, to the Altar of *Burnt-offering*, which was also *before the LORD*, (XXIX *Exod. 11.*) though at a greater distance from him : and which, one would think, stood in need to be cleansed, as much as the Altar of Incense. Now unless it was ordered to be cleansed in these words, I can see no care taken about it at all. In XXX *Exod. 10.* there is express mention indeed made of *making an atonement* upon the Altar of Incense once a year ; and

and nothing said of the other : and if we will so understand it here, then the words, *he shall go out*, must have respect to *his going into the holy place*, mentioned in the Verse before. 

*And make an atonement for it.*] This is generally understood, as I said, of the golden Altar, because such express mention is made of its Purification yearly, in the place now mentioned, XXX *Exod.* 10. And no doubt, that which is here commanded, was done there, when he made Atonement for the Table, where it stood: But there being the same need, as I said, to expiate the other Altar (where no fewer Errors had been committed than here, and which stood nearer to an unclean People, who incompassed it) I cannot but think that its here included.

*And shall take of the blood of the Bullock, and of the Goat.*] He put the Blood of the Bullock and of the goat together ; and then poured them into another Vessel, that they might be well mingled. For here is no command in this place, that he should go round the Altar twice ; and tip the Horns of it, first with the Blood of the Bullock, and then of the Goat, separate one from the other ; as the *Misna* in *Joma* observes, *cap.* 5. *sect.* 4.

*And put it upon the horns of the altar round about.*] He began at the North-east corner, and so went to the North-west ; and from thence to the South-west, and lastly to the South-east : and as he came near to each corner, he put the Blood upon it. So the *Jews* describe this matter in the same place, *sect.* 5.

Ver. 19. *And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times.*] Not upon the middle of the Altar, but nigh the corners ; viz. in the place where he ended when he put the Blood upon the horns of the Altar. So the *Jews* say in the place above-named, *sect.* Verse 19.

Chapter *sect.* 6. And I do not see, why the Particle *upon* should  
 XVI. not be expounded here, as in *v.* 15. (if their interpretation be true) to signifie that he sprinkled the Blood before the Altar; which he did not touch.

*And shall cleanse it and hallow it, from the uncleanness of the Children of Israel.]* The Jews refer this cleansing to his taking the Coals and the Ashes from the Altar, that he might sprinkle the Blood in a clean place. And then the words are to be translated, *He shall sprinkle the blood, &c. having cleansed and hallowed it.* But the conclusion of the Verse determines us to another sense, which is, That by sprinkling the Blood he cleansed and sanctified it, from *the uncleanness of the children of Israel*, whereby it had been defiled: the Priests having either come in their uncleanness thither, or not performed their Service as they ought there; and the People thereby remaining in their Impurities.

Now when the High-Priest had done all this, the Jews say (in the *Misna* before-named) he poured the rest of the Blood of the Bullock and Goat, at the bottom of the Altar of *Burnt-offerings*, (where, I conceive, he concluded this Atonement) for there was a conveyance to carry it away, as I observed upon *IV.* 7. And they make account also, that if every thing was not done in this order, it was ineffectual, and was to be done over again. For example; If the Blood of the Goat, was sprinkled before the Blood of the Bullock (contrary to the directions *v.* 14, 15.) he returned, and sprinkled the Blood of the Goat, after that of the Bullock, &c.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place.]* Making it fit to continue God's dwelling place, *v.* 16.

*And the Tabernacle of the Congregation.]* By this I think

think is meant the Sanctuary, and every thing in it; particularly the golden Altar. Chapter XVI.

*And the Altar.*] Of Burnt-offerings, where he ended his Atonement for the whole Houſe of God.

*He ſhall bring the live Goat.*] Two had been preſented to the LORD, v. 7, 10. that is, ſolemnly conſecrated and devoted to be expiatory Sacrifices; one of which having been ſlain, the other was now brought to be made an Expiation for Sin, after another manner. And he was brought, no doubt, to the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, where they were wont to lay their hands upon other Sacrifices, I. 3, 4.

Ver. 21. *And Aaron ſhall lay both his hands upon the head of the live Goat.*] Laying of the hand upon the head of the Beaſt, was a Rite uſed in all ſorts of Sacrifices, whether *Burnt-offerings*, *Peace-offerings*, or *Sin-offerings*. See I. 4. III. 2. IV. 4, 33. In which places, mention is made only of *laying on his hand*: But here the High-Prieſt is commanded to lay on *both hands*, as he and his Sons did, in the Sacrifice of the Bullock, and the Ram at their Conſecration, VIII. 14, 18. The meaning of which was, the more ſolemnly and intirely to devote the Sacrifice to the uſes for which it was deſigned; which, in this Sacrifice, was to bear all their Sins. For they were all laid upon this Sacrifice, unto which the puniſhment of them was transferred: This Rite ſignifying as much as if they had ſaid, *Whatſoever we have done amiſs, let not us, but this Sacrifice be charged with it*: that is, let it bear the puniſhment which we deſerve. Such phraſes there are 2 Sam. I. 16. IX Eſther 25. VII Pſal. 16. and other places.

Chapter  
XVI.

*And confess over him.*] This must have been understood, if it had not been expressed: for *imposition of hands* was always accompanied with Prayer, of one sort or other, according to the occasion of it. Inso-much that the Jews say, *Where there is no Confession of Sins, there is no Imposition of Hands; for Imposition of Hands belongs to Confession.* See Dr. Owttram de Sacrif. Lib. I. cap. 15. n. 8. And it is observable, that the High-Priest made Confession three times on this day. First for himself, and then for his Brethren the Priests, and now for the whole Congregation; saying this Prayer, (as they tell us in *Joma*, cap. 6. sect. 2.) *I beseech thee, O LORD; this People the House of Israel, have done wickedly, and been rebellious, and sinned before thee. I beseech thee, now O LORD, expiate the Iniquities, the Rebellions, and the Sins, which thy People the House of Israel, have done wickedly, transgressed and sinned before thee. According as it is written in the Law of Moses thy Servant (viz. in the 30th Verse of this Chapter) on that day he shall make an Atonement for you, to cleanse you, that you may be clean from all your Sins before the LORD.* Which last word (*LORD*) as soon as all the Priests and the People, that were in the Court, heard pronounced by the High-Priest, they bowed and fell down flat upon their Faces, and worshipped, saying, *Blessed be the LORD; let the Glory of his Kingdom be for ever.*

*All the iniquities of the Children of Israel, and all their transgressions, in all their sins.*] These three words, *Iniquities, Transgressions* and *Sins*, are the very words used by the High-Priest in his Confession before-mentioned; which comprehend all manner of Offences, whether committed deliberately, or not, against *Negative*, or *Affirmative* Precepts, (as they call them). *Grotius* in his Notes on this place, hath thus distinguished

guished them, but whether exactly, or not, cannot be determined. But it is probable that *Sins*, signifie Offences committed by Error, not deliberately; *Iniquities*, such as were deliberately committed against the prohibiting Precepts; and *Transgressions*, those that were deliberately committed against commanding Precepts. All except those to which *cutting off* was threatened, which were not expiated by any Sacrifice.

*Putting them upon the head of the Goat.*] By putting his hands on the head of the Goat, and confessing their Sins over him (with Prayer to God to remit them) they were all charged upon the Goat, and the punishment of them transferred from the *Israelites* unto it. Just as the Sins of all Mankind were afterwards laid upon our Saviour Christ (as the Prophet speaks, *LIII Isa. 6.*) *who his own self bare our sins in his own body*, (saith *S. Peter* *I. II. 24.*) the punishment passing from us to him, *who was made Sin for us*, *2 Corinth. V. 21.* Which Expressions are manifest Allusions unto this Sacrifice on the great Day of Expiation: which was the most illustrious Figure of the Sacrifice of Christ; and shows, beyond all reasonable contradiction, that Christ suffered in our stead, and not meerly for our benefit. For it is very evident, the Sacrifice offered on this day, was put in the place of the People; and all their Sins, that is, the punishment of them, laid upon its head. And it appears by the form of all other *Sin-offerings*, which were occasionally offered at other times, that he who brought them put off the guilt, which he had contracted, from himself, and laid it on the Sacrifice, which was to die for him. Which he did by laying his hand on the head of it at the door of the Tabernacle, while it was yet alive. Then with his hand so placed, he made a Confession of his

O O 2

Sins,

Chapter  
XVI.

Sins, for which he desired forgiveness by the offering of this Sacrifice : That is, he prayed by these Rites, that the Beast being offered and slain, he might be spared from punishment ; which was a plain transferring the guilt from himself unto his Sacrifice. Which being yet alive, and thus laded with his guilt, was then brought to the Altar, and there slain for the guilty Person : That is, it died in his stead ; for there was no other reason of its being put to death there, and in that manner.

I have insisted the longer on this, because nothing can better explain the true meaning of *Christ's dying for us* : which was by transferring the suffering due to our Sins, upon him ; as the manner was in the Legal Sacrifices. Which was a thing, let me add, so notorious in the World, that other Nations from hence derived the like custom, to that here mentioned by *Moses*. Particularly the *Egyptians*, as *David Chytraeus* hath long ago observed, and since him many others out of *Herodotus* : who tells us (*Lib. II. cap. 39.*) that they made this Execration over the Head of the Beast which they sacrificed ; Εἴτε μίλλοι ἢ σφοῖσι τοῖς δέοσι, ἢ Αἰγύπτῳ τῇ συμπασῇ κακὸν γενέσθαι, εἰς κεφαλὴν ταύτῃ τεταπέσθαι. *that if any evil was to fall, either on themselves who sacrificed, or upon the whole Country of Egypt, it might be turned upon the head of that Beast.* And this, he saith, was the custom over all the Land of Egypt ; and the reason why no *Egyptian* would taste of the head of any Animal. Nor was this the Notion of the *Egyptians* only, but of other Countries also ; who called those Sacrifices which were offered for them Ἀντίψυχα, being sacrificed in their stead ; and the Life of the Beast given for theirs. Thus the *Greeks* sometimes sacrificed Men, when some very heavy Calamity was fallen upon them, whom they called Καθάρματα, Expiations

piations to purge them for their Sins, by suffering in their room. For they prayed thus over him, who was devoted every year, for the averting Evils from them, Περὶ ἡμῶν γένε, ἥτοι σωτηρία καὶ ἀπολύτρωσις. Be thou our Cleansing; that is, our Preservative and Redemption, or Ransom. And with these words they threw him into the Sea, as a Sacrifice to Neptune. And thus the *Massilienses* did, as *Servius* tells us (upon the 3d *Ænead.*) in time of a Plague, praying *ut in ipsum reciderent mala totius Civitatis*, that on him might fall the Evils of the whole City.

And shall send him away.] As soon as the Confession was over, the Goat was sent away.

By the hand of a fit man.] By a Man prepared before hand, (as the Ancients interpret it) or, that stood ready, for this purpose. *Jonathan* saith, he was designed for it the year before; others say only the day before; and that the High-Priest appointed him: who might appoint any body, whom he thought fit; but did not usually appoint an *Israelite*, as they say in *Jona, cap. 6. n. 3.*

Into the wilderness.] It is not certainly known what Wilderness this was; but the *Hebrews* call it the Wilderness of *Tzuk*, which, they say, was ten Miles from *Jerusalem*. And they say, that at the end of each Mile there was a Tabernacle erected, where Men stood ready with Meat and drink, which they offered to him that went with the Goat, lest he should faint by the way. And the Nobles of *Jerusalem*, they add, accompanied him the first Mile; further than which they might not go, because this day was a *Sabbath*. After which, they that were in the first Tabernacle accompanied him to the next; and they that were there to the third; and so forward to the last, that they might be sure to have this great work done, of carrying their Sins quite:

Chapter quite away from them. So we read in the Treatise  
 XVI. on this Subject, called *Joma*, cap. 6. sect. 4, 5. which  
 ~~~~~ *Maimonides* hath explained, as I have now done.

Verse 22. Ver. 22. *And the Goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities.*] This shows more fully still, the nature of this Sacrifice, in which *all their iniquities*, i. e. the punishment of them was laid, that he might carry them away. For this Goat was not capable to bear their sins, but only their punishment; as Christ also did, who *knew no sin*, and yet was *made sin*; by having the punishment of our sins laid on him. For that this *Scape-goat*, which was loaded with their sins, was a *Sin-offering*, is plainly said before in this Chapter; and consequently represented Christ (who is our *Sin-offering*) as well as the other part of this *Sin-offering* did, whose Blood was carried into the holy place. And in some regard this *Scape-goat* was a very notable representation of him; if it be true, that our Saviour entred upon his Office, of being the Mediator of our reconciliation with God, upon this great Day of Atonement, which was the Day on which he was Baptized, as our *Dr. Jackson*, together with some good Chronologers think. For though the Tradition of the Western Church be, that his Baptism was on the Sixth of *January*, yet as *Jansenius*, and some others of the Roman Communion, do not think fit to follow it, so he judges it more probable to have been on the Tenth of *September*. In the beginning of which Month, when the Feast of Blowing of Trumpets was celebrated (as we read XXIII of this Book, 24.) *John Baptist* began to lift up his Voice like a Trumpet, and call the Jews to Repentance. Who accordingly flockt to him, and confessing their sins, were baptized by him in *Jordan*; where our Saviour also being baptized on the Tenth day, which was the Day of Atonement, and  
 being



being declared the Son of God by a Voice from Heaven, was *immediately driven by the Spirit into the Wilderness*, as St. Mark tells us I. 12. Which was a manifest indication (he thinks) to *John Baptist*, that this was the Redeemer of the World prefigured by the *Scape-goat*; who going into the Wilderness on the Day of Atonement, immediately after the People had made Confession of their sins, gave him to understand (who was well acquainted with the meaning of the Legal Rites) that he was sent by God to take upon himself the Sins of the World, and carry them away, by being, in due season, offered to God, and slain as a Sacrifice to God for them. And this he did at that very time, when the *Paschal Lamb* was killed, (as I have shown upon XII *Exod.* 6.) to the end that they might take notice he was the Lamb of God, whose Sacrifice that Lamb prefigured: as by being led into the Wilderness on the same day the *Scape-goat* was carried thither; he show'd that the Mystery represented by that Ceremony, was exactly fulfilled in him.

This Notion of his I thought good to mention (though as far as I know, he is singular in it) because it carries some probability in it, if what the Apostle saith, 2 *Coloss.* 17. be well considered, That the Law contained *shadows of things to come, the body of which was Christ*. Who was a *Body* consisting of so many different parts, and so compleat (as he observes) that no one, nor a few Legal Ceremonies, could perfectly *fore-shadow* it: But as the Ceremonies were many, and almost infinite; so every one did *fore-shadow* some part or piece of this compleat *Body*: That is, no remarkable part of it, no special Event or Action, which concerned our Saviour Christ, but was fore-shadowed by some or other Legal Ceremony. See *Christ's Answer to John's Question*, numb. 62, 63, 64. And his

Chapter his *Ninth* Book upon the Creed, concerning *the Con-*  
 XVI. *secration of the Son of God*, (which was printed several years after) *sect. 4. chap. 24. n. 5, 6, 7, 8.* where he resumes this Argument, and endeavours to answer this Question; *Why, since Christ was to accomplish the Legal Priesthood and Sacrifice, by his bloody Sacrifice upon the Cross, he did not offer himself, and die upon this very Day of Atonement.* To which he gives full satisfaction: but it is too long here to be inserted.

*Unto a land not inhabited.]* So the LXX. translate the Hebrew word *gezera*, *γῆ ἄβατος*, a Land into which no body came, or a desolate Country. The Hebrew word properly imports a Land cut off (as *Bochart.* observes, *Lib. II. Hierozoic. cap. 54. P. I.*) that is, from habitable Countries: not which cuts off what is sent into it, by its rugged and sharp stones, as the *Jews* expound it. This still sets out the design of this Sacrifice, which was to free Men so perfectly from the punishment of their sins, that they should not fear the return of them any more. For this Goat was not merely sent into the Wilderness, but into the most inhabitable and inaccessible part of it (as the Greek word properly signifies) where none were likely ever to see it again.

*And he shall let go the Goat in the wilderness.]* When he came to the last stage, no body accompanied him that led the Goat, any further; but he went the *tenth* Mile alone by himself; and the Men in the Tabernacle only stood looking to see what he did with it. And the *Misna* saith (in the place before-named) that he threw it headlong down the Rock *Tzuk*; where, they say, it was broke in pieces before it came to the middle of it; or, as *Jonathan* saith, God raised a storm which blew the Goat down with a mighty force.

But

But this is contrary to the very words of *Moses*, who saith, he was to let the Goat go, or dismiss him, in the *Wilderness*, to run whither he would. And it seems contrary also to the intention of this Law, which was that only one of the Goats should be killed, the other let go alive. Whereby was represented, that their sins, which were expiated by the Blood of the Sacrifice, should not return again to be charged upon them. Or, that they were as free from their Sins, as the Leprous Person was from his Confinement, when the Bird was let fly into the Fields. Which perfect freedom from the punishment of their sins, was further signified by the burning of the Flesh, the Skin, and the Dung of the *Sin-offering*, without the Camp: which denoted that all memory of the sins, for which this Expiation was appointed, was clean removed and abolished.


The *Jews* will have it, that a piece of Scarlet Cloth being tied upon the Horns of this *Scape-goat* (as another was about the Neck of the Goat which was sacrificed) when the Man had brought it to the top of the Rock *Tzuk*, he divided the Cloth into two pieces, and let the Goat go away with one, but tied the other to the Rock, that he might see when it changed colour, and became white, as they say it did when the Goat was thrown down headlong. Anciently indeed they say, this Scarlet Cloth was tied to the Gate of the Temple, and if it turned white when the Goat was sent away, (as they pretend it usually did) there was great joy among the People; because it was a sign their sins were forgiven, according to that of the Prophet, *I Isa. 18. Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be white as snow, &c.* But if it did not change its colour into white, they hung down their heads, and were full of sorrow; they looking upon it as

Chapter a Token of God's anger. Which I relate only for  
 XVI. this purpose, that I may take notice how the same  
 Authors, who tell this story, confess, that for *forty*  
 years before the destruction of the second Temple,  
 that is, from the time of our Saviour's death, this  
 shred of Cloth never changed its colour at all.  
 Which, if it be true, was a notable Token of the  
 Wrath of God coming upon them, for their crucify-  
 ing the LORD Christ.

Verse 23. Ver. 23. *And Aaron shall come into the Tabernacle of the Congregation.*] All that the High-Priest did about the Scape-goat, was performed at the Door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation; where he laid his hands upon him, and confessed over him all their sins, (See v. 20, 21.) which being done, and he having sent the Goat away, he is now ordered to come into the Sanctuary it self.

*And shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place.*] See v. 4. The Jews say there were two sorts of white Garments, which he wore on this day: One in the Morning, which were made of fine Linen of *Pelusium*, which was a third part of greater value than those he wore in the Evening, which were of *Indian* Linen. Now here he speaks only of the Garments that he wore in the Morning, wherein he had hitherto officiated; but is ordered, after he had done all this, to put them off; there being many other things to be still performed upon this day; yea, he was to go once more into the holy place, in order to which he put on other Garments; as will appear in what follows.

*And shall leave them there.*] Never to be used more, either by him, or by any body else. But they were laid up when they were left; and new ones made against the next year, as the *Gemara* upon the *third*

Chapter of *Joma* relates. And the same is affirmed Chapter  
by *Maimonides*, *R. S. Jarchi*, and others mentioned XVI.  
by *Braunius*, *L. II. de Vest. Sacerd. cap. 25. n. 9.* R.   
*Levi Barcelonita* also gives the same Exposition of it,  
*Præcept. 99.* and see *Mr. Selden, Lib. III. de Synedr.*  
*cap. 11. p. 143.*

Ver. 24. *And he shall wash his flesh with water in the* Verse 24.  
*holy place.*] Either in the Laver which stood in the out-  
ward Court, or in a Room in the Tabernacle, which in  
after time was called *Happervah*; where the Priest, they  
say, washed himself upon this day, every time he chang-  
ed his Garments. And this agrees well enough with the  
words of *Moses*, which here follow, that when he  
had put on his Garments, he should *come forth*; that  
is, from this Chamber, to perform such Offices as are  
after mentioned. The end of this washing, in this  
place, seems to have been, that he might purifie him-  
self after he had touched the Goat, which bare all  
their iniquities, *v. 21.* as the Man that carried him  
into the Wilderness was to wash, after he had done  
that business, *v. 26.* Though others will have it,  
that it was in token he had now finished the Expi-  
ation. Certain it is, here is another washing distinct  
from that mentioned *v. 4.* when he put on the white  
Garments. Which in part justifies what the *Misna*  
saith in *Joma, cap. 3. sect. 3.* that the High-Priest  
washed *five* times upon this day; all in the House  
*Happervah*, except the first; which could not be in  
the Court of the Tabernacle, because he was to wash  
before he entred into it. For there were *five* Mini-  
stries to be performed upon this day, at each of  
which he changed his Garments; and between every  
Ministry, when he changed his Garments, he washed  
himself. There is a long Discourse about this, and  
about washing his hands and his feet, in *Torah Coha-*

Chapter *nim*, quoted by our learned Country-man Mr. *She-*  
 XVI. *ringham*, in his Annotations upon *Codex Joma*, p. 57.  
 &c. which they endeavour to ground upon the very  
 words of this Verse.

Now as the leading of Christ into the Wilderness, upon the Day of Atonement, was fore-shadowed by the Ceremony of the Scape-goat; so his Baptism on the same day was as expressly fore-shadowed or prefigured, as any event concerning him, either was or could be, by the Legal Ceremony here mentioned, of *Aaron's* washing his Body in the holy place. They are the words of Dr. *Jackson* in *Christ's Answer to John's Question*, sect. 64. where he endeavours to make out this.

*And put on his garments.*] *Viz.* His other Garments, wherein he officiated upon other days; which the Jews call his *golden Garments*, to distinguish them from the *white Garments*; which alone he wore when he went into the most holy place. And the Jews call by this name of *golden Garments*, all the eight Garments of the High-Priest: four of which were common to him with the lower Priests, and were made only of Linen, (yet they never call them by the name of *white Garments*, which they appropriate to those in which he went into the most holy place) the other four, which gave the name to all the rest, were proper only to the High-Priest himself; *viz.* the *Robe* (which had Bells of Gold at the bottom) the *Ephod*, the *Breast-plate*, and the *Golden-plate* upon his forehead: which being put over the other four common Garments, made him appear as if he were all clothed in Gold. For they either consisted of solid Gold, as the Plate on his forehead; or had solid Gold appendant, as the Robe had; or had Gold interwoven, as the Ephod, and the Breast-plate. Now he put on  
 these,

these, after he had put off the Linen Garments mentioned v. 4, 23. which were never used, but when he ministred in the Holy of Holies; where he did not appear with the Breast-plate of *Urim* and *Thummim*, and the rest of the golden Garments, as some learned Men have imagined; particularly *Corn. Bertram* in his Book *de Republ. Hebr. cap. 7.* where he saith, *Hujus Sacerdotis erat semel in anno adytum sanctuarij adire, indutus ipso Ephode.* It belonged to the High-Priest to go once in the year into the most secret place of the Sanctuary, clothed with the Ephod. Which is directly contrary to v. 4. of this Chapter. But many other great Men have fallen into the same mistake. See *J. Braunius de Vestitu Sacerdot. Hebr. Lib. II. cap. 20. n. 29. & cap. 25. n. 9, 10.*

*And come forth.]* From the place where he put on his golden Garments, unto the Altar of Burnt-offerings.

*And offer his burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people.]* I take this for the daily Evening Sacrifice, which usually was one Lamb; but on this day was two Rams, one for himself, and another for the People; unto which there was an additional offering of seven Lambs of the first year; as they tell us in *Joma, cap. 7. sect. 3.* But before this, they there say, he went and read to the People out of the Book of the Law, which was with great Ceremony delivered to him. And he might read either in his Pontifical Habit, or in his own Robes (which he pleased) for Reading was no Ministry, as the *Gemara* there observes. This pleading began at XXIX Numb. 7. &c. where the Sacrifice of seven Lambs is ordered upon this day.

*And*

Chapter *And make an atonement for himself and the people.]*

XVI. Rather, *having made an atonement*: which was already done by other Sacrifices; not by these.

Verse 25. Ver. 25. *And the fat of the sin-offering shall be burnt upon the Altar.]* This also, I think, should be translated in the same manner, *having burnt the fat of the sin-offering*: which was done, I suppose, in the Morning when both the *Bullock* and the *Goat* were offered for Sin, v. 11, 14. but was not mentioned till now, to show that their Sacrifices were not perfected, till both *Aaron* and the *People* were reconciled to God; after which their burnt Sacrifices were acceptable to him. This burning of the Fat was ordered in all *Sin-offerings*, IV. 8, 10, 26. and therefore was not now to be omitted. And perhaps it was reserved to be burnt, when the *Flesh* of the *Bullock* and the *Goat* was burnt without the *Camp*, v. 27. which was in the conclusion of all the *Services* of this *Day*.

Verse 26. Ver. 26. *And he that let go the Goat for the Scape-goat.]* After the *Man* had dismissed the *Goat*, it was not lawful for him to return further back than one  *Mile*, to the last *Tabernacle*; where he was permitted to rest himself after his labour, and not remain all *Night* in the *Wilderness*. So they tell us in *Joma*, cap. 6. sect. 6.

*Shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water.]* This *Goat* being a publick *Kάθαρμα*, or *Purgation* (upon whom all their sins were thrown) was extremely impure: and therefore could not be touched, without rendring the *Person*, who led him away, unclean in the highest degree. Which was the reason that he was bound to wash both his *Clothes*, and also his whole *Body* in water, before he could so much as come into the *Camp*. *Porphyry* observes the same custom among the *Heathen*, who ἐν ὕδατι δύνοντες, πλύνοντες,

παῖς, (as his words are) in such kind of Sacrifices as those for the averting Evils, permitted no Man who had meddled with them, *to come into the City, or to go to his own House, μὴ πρότερον ἐλθῆται ἐν σώματι ποταμοῖς ἢ πηγῇ ὑποκαθῆας*, who had not first washt his Clothes and his Body in some River, or in Spring-water, L. II. περὶ Ἀποχῆς, sect. 44. For nothing is more known than that such a kind of Purification for washing themselves, was a Custom all the World over; and continues to this day in the Eastern or other hot Countries; not only among the Mahometans, but the Pagans; who plunge themselves frequently three times one after another into their Rivers, rising up with their faces to the East, as all Travellers into those parts tell us.


*And afterward come into the Camp.*] Have free Conversation with his Brethren; and I suppose, without any further Ceremony, be admitted to the Sanctuary.

Ver. 27. *And the Bullock for the sin-offering, and the Goat for the sin-offering.*] Mentioned v. II, 15.

*Whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place.*] Of which we read in the same place, v. 14, 15.

*Shall one carry forth.*] But first they were ript up, and the Imurim, as they call them, (mentioned IV. 8, 9.) taken out, to be burnt upon the Altar. And then the Priest dissected them, (as the Misna saith in Joma, cap. 6. sect. 7.) not into pieces, as was wont to be done in Burnt-offerings; but made only deep Incisions, letting the parts hang still together. Which being done, four Men, saith R. Solomon, carried them forth upon two Staves or Bars; one being not able to do it: and accordingly the LXX. translate these words ἑλόντες, they shall carry forth. But one Person, it's likely,

Chapter likely, had the principal care, to see them burnt ;  
 XVI. which is the reason he only is mentioned.

 *Without the Camp.*] Into a clean place, where the Ashes were wont to be poured out, IV. 12. There were *three Camps* ( as I noted before, XIII. 46. ) *the Camp of the People*, unto which *Jerusalem* answered in after times ; *the Camp of the Levites*, unto which answered the *Mountain of the House* (as they called it) the whole Circuit about the Temple ; and *the Camp of God*, or the *Sanctuary* with all its Courts, unto which answered the Temple and its Courts. So *Maimonides* in his Treatise called *Beth Habbechira*, cap. 7. Now as these Sacrifices were carried to be burnt without *the Camp of the People*, when they were in the Wilderness ; so they were burnt without the City of *Jerusalem*, after the Temple was built there.

Which illustrates the words of the Apostle , XIII *Hebr.* 10, 11, &c. where he takes it for granted, as a thing they all knew, that *Jerusalem* answered to the *Camp of Israel* : And from thence shows, that the Mystery prefigured by this Goat, *whose Blood was brought into the holy place to make atonement* (as he speaks in this Verse) was accomplished in our blessed LORD and Saviour, *who, that he might sanctifie the People with his own blood, suffered without the Gate*, as the Apostle there observes : that is, without the City, yet near the Suburbs of *Jerusalem* ; whose Type or Figure was *the Camp of the Israelites* in the Wilderness.

And the intent of the Apostle in this, and other such like Observations, was to show, that our Saviour's sufferings on the Cross, were a most true and proper Sacrifice ; a Sacrifice fully satisfactory for the Sins of the World : or rather, more satisfactory for all the Sins of Men against the Moral Law of God , than the  
 Sacri-

Sacrifices on the Day of Atonement, the Passover, or other Anniversary Solemnities, were for sins meerly against the Law of Ceremonies : As the Apostle shows in the foregoing part of that Epistle, IX *Hebr.* 13, 14.

*And they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.*] Here it is plain, there was more than one, who carried the Bodies of these Beasts without the Camp ; they being too heavy for any single Person to bear. And they burnt them intirely, ( See IV. 11, 12.) except what was offered upon the Altar. Yet *Josephus* is pleased to except *παῖς καὶ ἄσπερ*, by which he seems to mean their Rumps, *Lib. III. cap. 30.* In which he forgot himself ; for though these were comprehended under the *Imurim* of some Sacrifices, ( See VII. 3.) yet neither here, nor in the *fourth* Chapter, v. 8, 9. is there any mention of this Fat ; nor is it comprehended under the Fat mentioned above v. 25. which the *Misna* in *Joma* says, was the Fat of the inwards only.

Ver. 28. *And he that burneth them.*] The Vulgar Verse 28. *Latin*, I think, rightly translates it, *Quicumque combusserit*, whosoever burneth them : for there was more than one, as I said before, imployed in this business.

*Shall wash his clothes, &c.*] Being defiled by touching the Sacrifices, which were charged with so many sins ; as he that carried away the Scape-goat was, v. 26. where there is the very same order in the same words.

Now when all this was done, the *Misna* saith ( *cap. 7. Joma, sect 4.* ) the High-Priest washed himself again, and put on his *white Robes* ; which were proper to this day ; and went into the most holy place, to fetch out the Censer, with the Dish, or Cup, which

Chapter he carried in when he went to burn Incense, *v. 12, 13.*  
 XVI. And when he came out from thence, he wash'd, and  
 put on his *golden Garments*, and offered Incense upon  
 the golden Altar, and trimmed the Lamps. Which  
 being done, they brought him his own Garments which  
 he wore constantly; and when he had put them on,  
 they accompanied him to his House, where he enter-  
 tained his Friends with a Feast, being come out of the  
 Sanctuary in peace; that is, safe and in health. For  
 by shifting his Garments, and washing so often, he  
 was in danger to catch Cold, (as we speak) and they  
 did sometimes fall into various Diseases upon this oc-  
 casion, as *P. Cuneus* observes out of *Maimonides*, *L. II.*  
*de Repub. Hebr. cap. 14.* and some died in the holy  
 place, not having performed the Service duly. Which  
 made it very reasonable, that he and his Friends should  
 rejoyce, when he returned in health and safety.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *And this shall be a statute for ever unto you.]*  
 Till the coming of Christ, in whom all that these Sa-  
 crifices signified, was accomplished: who put an end  
 therefore to this Legal Dispensation. See *XII Exod.*

14.

*That in the seventh month.]* When they had gather-  
 ed in all the Fruits of the Earth, and thereby had the  
 more liberty to attend such a solemn Service. Which  
 was the reason perhaps, why there were more Solemn-  
 nities appointed in this Month, than in any other  
 Month in the Year; as appears from *XXIII.* of this  
 Book. It had been anciently also the first Month of  
 the year, being the Month, it's likely, wherein the World  
 was created: But upon the deliverance of *Israel* out of  
*Egypt*, the Month *Abib*, by God's special command, was  
 ordered to be the first. Yet not absolutely, but only in  
 respect of that which was most eminent, *viz.* for the Ec-  
 clestiaſtical Account: For as to their Civil or Temporal  
 Affairs,

Affairs, the seventh Month (*Tisri*) still retained the precedence.

*On the tenth day of the month.]* The *Arabians* imitated this; calling the Fast of the Tenth day of the Month *Moharram*, by the name of *Ashura*; which is exactly the *Ashor* (*tenth day*) here mentioned by *Moses*; from whom these People derived it, before the appearance of *Mahomet*: Who finding the Jews, when he came to *Medina*, fasting upon this day *Ashura*, askt them the reason of it; who told him (as the *Mahometan* Writers report) it was in remembrance of *Pharaoh's* being then drowned in the Red Sea: whereupon he said, I have more to do with *Moses* than you, and thereupon commanded his Followers to fast on this day. See *Dr. Pocock* upon *Abul-Farajius* concerning the *Manners of the Arabians*, p. 309, 310. But this is plainly an idle Tale invented by him, or his Followers; for the Jews would rather have feasted, than fasted upon the day of such a Deliverance. But it shows that this Day was remarkable among the Jews, and solemnly observed by them, wheresoever they were; and was chosen by God, rather than any other Day of the Month, (if we may believe *Maimonides*, *More Nevoch*. P.III. cap. 43.) because it was the day on which *Moses* came down from the Mount, with the second Tables in his hand, and proclaimed to the People the Remission of their great Sin, in worshipping the golden Calf; in memory of which it was ordered to be intirely a Day of Repentance, and of Divine Worship.

*Ye shall afflict your souls.]* By Fasting and Abstinence, not only from all Meat and Drink, but from all other Pleasure whatsoever. Insomuch that they might not wash their Faces, much less anoint their Heads, nor wear their Shoes, nor use the Marriage

Chapter  
XIV.

Bed ; nor read (if their Doctors say true) any portion of the Law, which would give them delight : For example, the story of their coming out of *Egypt*, and leading them through the Red Sea, &c. so far is the *Mahometan* story from having any colour of truth. It is likely also, that to increase their Grief, they rent their Clothes, (as they did in other Fasts in after times) put on Sackcloth, girded it close to their Flesh, sprinkled Ashes on their heads, &c. Which were all intended, no doubt, to work in them an inward sorrow for all their sins; with an hearty abhorrence of them, and resolution to mortifie and abstain from them. For though the word *Soul* be generally expounded the *sensitive* part of us, which is *afflicted* by *fasting*, (as the Prophet *Isaiah* expounds this Phrase, LVIII. 3, 5.) yet it is absurd to think that God was pleased with this alone, without that inward Compunction of *Mind*, which made them break off their sins by *righteousness* : which the Prophet there declares was the only acceptable Fast to the LORD.

The Hebrew Doctors here observe, that they did not afflict little Children on this day, by making them fast from all Food, till they were of the Age of Eleven years : But only taught them what they were to do when they came of Age, that they might be accustomed to the Precept. See *Joma* cap. 8. sect. 4.

*And do no work at all.*] Not only abstain from all Pleasure, but from all Labour whatsoever : nothing being to be done upon this day, but Confessing of Sins, and Repentance ; as *Maimonides* expresses it in the place before-mentioned.


*Whether it be one of your own Country, or a Stranger that sojourneth among you.*] The Hebrew word *Ezrach* is extant only here and XXIII. 42. which signifies as much as one that had his *original* among them, being born

born an *Israelite*, as it is there expressed. The opposite to which is *gher* (a *Stranger* we translate it) one that was of another Nation, but had embraced the Jewish Religion, and lived among them; who in the *New Testament* is called a *Proselyte*. Chapter XVI.

Ver. 30. *For on that day shall the Priest make an atonement for you.*] If upon this day, they afflicted and humbled their Souls (as *Conr. Pellicanus* glosses) with fasting, and prayer, and anguish for their sins, with alms also; beseeching God's mercy with tears and sighs in sackcloth and ashes; resting from all servile works, and devoted wholly to the LORD. Verse 30.

*To cleanse you.*] From all the Transgressions and Sins mentioned v. 16. from which both the High-Priest, and his Family, and all the People were to be purged on this day. For which reason the greatest care was to be used, to see it rightly observed, because all their happiness depended upon it. For the Land of *Canaan* was promised them, upon condition that they kept the Law, offering all the Sacrifices therein prescribed; especially this great Sacrifice, which was to cleanse them from the guilt of all their Neglects, or Breaches of this Law. Which should teach us Christians to conclude, That as the Inheritance of that good Land, was assigned the Jews in consideration of their Sacrifices, as the condition of that Covenant, by which they were prescribed; so the Inheritance of the Kingdom of Heaven, is made over to us by the Covenant of Grace, in consideration of the Obedience and Sufferings of Christ Jesus, of which they were a Figure. For it is his Blood that cleanseth us from all unrighteousness, (as *St. John* speaks) and secures our Claim to the heavenly Inheritance.

That

Chapter  
XVI.  


*That ye may be clean from all your sins.*] If a Man was bound to offer Sacrifice for any sin that was *certain*, he was not excused from it by this Sacrifice on the Day of Expiation; but was bound to make that other Sacrifice also. But the Day of Expiation freed those, who were bound to offer Sacrifices for *dubious* Offences. So *Maimonides* saith (in his Treatise of *Offences committed through Error*, cap. 3. sect. 9.) that those sins which were known to none but God, were taken away by this solemn Day of Expiation, without any other Sacrifice. But the *Misna* in the last Section of *Joma*, acknowledges very honestly, that the Day of Expiation did not purge Men from the guilt of the Offences they had committed against their Neighbour, unless they first gave him Satisfaction.

*Before the LORD.*] Who dwelt among them, and would continue to do so, if they observed his Laws, and took care to be thus cleansed from all their sins. But lest any Man should mistake this matter, it may be here fit to observe, that there were no Sacrifices at all appointed by the Law of *Moses* for Capital Offences; and therefore when he speaks here of making them clean from *all their sins* upon this day, such as these (for instance, *Murder, Adultery, Idolatry, &c.*) are not included: for this great Sacrifice could not obtain a Pardon for them, but only for Offences committed against the Ritual Laws contained in this Book, and that also when they were committed through Error or Ignorance: for if they were done presumptuously, *cutting off* was threatned to them. See XV Numb. from v. 22. to v. 32. And this appears plainly from the Sacrifices themselves that are here appointed; which had no vertue in them from their own worth and value, but only from God's Institution, to  
make

make Expiation for any Sin. For the death of a Bullock or a Goat, was not of such account with God, that it could prevail for the taking away of guilt, unless he had given it such a power. And that power which he was pleased to allow unto them, was neither infinite, nor could it be so. For the guilt that they were principally designed to abolish, was not of such a nature as to require such an Expiation: It arising from things which were neither good nor evil in themselves; and therefore could not create such a guilt. Such were all the uncleannesses from certain natural Fluxes, from touching a dead Body, and innumerable other such like Impurities: which depending wholly upon the will of God, who by a positive Law made such things to bring Men under a guilt; by the same Will he appointed a proportionable Expiation of it by these Sacrifices, whose power to cleanse depended also purely upon his pleasure. And if they had any vertue to purge Men from the real guilt of sins committed against the Eternal Laws of God; this they had not of themselves, but from the most gracious Will of God, who was pleased to apply to this purpose, the future Satisfaction of the immaculate Lamb of God, of which these Sacrifices were a Shadow and Type. For a Body being prepared for the Son of God, and he offering himself for us, that was a Sacrifice of such infinite value in its own nature, that it expiated all manner of sins of all Men. To this effect, that excellent Person *Job. Wagenfeil* discourses, in his Confutation of *R. Lipman's Carmen Memoriale*, p. 488.

Ver. 31. *It shall be a Sabbath of rest unto you.* ] In Verse 31. the Hebrew the words are *a Sabbath of Sabbaths*, i. e. a great or perfect Sabbath, like that of the Seventh day in every Week; on which they might do no manner of Work.

Chapter Work. And so the *Seventh day* is called just as this  
 XVI. is, *a Sabbath of Rest, or Sabbath of Sabbaths*. See XXXI  
 ~~~~~ *Exod. 15. XXXV. 2.* which gave occasion to those  
 jeers we meet withal in *Martial* and others, at the Jews  
 fasting on their *Sabbath days*: For reading *Moses* his  
 Books carelessly, they fancied the Jews observed as  
 strict a Fast upon every *Sabbath day*, as they did on  
 this, which was but once a year.

*And ye shall afflict your Souls by a statute for ever.* ]  
 See v. 29.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *And the Priest whom he shall anoint, &c.* ]  
 The High-Priest, who should be anointed and con-  
 secrated in his Father's stead, (when he was dead) is  
 here ordered to make this Atonement yearly. That is,  
 what was now done by *Aaron*, was to be done by e-  
 very High-Priest successively, when he was legally  
 put into his Office; by vesting him with the Priestly  
 Garments, anointing him, and offering the Sacrifices  
 of Consecration, VIII. 7, 10, 22.

This Statute confined the sacred work of this day  
 to the High-Priest, who alone could perform it: But  
 it shows withal, as the Apostle observes, the great im-  
 perfection of this Legal Priesthood, which could not,  
*by reason of death*, continue always in one Person:  
 but there were *many Priests*, succeeding one another  
 in the Office, which became often vacant. Whereas  
 our great High-Priest, *because he continueth for ever*,  
 i. e. never dies, *hath an unchangeable Priesthood: and*  
*therefore is able to save to the uttermost, or evermore,*  
*those that come to God by him*, VII Hebr. 23, 24,  
 25.

*And shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy gar-  
 ments.* ] He was to take a special care not to officiate  
 on this day, in any other Garments, but those men-  
 tioned v. 4. which were peculiarly appropriated to  
 this

this Service, and called *the white Garments* ; which were a Figure perhaps of the perfect Purity of our great High-Priest, who, as it there immediately follows, (VII Hebr. 26.) *is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners.* Chapter XVI.

Ver. 33. *And he shall make an atonement for the holy Sanctuary, &c.]* In this Verse he only sums up the whole duty of the day ; in which a general Atonement was made, for all Things, and for all Persons. The only thing to be observed is, That the Expiation of the *Sanctuary*, the *Tabernacle* and the *Altar*, preceded the Expiation of the *Priests* and of the *People*, who were to be expiated by the Sacrifices offered there. But the Expiation of the *High-Priest* himself, who was to make the Expiation of the *Sanctuary*, preceded all the rest ; as is apparent from v. 11. Verse 33.

Ver. 34. *And this shall be an everlasting statute.]* The repetition of this the third time (See v. 29, 31.) shows of how great importance it was, that this annual Solemnity should be observed. Verse 34.

*Unto you.]* The High-Priests (before-mentioned) of whom he speaks in the Plural Number, because none of them could continue always, (as I observed v. 32.) but enjoyed the Office successively, upon the death of their Predecessors.

*To make an atonement for the Children of Israel, for all their sins once a year.]* This is only a repetition of what was said v. 30. that it should be incumbent on the High-Priest by a perpetual Obligation, to make an Atonement for the Peoples sins on this day ; as it was incumbent on the People (v. 29.) to afflict their Souls upon this day.

*And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.]* The Service of this day was immediately performed by *Aaron*, according to the fore-named order.



Verſe 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD ſpoke unto Moſes, ſaying.] After he had ordered the great Anniverſary Sacrifice, in the foregoing Chapter; he gives ſome Directions about other Sacrifices, for which there would be occaſion every day.

Verſe 2. Ver. 2. *Speak unto Aaron and his Sons, and all the Children of Iſrael.*] Who were all concerned in what follows; and therefore this Command is directed to the whole *houſe of Iſrael*, (v. 3.) to whom this was delivered, it is likely, by their Elders: or elſe *Moſes* himſelf went from Tribe to Tribe, and ſpoke to their ſeveral Families.

*And ſay unto them, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.*] Enjoyed by a Special Law.

Verſe 3. Ver. 3. *Whatſoever man there be of the Houſe of Iſrael, that killeth an Ox, or Lamb, or Goat.*] viz. For a Sacrifice or Offering, (as it follows v. 4.) theſe being the only Creatures of the Herd and the Flock, that were permitted to be brought to God's Altar. There are thoſe indeed, who think, *Moſes* ſpeaks of killing theſe Creatures for common uſe; which it was lawful for them to do any where, after they came to the Land of *Canaan*, (XII Deut. 15.) but now they were not to kill them, for their food, unleſs they brought them to the door of the Tabernacle, and there firſt ſacrificed ſome part of them to the LORD, before they taſted of them themſelves. By which their ſacrificing to *Demons* was prevented, (to which they were prone, v. 7.) and they alſo conſtantly feaſted  
with

with God, while they dwelt in the Wilderuess. But this is better founded upon XII *Deut.* 20, 21. where it is supposed that they had thus done, while they remained in the Wilderuess; and were so near to the House of God, that they might easily bring thither every Beast they killed for ordinary use. But they were dispensed withal as to this, when they came into *Canaan*, and could not possibly, when they had a mind to eat Flesh, go so far as to the Tabernacle or Temple, which was many Miles from some of them. Instead whereof, they were bound to come at the *three* great Festivals, and appear before God at his House, wheresoever they dwelt.

*In the Camp, or that killeth it out of the Camp.]* This seems to show that he doth not speak of killing these Beasts, *ad usum vescendi*, as St. *Austin's* words are, *for the use of eating*, (for that they did not do *out of the Camp*, but in their Tents) but *de Sacrificiis*, he speaks concerning Sacrifices. For he prohibits (as he goes on) private Sacrifices, lest every Man should take upon him to be a Priest, &c.

Ver. 4. *And bringeth it not unto the door of the Ta-* Verse 4.  
*bernacle of the Congregation, to offer an offering unto the*  
*L O R D.]* In ancient time every Man had performed the Office of a Priest in his own Family: But now that liberty is taken away, because they had abused it to Idolatry: and every Man was bound to bring his Sacrifice to the House of God, where none but the Sons of *Aaron* could officiate, and had the most sacred Obligations on them to offer only to the L O R D. The very Heathens themselves in future times, found it necessary to enact the very same; as appears by *Plato* in the latter end of his *Tenth Book of Laws*, where he hath these memorable words: Ἐσα ἰόμεθα ὅτι οἱ  
ἐμπροσθεν κείμενοι ἀπλῶς ἕκαστος ἐκ τῶν ἰδίων οἰκίας

Chapter  
XVII.

*ἵνα.* Let this be a Law imposed absolutely upon all, that no Man whatsoever have a sacred place in private Houses; but when he hath a mind to offer Sacrifice, let him go to the publick Temples, and deliver his Sacrifice to the Priests, whether Men or Women, οἷς ἀγνεῖα τέταν ἐπιμελὴς, whose business it is to take care, that these things be performed in an holy manner. By which it appears that these were two established Principles of Religion in wise Mens minds, to Sacrifice publickly, and to bring their Sacrifices to the Priests; who were to take care to offer them purely. Unto which Moses adds one thing more, that their publick Sacrifices should be offered only at one place: which was a most efficacious preservative from all strange Worship; nothing being done but under the Eye of the Ministers of Religion, and the Governours of the People. Infomuch that St. Chrysostom (as our learned Dr. Spencer observes, *Lib. I. de Rit. & Leg. Hebr. L. I. cap. 4. sect. 1.*) calls Jerusalem, which was afterwards established to be this place, *καθάρτης τινος συνδεσμιον λαλῆας*, a kind of bond or knot, whereby the whole Nation were tied fast to the Judaical Religion.

*Before the Tabernacle of the LORD.]* Before the Divine Majesty, which dwelt in the Tabernacle; round about which they all inhabited, and were so near it while they travelled in the Wilderness, that, as there was no trouble in bringing all their Sacrifices thither, so they knew certainly whether to go. And thus the Hebrew Doctors observe it was when they came into Canaan; where, while the Tabernacle was fixed in Shilo, none might Sacrifice any where else: But when it wandred uncertainly (after Shilo was destroyed) being sometimes in Mispeh, sometimes at Gilgal, and at Nob, and Gibeon, and the House of Obed-Edom, they fancy it was lawful to Sacrifice in other places.

places. For so we find *Samuel* did, 1 *Sam.* VII. 9. Chapter IX. 13. (where he sacrificed in an high place) XI. 15. XVII. XVI. 2. and *David*, 2 *Sam.* XXIV. 18. and *Elias*, 1 *Kings* XVIII. 23. But these may be thought extraordinary acts, done by an immediate warrant from God; for none of these Persons were *Priests*, but *Prophets* guided by Divine Inspirations. See Dr. *Owtram Lib. I. de Sacrific. cap. 2.*

*Blood shall be imputed unto that man, he hath shed blood.*] He was to be punished as a Murderer; that is, die for it. For to have *Blood imputed to a Man*, in the Hebrew phrase, or to be *guilty of Blood*, is to be liable to have his Blood shed, or to lose his Life. Which, as of old, it was the punishment of every one, who killed another Man, (IX *Gen.* 6.) so here he is condemned to die who sacrificed any where, but at the Tabernacle.

*And that man shall be cut off from among his people.*] This, not another punishment, (unless we suppose it relates to his Posterity) and therefore the first word should be translated, not *and*, but *for*. And the meaning either is, that the Magistrate should pass the Sentence of Death upon him, or God would destroy him himself. The latter sense is most probable, because he threatens (*v.* 10.) to execute Vengeance with his own hand, upon him that was guilty of *eating Blood*. It is thought indeed by some, that *cutting off* doth not signify death; but, as in other places of this Book, *cutting off* is so evidently joyned with *death*, that so little cannot be meant by it, as depriving such Persons of the privileges of God's People, (for instance, when any offered his Children to *Moloch*, XX. 2, 3, 4, 5. or did not *afflict his Soul* on the Day of *Atonement*, XXIII. 29, 30.) so here in this place, it most certainly signifies the putting him that was guilty of this Crime, to death; because he was to be punished as a Murderer.

Which

Chapter  
XVII.

Which severe Penalty was enacted in this case, to preserve the *Israelites* from Idolatry. For if they had been permitted to offer Sacrifice where they pleased, they might easily have forsaken God, by altering the Rites which he had ordained; nay, by offering to strange Gods: particularly to the *Demons*, which, in those days, frequented the Fields, and indeavoured to perswade the ignorant, that they were Gods; as seems to be intimated in the next Verse, and v. 7.

Verse 5.

Ver. 5. *To the end.*] Or, *For this cause*; i. e. to avoid that heavy punishment before-mentioned.

*That the Children of Israel may bring their Sacrifices.*] Or, *Shall bring*: as the Vulgar Latin translates it, (regarding the sense, more than the words) *Ideo Sacerdoti offerre debent, &c.* Therefore they ought to bring to the Priest their Sacrifices, &c.

*Which they offer in the open field.*] Where the Pagans erected their Altars, to procure fruitfulness to their Fields. Insomuch that *Libanius* saith (in his Oration  $\omega\epsilon\varsigma\ \iota\epsilon\rho\omega\upsilon$ ) that the Temples, or Holy Places, were the very Soul or Life of the Fields:  $\tau\upsilon\chi\eta\ \gamma\epsilon\ \tau\omicron\ \beta\alpha\sigma\iota\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\varsigma\ \tau\omicron\varsigma\ \alpha\gamma\epsilon\omicron\iota\varsigma\ \tau\alpha\ \iota\epsilon\rho\alpha$ . And that in them lay the hope of the Husbandmen:  $\eta\ \tau\omicron\varsigma\ \gamma\epsilon\omega\upsilon\gamma\epsilon\omicron\iota\ \epsilon\iota\ \alpha\upsilon\tau\omicron\iota\varsigma\ \alpha\iota\ \epsilon\lambda\pi\acute{\iota}\delta\epsilon\iota\varsigma$ . How old this Idolatry was, we cannot certainly tell; but it continued a long time among the *Israelites*, as we learn from the Prophet *Jeremiah*, XIII. 27. and *Hosea* XV. 11. where he saith, *Their Altars were as heaps in the furrows of the field*: that is, there were abundance of them; notwithstanding this early prohibition given by *Moses*. And among the Gentiles, *Festus* tells us they offered Sacrifices to the terrestrial Gods, *in terra*, upon the very ground (according to the Hebrew phrase here, *on the face of the field*) but to the infernal Gods, *in terra effossa*, in holes or pits digged in the Earth; and to the celestial, *in edificis*

*disceis à terra exaltatis*, in Buildings exalted above the Earth; *i. e.* upon *Altars*: which had their name from hence, *ab altitudine*, from their height, as both he and *Servius* also tell us. And every one knows that they delighted to set them in high places, on the tops of Mountains and Hills; especially where there were Groves and shady Trees; under which they set them, even in Valleys, and in the High-ways, Fields and Meadows. For they were so fond of them, that those who were against erecting of Temples to their Gods (as *Zeno* was) yet never sacrificed without Altars; which they set in the open Air, to signify they believed he whom they worshipped could not be circumscribed.

*Even that they may bring them unto the LORD.] Or, They shall bring them even unto the LORD:* who had settled his Habitation at the Tabernacle, and would be worshipped no where else with Sacrifices.

*Unto the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation unto the Priest.]* Here seems to be another reason, why they were not permitted to offer in the Field; because God would have none but the Priests (Men appointed by himself, to attend for this purpose at his House) to offer Sacrifices to him, according to the Rites he had prescribed.

*And offer them for peace-offerings unto the LORD.]* Upon these words *Nachmanides* grounds the fore-named opinion, That whilst the Jews continued in the Wilderness, they ate no Meat at their own private Tables, but what had been first offered to God at the Tabernacle. *Behold*, saith he, *God commanded that all which the Israelites did eat, should be Peace-offerings.* Which was afterwards altered, when they came to *Canaan*, and lived remote from the House of God. And such a Custom prevailed among the Gentiles,  
who

Chapter XVII. who would not sit down to eat at their Tables, till they had offered Bread and Wine unto their Gods. Thus it was among the *Chaldees*, as appears from I *Daniel* 8. But then they had many Altars every where, even in their own private Houses. Whereas here in the Wilderness, there was but one Altar; which could not contain all the Fat that was to be burnt on it every day, if we suppose the *Israelites* to have commonly killed Beasts for their own eating. It seems to be the truer opinion that they seldom or never did that, while they were in the Wilderness; but all the Beasts they killed were for Sacrifice, of which *Moses* here speaks. So *R. Levi Barcelona* (*Præcept. CLXXXVII.*) and other Jewish Doctors, they are here forbidden to offer a Sacrifice to God any where, without the Tabernacle. He mentions indeed only *Peace-offerings*; but the reason is, because they were most common; being offered not only for all the Mercies they had received, but for all they desired to obtain from God; as *Abarbanel* observes upon the VII<sup>th</sup> Chapter of this Book, where the several sorts of them are mentioned. Men were more forward also to bring these Offerings than any other, because they were to have their share of them, and feast upon them.

Verse 6. Ver. 6. *And the Priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the Altar of the LORD, at the door of the Tabernacle.*] This depends upon the foregoing command of offering all their Sacrifices at the Tabernacle; that so the Blood might be sprinkled upon the Altar, (and poured out at the bottom of it, as is required in other places of this Book) and not kept together in a Vessel, or a hole in the Ground: As the manner of the ancient Idolatry was, when they offered their Sacrifices in the Field, and sate about this Blood, and feasted upon the Flesh of their Sacrifice. So *Maimonides* saith the

the Custom of the *Zabij* was, *More Nevoch.* P. III. cap. 46.

*And burn the fat.*] So the manner was in all Sacrifices: which is said also, to be for a *sweet savour unto the LORD.* See I. 8, 9. III. 3, 5. IV. 35, &c.

Ver. 7. *And they shall no more.*] It seems by this Verse 7. they had been guilty of other Idolatrous Practices, besides that of worshipping the Golden Calf, XXXII *Exod.* And so much is expressed XXXII *Dent.* 17. And it was a sin of which their Fathers had been long guilty, especially in *Egypt*, XXIV *Josh.* 14. XX *Ezek.* 7. XXIII. 2, 3. which they had not left, but continued in the Wilderness, V *Amos* 25.

*Offer their Sacrifices unto Devils.*] These words show the reason why God commands them, under such a heavy Penalty, to offer only in one place, at the Tabernacle; because, while they sacrificed in the open Fields, they had been in danger to be seduced by *Demons*, who were wont to frequent those places, (especially in Deserts) and present themselves to ignorant People, as if they were Gods, and intice their Devotion towards them. Which *Demons*, or Evil Spirits, appeared, it is likely, in the form of *Goats*; and therefore are here called *Seirim*, which properly signifies *Goats*. And hath made some imagine that they really sacrificed to these Creatures, as some of the *Egyptians* did, who held *Goats* to be sacred Animals. So *Diodorus* tells us, *Lib.* II. Τὸν δὲ τεύχον ἀποθεύσαν, &c. they deified a Goat; upon the same account that the *Greeks* worshipped *Priapus*. *Herodotus* in his *Euterpe*, cap. 46. saith the same of the *Mendesij*, who, he saith, worshipped the Males more than the Females. And many other Authors mentioned by *Bochartus* (in his *Hieroicoicon* P. I. L. II. cap. 53.) report the same. But I question whether the *Egyptians* were guilty of

Chapter XVII. such Idolatry, in the days of *Moses*. Nor is there more truth in their opinion, who think the *Israelites* now worshipped Images in this form of *Goats*. Which the LXX. seem to have thought, when they translated it *τὸς μαλακίς*, to vain things, as *Idols* are called in Scripture. And yet this very word *Seirim* is by the Greek Translators rendered *Δαίμονια*, XIII *Isaiah* 21. which we here follow ; only instead of *Dæmons* translating it *Devils* : whom the ancient *Zabij* worshipped ; they appearing to them in the form of *Goats* ; and this Custom was universally spread (as *Maimonides* thinks) in *Moses* his time, which was the cause of this Precept, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 46.*

And indeed nothing is more common in the Writings of the ancient Heathen, than the mention of *Fauns*, and *Satyrs*, and *Ægipanes*, whose shape below was that of a *Goat*. And to this day, in the solemn Conventions of *Witches*, the chief Devil that presides in their Assemblies, is said by all, that have examined such matters, to have the form of a *Goat*. And our famous Country-man *Alexander Hales*, in his Discourse upon the *Scape-Goat* (which is in his *Summa*, P. III. Q. 55.) derives the reason of it from the frequent appearance of *Dæmons* in this shape in the *Wilderness* ; as Mr. *Selden* observes in his *Prolegomena* to his Book *de Diis Syris*. They that would see more of these *Seirim*, may consult *J. G. Vossius*, L. I. de Orig. & progr. Idolol. cap. 8. and *Bochartus* his *Hierozoicon*. P. II. L. VI. cap. 7.

There is one indeed (*Anton. Van Dale*) who hath lately endeavoured to explode all these Fancies, as he esteems them, of *Dæmons* : which he would have to be the meer invention of the ancient *Chaldeans* ; and from them derived to other Nations. But he will never be able to make any wise Man believe, that the

World

World was so sottish, as to worship the Images of Goats (which he takes to be meant by *Seirim*) if there had not been an appearance of some thing in that shape, which they accounted Divine. Chapter XVII.

*After whom they have gone a whoring.* ] i.e. With whom they have committed Idolatry. For this sin was justly called by the name of *whoredom*, ever after they were solemnly contracted and espoused to God, to be his peculiar People (XIX *Exod.* 5.) Which is the reason that he is said, so often, to be a *jealous* God (particularly XX *Exod.* 5.) highly incensed, that is, at their worshipping other Gods, besides him. For this, and such like words are never used but concerning Idolatry; which *Ezekiel* describes as the foulest Whoredom, XVI. 22. and particularly mentions this Whoredom with the *Egyptians*, v. 26. and the *Affyrians*, v. 28, &c.

*This shall be a statute for ever unto them, throughout all generations.* ] These words seem to me to determine the sense of the foregoing Precept, to which they relate, (from v. 2, &c.) not to be, that all the Meat they killed for their own Tables should be Peace-offerings: for that, all confess, was not a *statute for ever* (if it were one at all) *throughout all generations*; but only while they were in the Wilderness.

Ver. 8. *And thou shalt say unto them, whatsoever man* Verse 8.  
*there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you.* ] These words also show he speaks in the foregoing, of bringing all Sacrifices whatsoever to the Tabernacle; the same Law which was given before to the *Israelites*, being now extended to all *Strangers* that sojourned among them. By whom he means all such as were *Profelytes* to the Jewish Religion. So the LXX. here translate it; and they add the very same words to v. 3. where *the house of Israel* is only mentioned

Chapter mentioned in the original Hebrew. The only question is, What sort of *Profelytes* are here intended ?  
 XVII. And I take it, he speaks of the *Profelytes of Righteousness* (as the Jews call them) who were Circumcised, and thereby embraced the whole Religion of *Moses*. And this, I find, is the general opinion : though some few learned Men contend, that any Stranger who had renounced Idolatry (whom they called, *A Profelyte of the Gate*) might bring their Sacrifices to the Altar. Which one can hardly allow (though asserted by so great a Man as *Grotius*, *Lib. I. de Jure Belli & Pacis*, *cap. 16.*) because he speaks of the same *Strangers* here, which are mentioned *v. 10.* where all such *Strangers* are forbidden to eat Blood. Which plainly belongs to such *Strangers* as were become Jews by Circumcision : for other *Strangers* might eat it, as appears from *XIV Dent. 21.* where the *Israelites* are allowed to sell what died of it self, to a Stranger, that he might eat it, if he pleased : and such Creatures had their Blood in them.

*That offereth a Burnt-offering, or Sacrifice.] i.e.* Any other Sacrifice besides Burnt-offerings, *viz. Sin-offerings, or Trespass-offerings, or Peace-offerings.* None of which were accepted, but from such as were admitted into the Jewish Religion : though the pious Gentiles, the Jews say, might bring *Burnt-offerings*.

Verse 9. Ver. 9. *And bringeth it not to the door of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to offer it unto the LORD.]* As he ordered their *Peace-offerings* to be, *v. 4, 5.*

*Shall be cut off from among his people.]* This demonstrates that the foregoing Precept, and this, belong to the same matter ; being enforced with the same Penalty, *v. 4.* And it also shows that the *Strangers* before-mentioned, signify such Gentiles as were Circumcised : for otherwise they were not of the Body of the People  
 of

of *Israel*, from which they are threatned to be cut off, if they did not observe this Law. Chapter XVII.


Ver. 10. *And what man soever he be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you.*] See Verse 10. v. 8.

*That eateth any manner of blood.*] This is forbidden before, III. 17. and repeated again VII. 26. (See both those places) where it is explained what Blood he means; either of *Birds*, or *Beasts*. Nothing is said of *Fishes*, because they were not offered at the Altar, and have little Blood in them: nor is there any direction given any where, how they should be killed. It is said indeed in this place, that they should not eat *any manner of Blood*; but the meaning seems to be, neither of Blood offered at the Altar; nor of Beasts killed for their own use: Or else it is to be limited as before, to the Blood of Beasts and Birds, (v. 13.) for Fishes were not at all considered. And here the reason is added why they should not eat Blood, (which was not mentioned in the fore-named places) because it was the Life of the Beast, and was therefore reserved to make Atonement for their Souls.

*I will even set my face against that soul, &c.*] That is, be extremely angry with him, and severely punish him, by cutting him off (as it here follows) from the Body of the Nation. *Maimonides* observes in the fore-named place (*More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 46.*) that this is the same Expression which is used against him that offered his Children to *Moloch*, XX. 3. and that this phrase is never used in Scripture concerning any other sin, but only these two, *Idolatry* and *eating Blood*. For the eating of Blood gave occasion (he shows) to one kind of Idolatry, in the worshipping of *Demons*: whose Food the ancient Idolaters imagined the Blood was; by eating of which their Worshipers had

Com-

Chapter XVII. Communion with them. See XVI Psal. 4. and *Grotius* there.

 Ver. 11. *For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I have given it to you upon the Altar, to make an atonement for your souls, &c.*] Some think here are two distinct Reasons against eating of Blood : but the words, as they lie in the Hebrew, may well be translated, *Because the life of the flesh* (of any Beast, that is) *is in the blood, therefore I have given it to you* (or, appointed it for you) *upon the Altar, to make an atonement, &c.* Which is as much as to say, The Life of the Beast lying in the Blood, I have ordained it to expiate your sins, that by its death in your stead, your life may be preserved : and therefore I require you not to eat that, which is appointed for so holy an end. For it would have been very unseemly, if they had vulgarly used that, to which they owed the favour of God, and their very Lives.

Nothing could be more rational than this Precept, *viz.* That a thing so sacred, as to be peculiarly appointed for them upon the Altar, should not lose that honour and esteem that was due to it. As the Blood would have done, if it had been allowed to be commonly eaten ; for that is very contemptible which goes into the Draught, (as our Saviour speaks) and at last becomes Ordure.

*For it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.*] The Blood, that is, of the Sacrifices, which by God's appointment are offered to expiate your sins ; that is, to preserve you from perishing. For to *make an Atonement*, and to be a *Ransom*, are the very same thing ; as appears from XXX *Exod.* 12. compared with *v.* 15, 16. And to be a *Ransom*, is to deliver from Death, as appears from the words in that place, they shall every Man give a Ransom for his Soul, unto the

the LORD, *that there be no Plague among them.* For the sins of the Sacrificer being laid upon the Beast which he offered, by imposition of his hand on its Head, and confessing them there, they were taken away by the Blood of that Beast, unto which they were translated. And that not meerly by the Obedience of him that offered the Sacrifice, (which the followers of *Socinus* say, God accepted) but by the Blood of the Sacrifice it self, as these words expressly declare, which was offered in his stead. Thus *Theodoret* upon these words; *God commanded the Soul of the Irrational Creature, with its Blood, ἀντὶ τῆς οἰς, &c. to be offered, instead of thy Rational and Immortal Soul.* And thus the Jews themselves understand it; particularly *Aben-Ezra* upon these words, *saith, the Soul, instead of the Soul; i. e. the Soul of the Beast was offered instead of the Soul of the Man.* And *R. Solomon Jarchi* to the same purpose; *One Soul comes, and makes Expiation for another Soul.* And *Maimonides* more largely; *I have spared the Soul of the Man, and given this Blood upon the Altar; that the Soul of the Beast may make Expiation for the Soul of the Man.* And so *Abarbanel* and many more, which may be seen in *Dr. Owtram's* most learned Book *De Sacrificiis, Lib. I. cap. 22.*

n. II.

Ver. 12. *Therefore I said unto the Children of Israel, Verse 12. No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.]* What other reason soever there was before, for not eating Blood (See IX Gen. 4.) this is the reason why God forbade it to the children of Israel; and to all that joyned themselves unto their Religion.

Ver.

Chapter XVII. Ver. 13. *And whatsoever man there be of the Children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any Beast or Fowl that may be eaten.* Verse 13. Though no other Beasts or Fowls be mentioned, but those that were taken in Hunting, (that being a very common thing in those days) yet the Precept extends to all those that were bred at home, and were allowed by the Law for their Food. So a MS. Author, mentioned by J. Wagenfeil, in his Annotations upon *Sota*, cap. 2. excerpt. *Gemara*, n. 6. where he puts abundance of Cases upon this Subject.

*He shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust.* Though it was not the Blood of a Sacrifice offered at the Altar, but of a Beast or Bird killed for their own use; they might not eat it, but bury it in the Ground; lest any Beast should lick it up, as it is commonly interpreted. *Maimonides* hath found a deeper reason for this, which is, That no Body might meet, and feast about it. By which means *Moses* broke their Society and Fellowship with *Demons*: who in those times were thought to feed upon the Blood, in a Bowl, or Hole; whilst their Worshipers sat about it eating of the Flesh. So he writes in the place often before-mentioned, *More Nevoch*. P.III. cap.46. And this was the more necessary while they remained in the Wilderness, because *Demons* were wont to haunt such places, and there appear; but not in Cities or habitable Places. See Mr. *Selden*, *Lib. II. de Synedr. cap. 4. p. 201*. If a Man therefore saw his Neighbour kill a Beast, and neglect to cover its Blood with Dust, he was bound to go and do it himself; because God speaks here unto the *Children of Israel*, i. e. to all of them, (v. 12.) as *R. Levi Barcelonita* glosses, *Præcept. CLXXXV*. And the

the forenamed MS. mentioned by *Wagenfeil*, saith, they covered the Blood with this form of Benediction, *Blessed be the LORD our God, the King of the World, who hath sanctified us with his Precepts, and commanded us to cover Blood.* Which shows they thought this a Precept of great weight.

Ver. 14. *For it is the life of all flesh, &c.* ] Whether of Beasts or Fowl before-mentioned: and therefore prohibited to be eaten by them, (as was before observed) because it was offered to God, and accepted by him for their Life, when they had forfeited it by their sins. Verse 14.

*Therefore I said unto the Children of Israel, ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh.* ] See v. 12. Where the same thing is said, but not so fully as here: for he only saith in that Verse, *No soul of you shall eat blood:* but in this, *Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh.*

*For the life of all flesh is the blood thereof.* ] This is so often repeated (no less than three times in this Verse) the more to deter them from eating Blood: which was the Life of the Beast, and therefore offered to God, as the LORD and Giver of Life; and consequently belong'd to no Body else.

Ver. 15. *And every soul that eateth that which dieth of it self.* ] Verse 15. And consequently had the Blood remaining in it; as all things also, which were not rightly killed had, (the Hebrews think) and therefore here forbidden.

*Or that which was torn with Beasts.* ] Which was nothing else (as *Maimonides* speaks) but the beginning to be a dead Carcase, *More Nevochim*, P. III. cap. 48.

Chapter  
XVII.

*Whether it be one of your own Country, or a stranger.]* By a *Stranger* is meant one that had embraced the Jewish Religion: for other Gentiles might eat such things. Nay, the *Israelites* themselves (as *Maimonides* observes) when they went to War, and entred the Countries of the Gentiles, and subdued them, might eat that *which died of it self*, or *was torn of Beasts*; nay Swines-flesh, and such like Food, when they were hungry, and could find no other Meat. See *Schickardi Mishpat Hamelek, cap. 5. Theor. 18.*

*He shall both wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, &c.]* When he had eaten these things unwittingly, and came to know it, he was thus to purifie himself. If he did it knowingly, it was an high Crime, against an expresse Law, repeated more fully *XIV Dent. 21.* and punished, as some think, with Death. But I suppose they mean, he was obnoxious to the Divine Displeasure, and in danger to be cut off by him, if he did not offer a Sacrifice to expiate his Offence: which seems to be allowed in such Cases, as it was for greater Offences, *VI. 1, 2, &c.* And the Jewish Doctors say, he who violated this Law, was only to be beaten: for *cutting off*, either by the hand of God, or the Court of Judgment, was not threatened to sins of so light a Nature as this. So *Maimonides* observes in his *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 41.*

Verse 16.

*Ver. 16. But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh, he shall bear his iniquity.]* Be liable to be punished by God, for the neglect of the means of his Purification. And if while he continued thus unclean, he adventured to eat of the *Peace-offerings*, he was in danger to be cut off from his People, *VII. 20.*

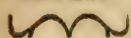
## C H A P. XVIII.

Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, say- Verse 1.  
ing.] It is not said, when the LORD  
delivered these Laws to Moses ; but it is likely after the  
other, and before those that follow.

Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, and say un-* Verse 2.  
*to them.]* They were all concerned in these Laws a-  
bout Marriage ; and therefore they are directed to the  
whole Body of the People : who received them, I  
suppose, by their Elders and Heads of the Tribes, to  
whom Moses delivered them, and charged they should  
be communicated to every Family and Household. See  
XVII. 2.

*I am the LORD your God.]* I have a right to  
give you Laws (being your Sovereign, upon more Ti-  
tles than one ) to which all Human Customs must  
yield, though long practised, and spread every where  
in the World. This reason is mentioned *six* times in  
this Chapter ; and oftner in the next. See v. 4.

Ver. 3. *After the doings of the Land of Egypt where-* Verse 3..  
*in ye dwell, shall ye not do : and after the doings of the*  
*Land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do.]*  
The Manners of these two Countries (of Egypt where-  
in they had dwelt a long time ; and of Canaan,  
wherein they were going to settle) they were in the  
greatest danger to imitate : Especially in taking the li-  
berty of making such Marriages, as they saw practised  
among them , against which they are here severely  
cautioned. But though these words seem to have a  
particular respect to those Marriages , yet Maimonides  
extends them to all their other Practices, for which  
they could see no reason. *Magick* being in much use

Chapter  
XVIII.

among them, in dressing their Trees, and ploughing their Ground, and such like common things: in which they had a respect also to the disposition of the Stars of Heaven, which led them to the Worship of them; as he shows at large in his *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 37. R. Levi Barcelonita* also extends these words to the Customs of all other Nations, (*Præcept. CCLXII.*) which he that observed, was to be beaten. But the *Doings*, or Customs, which *Moses* here speaks of, seem to be those that follow *v. 6, 7, &c.* as appears from *v. 24, &c.* And the other Customs of those Nations, about their Clothes, and cutting their Hair (which the forenamed Author mentions) are forbidden in other places.

*Neither shall ye walk in their Ordinances.*] The Hebrew word *Chukkoth*, which we commonly translate *Statutes*, and here *Ordinances*, seems to import that the incestuous Marriages here mentioned, were allowed by the *Laws* and *Constitutions* of those Countries; which made their Wickedness the more intolerable, *v. 24.*

Verse 4.

*Ver. 4. Ye shall do my Judgments, and keep my Ordinances to walk therein.*] Frame your Lives according to the *Laws* and *Rules* which I give you to observe; and not according to their wicked Practices, which were grown into Customs and Precedents. The *Gemara Babylonica* mentioning these words, saith, it is a Tradition of their Doctors, that by *Mishpatim* (which we translate *Judgments*) are to be understood such Natural Laws, as all Mankind are bound to observe, though there were no written Commands for them: such as those against Idolatry; and those about uncovering the Nakedness of such near Relations, as are here mentioned; and Murder, &c. And by *Chukkim* (*Ordinances; or Statutes*) such Laws are meant

as depended only on the Pleasure of God; and obliged none but those to whom they were given: such as those, about Meats and Garments, and Leprosie, &c. Against which, lest any one should object, it is here added, *I am the LORD your God.*

*I am the LORD your God.*] I, who am your Sovereign LORD; and by redeeming you from the Egyptian Bondage, am become, in a special manner, *your God*, have ordained these things. Therefore let no Man dispute them, or make a question of them, as the forenamed *Gemara* expounds these words. See *Selden, Lib. I. de Jure N. & G. cap. 10. p. 122.* where he observes that the Laws called *Statutes*, are, in their Language, such as depend only on the Royal Authority.

Ver. 5. *Ye shall therefore keep my Statutes, and my* Verse 5. *Judgments.*] Observe the Laws before-mentioned. For the word we here translate *Statutes*, is the same with that translated *Ordinances*, in the foregoing Verse.

*Which if a man do, he shall live in them.*] Not be cut off; but live long and happily, in the enjoyment of all the Blessings which God promised in his Covenant with them.

*I am the LORD.*] Who will faithfully keep my Covenant, and fulfil my Promises, VI *Exod. 3.*

Ver. 6. *None of you.*] In the Hebrew the words Verse 6. being *isch, isch*, (as much as to say, *Man, Man*) that is, no Man; the *Talmudists* take it as if he had said, neither *Jew* nor *Gentile*. For all Mankind, they say, are comprehended under these Laws about Incest. Nay, the very *Karaites* (or those who adhere only to the Scripture, and reject all *Talmudical* Expositions) are of this mind, as Mr. *Selden* observes, *Lib. I. de Uxore Hebr. cap. 5.* But the *Talmudists* themselves do  
not

Chapter XVIII. not all understand this matter alike. For some of them think all the *Gentiles* (at least those who were under the Dominion of the *Israelites*) were bound to refrain from all incestuous Marriages; to which Death is threatned by the Law. But others of them think they were concerned only in those *six* things which were unlawful before the Law of *Moses* was given. See *Selden, Lib. V. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 1. and cap. 11. p. 596, &c.* But the ancient Hebrews give a good reason for all these Laws, as *Grotius* observes, *Lib. II. de Jure Belli & Pacis, cap. 5. sect. 13. n. 2.*

*Shall approach.*] Some of the Jews have been so rigorous, as to expound this word, as if it bound them not to have any familiarity with the Persons after named. (*R. Levi Barcelonita, Præcept. CLXXXVIII.*) which is against all Reason and natural Affection. The plain sense is, they should not *approach*, or *come near* to them, for the end afterward mentioned, *viz. to uncover their Nakedness.* Nay, this very phrase is used for the same thing (*XX Gen. 4.*) without the addition of *uncovering their Nakedness.*

*Any that is near of kin to him.*] It must be confessed that these words *near of kin*, do not sufficiently express the full sense of the Hebrew phrase; nor are they of a determinate signification: for a Man maybe *near of kin* to a Woman, who is not *the remainder of his flesh*, as the Hebrew phrase is: that is, *so near of kin to him, that nothing comes between them.* This is properly the *nearness of flesh* here spoken of; she that is immediately born of the same Flesh that a Man is, or she out of whose Flesh he is born; or she that is born out of his Flesh: that is, in plainer words, a Man's *Sister, Mother, or Daughter.* These are a Man's own immediate Relations; which the *Karaites* call *the Foundation and Root of all that is here forbidden,* as

*Selden.*

Selden notes, *Lib. I. Ux. Hebr. cap. 2.* For the sake of whom, the rest here mentioned are prohibited, having a *nearness of flesh* to them, *viz.* his Father or Mother's Sister; his Grand-daughter, and his Niece. For the best Explication of this Phrase, is the express Particulars mentioned by God himself in this place.

Chapter  
XVIII.

*To uncover their nakedness.*] To have Carnal knowledge of her, as the Scripture modestly speaks in other places. For *nakedness* in the holy Language signifies the Secret Parts, which natural Modesty teaches all civilized People to cover; and not to reveal them to any but those whom they marry. Therefore *not to uncover the nakedness* of the Persons here named, is properly, not to take them in Marriage; and much less to have Knowledge of them without Marriage. Answerable to this is the Name of a *Virgin*, whom the *Hebrews* call *Alma*, which is as much as *covered*, clothed, or veiled: because those parts were never exposed to any one, but those to whom they were espoused and joyned in Marriage.

*I am the LORD.*] By my Authority, who am your Sovereign, and the Sovereign of the World, these Laws are enacted: and I will punish those that break them.

Ver. 7. *The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, thou shalt not discover.*] It is commonly thought by Interpreters, that the Particle we translate *or*, is here as much as *that is*, (for so it signifies in some places, particularly *1 Sam. XXVIII. 3.*) So that the latter part of the Verse is only an Explication of the former, and makes them but one Prohibition, against a Man's marrying his Mother. And this indeed the next words seem to imply, *she is thy Mother*; who bare thee, and therefore not to be taken to be thy Wife, much

Chapter XVIII. much less to be otherwise known by thee. But we may as well think, that *the nakedness of the Father, and of the Mother*, are both here mentioned, to show neither the Daughter might marry her Father, nor the Son his Mother; and consequently, that in all the following Particulars, Women were concerned just as Men were; though the Men be only mentioned. And under the Name of *Father* and *Mother*, are comprehended Grandfather or Grandmother, or other Progenitors before them.

*She is thy mother, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.*] This is the very first Prohibition; it being a going back in Nature for a Man to marry his Mother. Which though it was practised in those days by the *Canaanites*, and *Egyptians*, and by the *Persians* also, in after times, and some other Eastern Countries, yet in the Western part of the World (as Mr. Selden observes) such Marriages were *nunquam non execranda*, execrable in all Ages, *Lib. V. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 11. p. 601, &c.* Such were the Marriages of *Oedipus* with *Jocasta*, of *Nero* with *Agrippina*, *Pelopeja* and *Thyestes* her Father, of whom *Ægistus* was born; which every Body detested. See *Grotius de Jure Belli & Pacis, Lib. II. cap. 5. sect. 2.* For the Law of Nature was against such Marriages, notwithstanding the practice of Persons, nay whole Nations, whom God gave up to *ἀνάνιας* (as St. Paul shows) *dishonourable affections*, for their other sins; especially for their forsaking him, and falling to Idolatry.

*Maimonides* gives this as the general reason of prohibiting this, and all the following Marriages, because the Persons here forbidden to be so joyned together, are all, in a manner, such as are wont to live together in the same House, (for so Fathers, Mothers, Children, Brothers and Sisters do) who might easily be tempted

tempted to lewdness one with another, if even marrying together were not severely forbidden. And thus the LXX. translate the words of the foregoing Verse, none of you shall approach to any *that is near of kin to him*, *πρὸς οὐκείαν σαχρός*, or, as other Copies, *πρὸς οὐκείαν σαχρός*, to those that are so near of kin, that they usually dwell in the same House; as Parents and Children; Brothers and Sisters; and the Brothers and Sisters of our Parents. *Mahomet*, as lewd and impudent as he was, had not the boldness to controul these Laws; but in the fourth Chapter of his *Alcoran* expressly forbids his Followers to marry their *Mothers*, their *Mothers-in-law*, &c. and a great many of the rest which here follow.

Ver. 8. *The nakedness of thy fathers wife shalt thou not uncover.*] That is, of a Step-mother. Such was the incest of *Reuben* with *Billhah*, XXXV Gen. 22. and of *Absolom* with the Wives of his Father *David*, 2 Sam. XVI. 21, 22. And of *Antiochus Soter* with *Stratonice*; who abhorring from such a Conjunction, was taught that all things were honest that pleased the King. But the thing it self is so hateful, that the very naming it is a Condemnation; and therefore it is all one with the prime Natural Law, which prohibits the Conjunction of Parents and Children. *For she that is one flesh with my Father* (as a great Man speaks) *is as near to me as my Father, and that's as near as my own Mother.* As near, I mean, in the estimation of Law, though not in the accounts of Nature: and therefore, though it be a Crime of a less turpitude, yet it is equally forbidden, and is against the Law of Nature, not directly, but by interpretation, Book II. chap. 2. *Ductor Dubitantium* Rule 3. n. 29.

Verse 8.

Chapter  
XVIII.



Verse 9.

*It is thy fathers nakedness.*] He having known her, it was not permitted the Son to have her also. Nay, the Jews say, if the Father had only espoused her, it was not lawful for the Son to have her to Wife: or if he had divorced her, it was not lawful for the Son to have her, even after he was dead. See *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. CXCI. Buxtof. de Sponsal. p. 16, 17.*

Ver. 9. *The nakedness of thy sister.*] As the nearness of flesh (mentioned v. 6.) above a Man is, his Mother; and below him is his daughter: so on the side of him, is his Sister.

*The daughter of thy father.*] Though she were begotten by his Father of another Wife, not of his Mother; yet he might not marry her.

*Or the daughter of thy mother.*] Born of her by another Husband, not by his Father.

*Whether she be born at home, or born abroad.*] Be legitimately born, in wedlock; or illegitimately, out of wedlock; as the *Talmudists* expound it. See *Selden, Lib. V. de Jure N. & G. cap. 10. p. 591.* where he observes, that though the *Egyptians* (as *Philo* and others report) with such like Nations, thought the Marriage of Brothers and Sisters to be lawful, and it was practised also in *Greece*; yet the greatest Men in the Western Countries condemned such Marriages; which some of the *Greek Philosophers* also disallowed: and *Enripides* himself called barbarous, even when it was practised. Insomuch, that in after Ages this wicked Custom was quite abolished; and that before Christianity was well settled among them. For *Sextus Empiricus* saith, that in his time it was utterly unlawful. See there *cap. 11. p. 603, 605, &c.* Where he shows, the *Romans* always abhorred such Marriages; nay, it was late before the *Persians* took up this abomi-

abominable Custom, after the example of *Cambyſes* : who being in love with his own Siſter, as *Herodotus* relates (in his *Thalia*, cap. XXXI.) and having a Mind to marry her, which was never practiſed before in that Country ; he commanded the *Royal Judges* (as he calls them) who were the Interpreters of the Laws, to adviſe whether he might lawfully do it, or no. Who to pleaſe him, and yet not ſeem to give an illegal opinion, answered, νόμον ἔδινε θεοῖς ποιεῖν ὃς κελεύει ἀδελφεῖ συνομίαν ἀδελφεῖον, &c. That they could find no law which permitted a Brother to marry his Siſter : but there was a Law that the *Persian King*, might do, even what he would. See *Grotius*, Lib. II. de Jure Belli & Pacis, cap. 5. ſect. 13.

Even their nakedneſs thou ſhalt not uncover.] It ſhall be unlawful to thee to marry any of the forenamed Siſters. For though the Marriage of Brother and Siſter was neceſſary in the beginning, when God created but one Man and one Woman, by whoſe Children the World was peopled ; yet, when it was ſo, there was great reaſon that it ſhould be made utterly unlawful, as many have demonſtrated. Particularly Biſhop Taylor in his *Ductor Dubitantium*, Book II. chap. 2. Rule 3. n. 24, 25, &c. For now it is next to an unnatural mixture (as he ſpeaks) it hath ſomething of confuſion in it, and blending the very firſt partings of Nature ; which makes it intollerably ſcandalous, and univerſally forbidden ; for if it were not, the miſchief would be horrible and infinite.

Ver. 10. The nakedneſs of thy ſons daughter, or of thy daughters daughter ; even their nakedneſs thou ſhalt not diſcover.] This Law concerns a Man's Grand-daughters, by his Son or his Daughter ; whether legitimately or ſpuriously begotten ; as *R. Levi Barclonita* expounds it, *Præcept. CXCIH*. Who adds in the next

Chapter Precept but one, this is another Prohibition, *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter*: which (saith he) is not exprelly mentioned in this Law, because it was not necessary. For a Man's Grand-children, either by Sons or Daughters, which are more remote, being forbidden, there was no need to say it was unlawful for him to marry his own Daughter.

*For theirs is thy own nakedness.*] They have their original from thy Nakedness. For which reason some of the Jews extended this to those Descendants which were still further off; as an *Hedge* to this Law. So *R. Levi* calls it in the place forenamed. The ancient *Romans* also (as our *Mr. Selden* shows) were very strict, in restraining the Marriage of Men with their Nieces, either by their Brothers or Sisters, and with others mentioned in the following Laws of *Moses*, *Lib. V. de Jure Nat. & Gentium*, &c, cap. 11. p. 605. &c.

Verse II. Ver. II. *The nakedness of thy fathers wives daughter, begotten of thy father (she is thy sister) thou shalt not uncover her nakedness*] This Prohibition, seeming to be the same with that v. 9. some of the Hebrews have expounded this concerning the Daughter of a Mother-in-law begotten by another Father. For the words may be thus translated, as *Mr. Selden* observes the order of them will bear (*Lib. I. de Uxore Hebr. cap. 4.*) *The nakedness of the Daughter of thy Father's Wife (for she that is born of thy Father, is thy Sister) thou shalt not discover.* And with this the *Greek*, and several other Versions of the Bible agree, who make the Prohibition of the *Wives* Daughter to end, before he speaks of his own Sister. And it is the sense of the principal Men among the *Karaites*, as he shows cap. 6. But this is against the constant sense of the

the Hebrew Doctors, who say it is lawful to marry the Daughter of a Mother-in-law, which she had by another Husband; for there is no *nearness of Flesh* at all between these two. And therefore, as in the *ninth*

Chapter  
XVIII.

Verse, the Marriages of all Brothers and Sisters in general, are forbidden, so here more particularly the Marriage with a Sister by the same Father, though not by the same Mother: which was necessary to be expressly forbidden, because before the Law, the Sons of *Noah* thought it lawful to marry a half Sister (as we speak) by the Father's side, though not by the Mothers. See *Buxtorf. de Spons. & Divort. p. 15, 16.* And this was the ancient Law of *Solon* among the *Athenians*, that they might marry *ἐκγοναίετρες*, their Sisters by the same Father, but not *ἐμγοναίετρες*, their Sisters by the same Mother; as *Joh. Meursius* shows in his *Themis Attica, Lib. I. cap. 18.* And if the one of these had not been in so many words prohibited, as well as the other, the Jews might still have continued in that practice, which was usual before the Law. See *Sam. Petitus in Leges Atticas, p. 440.*

Some are of the opinion, that, in the *ninth* Verse, the Son of a second *Venter* is forbidden to marry the Daughter of the first: and here, the Son of the first *Venter* to marry the Daughter of the second. And others fancy that the Sister here meant, is one that was adopted by his Father.

Ver. 12. *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister.*] And it made no difference whether she was his Father's Sister legitimately, or illegitimately begotten by his Grandfather; as *R. Levi Barcelonita* represents the opinion of the Hebrew Doctors, *Præcept. CXCVII.* Such Marriages also were prohibited by the ancient *Romans*, as *Mr. Selden* observes in the place forenamed (*Lib. V. cap. 11. p. 605.*) though before

Chapter fore the Law of *Moses*, they are supposed to be law-  
 XVIII. ful ; for it is commonly thought that his Father *Am-  
 ram* married his Aunt *Jochobed*, VI *Exod.* 20. and  
 therefore no wonder it was practised in other Coun-  
 tries, who were not acquainted with this Prohibition :  
 particularly at *Sparta*, where *Herodotus* saith in his  
*Erato*, cap. 71. *Archidamus* their King married *Lam-  
 pito*, who was Sister to his Father *Zenxidamus*, δέντος  
 ἀντὶς Ἀδελφίδης ; *Lentychides* ( who was Father both  
 to her and to *Zenxidamus* ) giving her to him in Mar-  
 riage.

*She is thy fathers near kinswoman.*] So near, that as  
 he could not be permitted to marry her, so his Son  
 also, who was but a little further removed from her,  
 was forbidden to touch her. And by the same rea-  
 son that a Man might not marry his Aunt, an Uncle  
 might not marry his Niece. Which though practised  
 among the *Romans* after *Claudius* married *Agrippina*,  
 till the time of *Constantine* ; yet it was a new thing, as  
*Claudius* himself acknowledges in *Tacitus*, (*Nova no-  
 bis in fratrum filias conjugia*, Lib. XII. *Annal.* Mar-  
 riages with our Brother's Daughters are new things  
 with us.) And all he could say for it, was, That it  
 was common in other Nations, *nec lege ulla prohibita*,  
 and not forbidden by any Law. And indeed the new-  
 nels of it so frightened *Domitian*, that he would not  
 venture upon it ; nor did many use it. Which shows  
 that this Law had some foundation in Nature ; which  
 made those Men cautious about such Marriages, who  
 had nothing else to guide them. Or, at least, there had  
 been such a long Custom against them, in the Western  
 part of the World, that Men, who were otherwise ve-  
 ry bad, would not help to alter it.

Ver. 13. *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mothers sister : for she is thy mothers near kinswoman.* Chapter XVIII. There is the same reason for this, as for the former Prohibition : the Aunt by the Mother's side being as Verse 13. near to a Man, as his Aunt by the Fathers.

Ver. 14. *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy fathers brother.* Verse 14. This is explained in the next words, *Thou shalt not approach to his Wife* : that is, not marry thy Uncles Wife. And therefore much less might an Uncle marry his Brother's Daughter : as *Herodotus* tells us *Darius* married *Phrataguna* the Daughter of his Brother *Atarnes*, who gave him all his Estate with her ; and *Leonides*, King of *Sparta*, married *Gorgo* the Daughter of his Brother *Cleomenes*. See *Lib. VII.* (called *Polymnia*) cap. CCXXIV. and CCXXXIX.

*She is thy Aunt.*] By such near Affinity, that Marriage is forbidden with her, as well as with an Aunt by Consanguinity, v. 12, 13. In which the ancient Romans also were very strict, as our *Selden* observes in the place above-named. And it made no difference, whether he were only Espoused to her, or had after Marriage divorced her, or was separated by Death : or whether he was his Father's Brother legitimately, or spuriously, as *R. Levi Barcelonita* observes, *Præcept. CXCIX.* and CC. Where he notes, that though the Fathers Brother's Wife be only mentioned, yet the Mothers Brother's Wife is also prohibited. This is repeated XX. 20.

Ver. 15. *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law : she is thy sons wife, &c.* Verse 15. Though only espoused to him ; and therefore much more when solemnly married ; as the same *R. Levi* explains it, *Præcept. CCI.* where he hath the same observation as before ; that if she was afterwards divorced, he might not marry her : and that it is probable the Wife of a Bastard

Chapter Bastard Son is prohibited ; for he is his Son, though XVIII. a Child by a *Slave*, or a *Stranger*, is never called a Man's Son.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brothers wife, &c.*] Unless he died Childless ; for in that case the next Brother was bound to marry her, XXV *Dent.* 5. See *Buxtorf. de Spons.* p. 25. and *Grotius* in XIV *Matth.* 4. Much less might a Man marry his Brother's Daughter, ( as was before noted ) who was nearer to him, and of his own Flesh. Which was so much abhorred by the ancient *Romans*, that *Claudius Caesar* durst not celebrate his Marriage with *Agrippina*, till he had got a Decree of the Senate for it, *Quo justæ inter patruos, fratrumque filias, nuptiæ etiam in posterum statuerentur* : which made the Marriage of Uncles with their Brother's Daughters to be lawful for the future ; which hitherto had been without example. So *Tacitus* relates in the fore-named Book of his *Annals*, cap. 5. where he saith, notwithstanding this Decree, there were none found, but only one Man, who desired such Matrimony ; and most thought he did it to gain *Agrippina's* favour : *Neque tamen repertus est, nisi unus, talis matrimonii cupidior, &c.*

Verse 17. Ver. 17. *Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a Woman and her daughter.*] If a Man married a Widow that had a Daughter ; it was a wicked thing to marry that Daughter, either while her Mother lived, or after she was dead.

*Neither shalt thou take her sons daughter, nor her daughters daughter, to uncover her nakedness.*] To preserve them from this, the Jews added, as a Hedge to this Law, a Prohibition to marry the Grand-daughters of such Daughters, as *R. Levi Barcelonita* tells us, *Præcept. CCV.*

*For they are her near kinswomen.]* Of such Consanguinity with her (from whom they directly come) as makes it very Criminal in him that is one with her, to marry them.

*It is wickedness.]* The Hebrew word *Zimma* imports more than *Wickedness*. The LXX. translate it *ἀσέβεια*, *Impiety*; the Vulgar Latin, *Incest*; others *nefarious* wickedness: which is the word in the Civil Law, for those Marriages that are contrary to Nature. Such were these in some measure; though not in the highest degree.

Ver. 18. *Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister.]* Verse 18. There are a great many eminent Writers, who following our Marginal Translation, [*one wife to another*] imagine that here plurality of Wives is expressly forbidden by God. And they think there is an example to justify this Translation in XXVI *Exod.* 3. Where *Moses* is commanded to take care the five Curtains of the Tabernacle were coupled together *one to its sister* (as the Hebrew phrase is) *i. e. one to another*. And so the *Karaites* interpret this place, That a Man, having a Wife, should not take another while she lived. Which, if it were true, would solve several difficulties: but there are such strong Reasons against it, that I cannot think it to be the meaning. For as more Wives than one were indulged before the Law, so they were after. And *Moses* himself supposes as much, when he provides a Man should not prefer a Child he had by a beloved Wife, before one by her whom he hated, if he was the eldest Son. Which plainly intimates an allowance in his Law, of more Wives than one. And so we find expressly their Kings might have, though not a multitude, XVII *Deut.* 17. And their best King, who read God's Law day and night, and could not but understand it, took many

Chapter XVIII. Wives, without any reproof : Nay, God gave him more than he had before, by delivering his Master's Wives to him, 2 *Sam.* XII. 8. And besides all this, *Moses* speaking all along in this Chapter of Consanguinity, it is reasonable ( as *Schindlerus* observes ) to conclude he doth so here : not of *one Woman to another* ; but of *one Sister to another*. There being also the like reason to understand the word *Sister* properly in this place, as the words *Daughter* and *Mother* in others, *v.* 17. and XX. 14. where he forbids a Man to take a *Woman and her Daughter*, or a *Woman and her Mother*, as *Theodorick Hackspan* judiciously notes, *Disput.* I. *de locutionibus sacris*, n. 29. See *Selden*, L. V. *de Jure Nat. & Gent.* cap. 6. and *Buxtorf. de Sponsal.* p. 28, 29.

The meaning therefore is, That though two Wives at a time, or more, were permitted in those days, no Man should take two Sisters ( as *Jacob* had formerly done ) begotten of the same Father, or born of the same Mother, whether legitimately or illegitimately, as the fore-named *R. Levi* expresses it, *Præcept.* CCVI. Which though it may seem to be prohibited before, by consequence and analogy ( because the Marriage of a Brother's Wife is forbidden *v.* 16. ) yet it is here directly prohibited, as other Marriages are ; which were implicitly forbidden before. For *v.* 7. the Marriage of a Son with his Mother is forbidden : and *v.* 10. the Marriage of a Father with his Daughter.

*To vex her.*] There were wont to be great Emulations and Jealousies, and contentions between Wives ( some of them being more beloved than others, and also superiour to them ) which between two Sisters would have been more intolerable, than between two other Women : who not being à consanguinitate, æquore animo sub eodem marito, ætatem unà agant ( as *Pe-*



*trus Cuneus* speaks, *Lib. II. de Repub. Hebr. cap. 23.*) of the same Consanguinity (as two Sisters are) might live with more equal and quiet minds under the same Husband. The Vulgar Latin understands this, as if *Moses* forbad them to make one Sister their *Wife*, and the other their *Concubine*; which could not but beget the greatest discords between them.

*In her life time.*] From hence, some infer that a Man was permitted to marry the Sister of his former Wife, when she was dead. So the *Talmudists*; but the *Karaites* thought it absolutely unlawful, as Mr. *Selden* observes, *Lib. I. de Uxore Hebr. cap. 4.* For it is directly against the Scope of all these Laws, which prohibit Men to marry at all with such Persons as are here mentioned, either in their Wives life time, or after. And there being a Prohibition *v. 16.* to marry a Brother's Wife, it is unreasonable to think *Moses* gave them leave to marry their Wive's Sister. These words therefore, *In her life time*, are to be referred, not to the first words, *Neither shalt thou take her*, but to the next, *To vex her*, as long as she lives. *Chaskuni* refers it to both the Sisters, according to the *Targum*, and makes this the sense; *least they should both be afflicted Widows as long as they live*: for no Body would marry either of them, being defiled by such an incestuous Conjunction, for which God cut off their Husband.

In this the ancient Christians were so strict, that if a Man, after his Wife died, married her Sister, he was by the *tenth* Canon of the Council of *Eliberis*, to be kept from the Communion five years.

Ver. 19. *Also thou shalt not approach to a woman.*] Verse 19. No, not to his own Wife, as the fore-named *R. Levi* expounds it, *Præcept. CCVII.* though all other Women also are comprehended, even their *Canaanitish* Slaves, as he observes.

Chapter XVIII. *As long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.]* Which was seven days, XV. 19. All the Laws about Marriages unto this place, seem to have a special regard to the wicked Customs among the *Egyptians*; who, above all other People, were then polluted with such incestuous mixtures. And now he proceeds to direct them to abhor the Customs of the *Canaanites*; who were polluted more than other Nations, with Adulteries, and offering their Children to *Molech*, and the rest of the foul Crimes which follow. For against the practises of these two Nations, the *Egyptians* and the *Canaanites*, *Moses* cautions them v. 3. and accordingly first mentions the *doings* of the *Egyptians*, unto this place; and then those of the *Canaanites* in the following Verses.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *Moreover, thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbours wife.]* While he lived with her: for this was to commit Adultery.

*To defile thy self with her.]* This signifies the foulest impurity, as appears from v. 23. and was punished with death, XX. 10.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *And thou shalt not let any of thy seed.] i. e.* Of their Children, as it is explained XVIII *Deut.* 10. This was a Spiritual Adultery, and therefore here mentioned.

*Pass through the fire to Molech.]* It is certain that *Molech* was particularly worshipped by the Children of *Ammon*, (at least in future Ages, 1 *Kings* XI. 7.) but seems to have been the Name of many of the Heathen Gods, and the same with *Baal*: both of them signifying *Dominion*. This appears by comparing XIX *Jer.* 5. with XXXII. 35. But more especially it signifies the *Sun*, the Prince of the Heavenly Bodies, (See *Vossius de Orig. & Progr. Idolol. Lib. II. cap. 5.*) as the Queen of Heaven was the *Moon*, VII *Jer.* 18. Now it



it is evident by several passages in Scripture, that the ancient Pagans (whom the *Israelites* were prone to imitate) not only made their Children *pass through the fire*; but also offered them in Sacrifice unto *Molech*. The former I take to be forbidden in this Law; the latter in XX. 3. where giving their Children to *Molech* is prohibited under a severe Penalty, of being put to death for that Crime: whereas there is no Penalty annexed here to their making them *pass through the fire*. Which I take therefore to have been a less Crime than the other; though an idolatrous Rite practised by those, who abhorred the cruelty of offering the very Life of their dear Children to *Molech*. Instead of which this Rite was devised, of making them pass through the fire (for though the word *fire* be not here in the Hebrew Text, yet it is understood by all, and expressed XVIII *Dent.* 10.) by way of Purification, and *Lustration*, as they called it; and by this means to dedicate them to the Worship and Service of *Molech*. And therefore, being a Rite of Initiation, whereby Parents consecrated their Sons and Daughters to their Deities; we never find it mentioned in Scripture, but only concerning Children (not concerning Men and Women) whom the *Israelites* are forbidden to dedicate in this manner; which was in truth, to alienate them from the L O R D God of *Israel*.

Now that this was practised among the ancient Pagans as a Rite of Initiation, appears particularly in the Mysteries of *Mithra*, (See *Suidas* upon that word) and continued long among the *Persians*, if we may believe *Benjamin Tudelensis*, in his *Itinerary*, p. 214. See *G. Schickardi T A R I C H*, p. 126, &c. And this very phrase *make to pass unto* (for the word *fire*, as I said, is not here mentioned) signifies as much as *ad partes ejus transire*, to be addicted to any one; like that

Chapter XVIII. that phrase *ερχεσθαι πρὸς Θεόν*, to come unto God, *XI Hebr. 6.* And to this Hebrew Phrase is used *XIII Exod. 12.* and may very well be thus understood here, for devoting, or making over their Children unto *Molech*. For the Heathen thought their Children unclean, and obnoxious to the Anger of their Gods, and consequently in danger to be taken away from them, if they were not thus expiated, as *Maimonides* tells us, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 37.* And on the contrary, they fancied (as *R. Levi Barcelonita* observes, *Præcept. CCVIII.*) that if only one of their Children were thus consecrated to *Molech*, all the rest were blessed, and should be prosperous. For he very nicely takes notice that the *Israelites* are forbidden to make any of their seed to pass through the fire: It not being the manner, he saith, to make them all pass. But the idolatrous Priests (to make the People more willing to this Service) cunningly perswaded them, that if any one Child was offered to *Molech*, it procured a Blessing upon all; and if there was only one Child in a Family, they laid no Obligation on the Parents to do this.

The manner of doing it, at this distance of time, cannot certainly be known. Some say their Parents carried them through two fires upon their shoulders. Others, that they were led between them by their Priests: and so *R. Levi* in the place before-named; *The Father delivered the Child to the Priest, in the name of the Idol; just as it is said concerning Legal Sacrifices (XV. 14.) he shall give them to the Priest.* Others think that the Priest, or some Body else, waved the Child about in the very flame, while Men and Women danced round the fire; nay, leaped through the flame. And *Joh. Coch* observes, upon the Title *Sanhedrim, cap. 7. n. 7.* that some are of the opinion, the  
 Chil-

Children thus dedicated, did not walk, but dance through the fire : which being an emblem and representative of the Sun, plainly signified such Children were consecrated to that Deity. And this comes nearer to the Hebrew phrase, as we translate it, that they did not pass *between fires*, but *through the fire*. But which way soever it was done, whether they waved the Child through the very fire, and presented it to *Molech*, before whom the fire was kindled, or led it between two fires ; when they had so done, the Priest restored the Child to the Father again. And in some such way *Ahaz* made his Son to pass through the fire, according to the abomination of the Heathen, 2 Kings XVI. 3. which cannot be meant of his burning him : for *Hezekiah* his Son outlived him, and succeeded in his Throne. See *Theodoret* in IV King. Quæst. 47. *Maimon. de Idol. c. 6. sect. 14. n. 4, 5, 6, 7.* and *Vossius* his Notes ; with *Simcon de Muis* in CVI Psal. 37.

Neither shalt thou prophane the name of thy God.] By offering their Children to *Molech*, they in effect rejected and disowned (as I before observed) the LORD God of Israel : which was to pollute his Name, by giving that honour, which was due to him alone, unto another God : For he gave them Children ; who were therefore to be devoted to none but him.

I am the LORD.] The only Sovereign of the World ; who will severely punish the Transgressors of this Law.

Ver. 22. Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with woman-kind : it is an abomination.] A detestable wickedness ; condemned by all Nations : though practised by some lewd Persons among them. Inasmuch that the Apostles of Christ make mention of it, with the greatest abhorrence, I Rom. 27. 1 Corinth. VI. 9. 1 Tim. I. 10. For not only several of the Roman Emperors

Chapter XVIII. rors were infamous, upon this account ; but some also of the *Greek Philosophers*.

~~~~~ This Prohibition is repeated, according to *Maimonides*, in XXIII *Deut.* 17. whom our Translation follows ; there shall not be a *Sodomite of the Sons of Israel*. But *Onkelos* interprets that place otherwise.

Verse 23. Ver. 23. *Neither shalt thou lie with any beast, &c.* ] *i. e.* Of any kind whatsoever. Some are apt to say, What need was there of such Prohibitions ? when it is so monstrously unnatural, to mix with Creatures of a different Species from us, as all Beasts are. But such Persons do not understand, that this was not only practised in *Egypt* (against whose *doings* he cautions them, *v.* 3.) but was also made a piece of Religion : Women devoted to the Worship there used, most filthily submitting to the Lust of their *sacred Goats*. So *Strabo* tells us, *Lib.* VII. *p.* 802. that at *Mendes*, where they worshipped *Pan*, *Τέρας ἐνλαθεῖν γυναῖξιν μὴνυλας*, Goats ( which were there also worshipped ) lay with Women. For which he quotes *Pindar* ; as do also *Priscianus* and *Ælian*, *Lib.* VII. *de Animal.* *cap.* 19. as *Cassaubon* there notes. And *Herodotus* vouches this upon his own knowledge, and saith they did it openly ( so *ἀναφανδόν* signifies ) when he was in *Egypt*. His words are these in his second Book called *Euterpe*, *cap.* 46. *Ἐγένετο δ' ἐν τῇ νόμῳ τέτρω ἐπ' ἐμῷ τότῳ πέρας* *Τὴν αὖτε τέτρω ἐπιστάτο ἀναφαντόν.* This prodigy hapned in this part of *Egypt* (*i. e.* among the *Mendesians*) when I was there, a Goat had to do with a Woman in the view of all. *Τότῳ δὲ ὁπίδειξιν ἀνθρώπων ἀπὸ κείνου.* How long this beastly Custom had been among them, none can tell, but these words import, that then it was notorious ; and so far from being kept secret, that they rather made an ostentation of it. Which I look upon as an argument that this had been a very old pra-

practice ; otherwise they would have blushed at it.

Chapter

Ver. 24. *Defile not your selves in any of these things.* ]

XVIII.

This seems to relate particularly to the sins before-mentioned, v. 20, 21, 22, 23. See v. 26.

Verse 24.

*For in all these the Nations are defiled, which I cast out before you.* ] The seven Nations that inhabited the Land of Canaan, (mentioned in many places, particularly VII *Deut.* 1.) were so over-run with these filthy Vices, that God could not bear with them, but ordered them to be destroyed for this very reason. Which was a sufficient Caution to the *Israelites*, who came in their room, to keep themselves from such Impurities.

Ver. 25. *And the Land is defiled.* ] To make the *Israelites* the more abominate such *doings*, he represents the very Land, in which they dwelt, as sensible of the foul wickedness of the Inhabitants ; who were a loathsome burden to it, which it could not digest.

*Therefore do I visit the iniquity thereof upon it.* ] I am about to punish them, upon that account.

*And the Land it self vomiteth out its inhabitants.* ] A most eloquent figure, expressing the excessive loathsomeness of their wickedness : which made their own Country nauseate them, and throw them out, as our Stomack doth Meat that offends it. The same expression is used v. 28. XX. 22. III *Rev.* 16. *Theodoret* expounds this word by βδελύσκειν, which signifies their Expulsion, as an execrable People. And indeed the word *vomit* in Scripture is used for that which is most detestable and abominable, XXVIII *Isa.* 8. XLVIII *Jer.* 26. II *Habakk.* 10.

Chapter Ver. 26. *Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my*  
 XVIII. *judgments.*] These Laws I have given you. See v.

4, 5.  
 Verse 26.

*And shall not commit any of these abominations.*] From this word *abominations*, which the Nations God cast out, to make room for them, are said to have committed v. 27. some conclude that every one of the foregoing Marriages, mentioned in this Chapter, are in their own nature sinful; the Nations who had no positive Law to forbid them, being cast out for such Pollutions. But the meer force of this word will not warrant such a conclusion; because several things are called in this Book *an abomination*, which have no moral turpitude in them; but were made so by God's positive Laws, as Mr. Selden observes (*Lib. V. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 11. p. 598.*) from XI Lev. 10. 20, 41, 42. where several sorts of Creatures are forbidden to be eaten, as *abominable*: And the Sacrifice of a Bullock or a Sheep that had a blemish, is said to be *an abomination*, XVII Dent. 1. not from the very nature of the thing; but from the Prohibition which God had made against such Offerings.

It is most reasonable therefore to refer the *abominations* here spoken of, to those foul things mentioned in the latter end of this List (v. 20, 21, 22, 23.) and to those in the beginning, v. 7, 8, 9, &c.) For lying with ones Mother, or Mother-in-law, or Sister, was always *an abomination*. But we cannot say the same of every one of the rest (the Law it self following, or rather requiring in one case, the marriage of a brother's wife) which were made an abomination by the Law now given to the *Israelites*.

*Neither any of your own Nation, nor any Stranger that sojourneth among you.] That is, any Profelyte, who had embraced their Religion. See XVII. 8.*

Ver. 27. *For all these abominations have the men of the Land done, which were before you, &c.]* He admonishes them to beware of these Abominations, by the example of those who were utterly undone by them. For God is no respecter of Persons; but would punish them in the same manner, if they did the same things.

Ver. 28. *That the Land spue not you out also, &c.]* Verse 28. As it did at last IX Jer. 19. XXXVI Ezek. 17.

Ver. 29. *For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them, shall be cut off from among their people.]* Verse 29. The multitude of the Offenders shall not keep off the Punishment; but they shall suffer by the hand of the Judges, or by the Hand of God, if they neglect their Duty. See XVII Gen. 14.

Ver. 30. *Therefore shall ye keep mine Ordinances.]* Verse 30. Live by all these Rules which I have now given you.

*That ye commit not any of these abominable Customs, which were committed before you.]* By observing every one of these Laws, they were kept at a distance from those greater Abominations, mentioned in the beginning, and in the latter end of these Prohibitions. The positive Laws (or Ordinances) now added, being in the nature of an *antemurale*, or an *out-work*; to stop their proceeding to the higher Crimes, which were against the Law of Nature.

*I am the LORD your God.]* As their LORD, he had Authority to make these Laws: and as their God, they had particular Obligations to observe them. Nay, it was a singular token of his Love to them,

Chapter  
XIX.

that he prescribed these Laws of Chastity and Modesty : that thereby he might preserve them an holy People to him, pure and free from those abominable filthinesses, and those indecent Conjunctions that were practised in the World. For as the ancient Rule was, *Semper in omnibus conjunctionibus, non solum quod liceat considerandum est, sed & quod honestum est* : In all Marriages, it is always to be considered, not meerly what is lawful, but what is honest and seemly. Which is more true in the Christian Religion, than in any other : For thereby Marriage is advanced, to represent the Unity that is between Christ and his Church. And besides, in contracting Marriage we are not only to have regard to our own Conscience ( as *Joh. Brennius* wisely observes, upon the fore-named Rule of the ancient Law ) but to Succession also, and to Inheritan-ces. And therefore, *id agendum, quod & boni viri honestum judicant ; & à legitimo Magistratu permittitur* : that is to be done, both which good Men judge to be honest, and is allowed by lawful Governours.

## C H A P. XIX.

Verse 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.] The following Precepts, which contain in a manner all their Duty, seem to have been delivered to *Moses* immediately after the former ; being in great part a Repetition of some principal things, which had been already commanded.

Verse 2. Ver. 2. *Speak unto all the Congregation of the Children of Israel.*] It is uncertain whether he delivered these Precepts only to their Elders and Heads of their Tribes

Tribes, to be communicated by them to the People ; or at several times he called every Family of every Tribe, and spake these words to them himself.

*And say unto them, Ye shall be holy, for I the LORD your God am holy.*] This very thing was said to them before, with respect to several Meats which are forbidden them, XI. 44. See there. And now is repeated with a peculiar respect (as *Maimonides* thinks, *More Nevoch*. P. III. cap. 47.) to the filthy Marriages and abominable Idolatries mentioned in the foregoing Chapter ; as it is repeated again in the next Chapter, XX. 7, 26. with respect to some other things. It being a general reason, why they should be separated from all other People, by the observation of peculiar Laws, (which is the meaning of being *holy*) because they were the Worshipers of him, whose most excellent Nature transcended all other Beings, not only in Purity, but in all other Perfections.

Ver. 3. *Ye shall fear every man his mother and his father.*] This Duty is called *Honour* in the fifth Commandment, (XX *Exod.* 12.) and the Father there put before the Mother ; which being here called *fear*, and the Mother put before the Father, it shows, saith *Maimonides*, that *honour and fear are equally due to both*, without any difference. And the proper Expressions of *Fear* and *Reverence* are, (according to those Doctors) not to sit in their Seat, nor to contradict them in any thing they say ; much less to cavil against them ; nor to call them by their proper names, but to add the Title of *Sir*, &c. (as we speak) or the like. And the Expressions of *Honour*, are not to sit down in their Presence ; and to provide them with Necessaries, if they fall into Poverty, &c. See *Selden*, *Lib. II. de Synedriis*, cap. 13. p. 557, &c. and *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. XXVII.*

And

Chapter  
XIX.


*And keep my Sabbaths.]* Obedience as well as Reverence is included in the word *Fear* : but if Parents commanded them to break the Sabbath-day, or to profane any other day consecrated to God's Service, they were not to be obeyed.

*I am the LORD your God.]* I rested on the Sabbath-day ; who am your Sovereign , and therefore have power to require you to rest on any other days. Particularly on the great Day of Atonement, XVI. 31. when I am so gracious as to accept of an Expiation for all your sins. This is repeated v. 30. and XXIII. 3.

Verse 4.

Ver. 4. *Turn ye not unto Idols.]* Not so much as to look upon them ; no, nor to think of them ( as *R. Levi Barcelonita* expounds it , *Præcept. CCXXV.* ) much less to enquire after what manner the Gentiles worshipped them, ( which is expressly forbidden XII *Deut.* 30. ) for by this means they might be allured to Idolatry. The word we here translate *Idols*, is a word of contempt, signifying *a thing of nought*. Or, as some of the Jews will have it, this word *Elilim*, is compounded of the Particle *al*, signifying *not* ; and *El*, i. e. God. As much as to say, *which are not gods* ; and therefore called in Scripture *Vanities*, which can do neither good nor hurt.

*Nor make to your selves molten gods.]* This seems to have respect to the Golden Calf, which they made to worship, and is called a *molten Calf*, XXXII *Exod.* 4. But all *graven Images* are no less forbidden : for if to look towards an Idol was a sin, much more was it to make an Image of any sort, to worship it. The Jews are something curious in their observations upon this Precept. For, in the Book *Siphra*, they say, that they might not make molten Gods for *others*, much less for *themselves*. Whence that saying, He that makes  
to

to himself an Idol, violates a double Precept; first Chapter  
in *making it*; and then in *making it to himself*. See XIX.  
R. Levi before-mentioned, *Precept*. CCXXVI. 

*I am the LORD your God.*] The same reason is given in the foregoing Verse, for the observation of their *Sabbaths*: and that of the *seventh* day every Week, was ordained in memory of the Creation of the World; and consequently intended as a Preservative from Idolatry, (as I observed upon *Exod.* XX. 8.) which perhaps makes these two Precepts be here put together. But it is evident *Moses* doth not observe the order wherein these Precepts were first delivered; but rather inverts it, beginning with the *fifth* Commandment, and so going back to the *fourth*; and here to the *two first*.

Ver. 5. *And if ye offer a Sacrifice of peace-offerings un-* Verse 5.  
*to the LORD.*] As they were to avoid all Idolatry, so they were to be careful to perform the Service due to the true God, in a right manner. *Peace-offerings* are only mentioned, because they were the most common Sacrifices; being of *three* sorts. See VII. 11, &c. XVII. 5.

*Ye shall offer it at your own will.*] Either of the Herd, or of the Flock; Male or Female, III. 1, 6. Or rather (as the Vulgar Latin and the LXX. understand it) they were to offer it so, that it might be *acceptable to the LORD*: according to the Rules prescribed in the *seventh* Chapter.

Ver. 6. *It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on-* Verse 6.  
*the morrow.*] This shows he speaks particularly of those *Peace-offerings* which were a *Vom*, or a *voluntary Offering*, VII. 16. for Sacrifices of *Thanksgiving* might not be kept till the morrow, but were to be eaten on the same day, v. 15. of that Chapter. See the reason of this XXIII *Exod.* 18. the latter end.

*And*

Chapter  
XIX.

*And if ought remain till the third day, it shall be burnt with fire.* See VII. 17.

~~~~~  
Verse 7.

Ver. 7. *And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable.* See VII. 18.

*It shall not be accepted.]* See there. This seems to justify the sense which the *Vulgar* puts upon those words v. 5. which we translate, *according to thy will.*

Verse 8.

Ver. 8. *Therefore every one that eateth it, shall bear his iniquity.]* See VII. 18.

*Because he hath profaned the hallowed things of the LORD.]* By keeping them till they were in danger to stink, or to be corrupted.

*That soul shall be cut off from his People.]* By the Judges, if the thing was known: otherwise by the Hand of God.

Verse 9.

Ver. 9. *And when ye reap the harvest of your Land.]* Which was a time of great joy, when they offered, its likely, many *Peace-offerings* of that sort before-mentioned.

*Thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field.]* But leave a *sixtieth* part (as their wise Men have determined it) and that in the extream part of the Field, rather than any other place, that the Poor might know where to come for it; as *R. Levi Barcelonita* explains it, *Præcept. CCXIII.* And this, whether they were in the Land of *Israel*, or out of it, as *Mr. Selden* observes out of the *Talmudists*, *Lib. VI. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 6. p. 692.* where he shows it was the custom to add something to the *sixtieth* part, proportionable to the largeness of the Field, or the multitude of the Poor, or the greatness of the Crop.

*Neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.]* That is, if an ear or two of Corn fell (as they cut it, or bound it up) out of the Sheaves, or from under  
their

their Sickle, they were not to gather them up from the ground, but leave them for the Poor, as oft as they fell. But not if there fell *three ears* at a time, as the *Talmudists* determine. See Mr. *Selden* in the place above-named; and the same *R. Levi*, Precept. CCXIV.

Ver. 10. *And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard.*] Verie 10. When they had cut off the great Bunches, they were not to examine the Vine over again, for the scattered Grapes, or small Clusters.

*Neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy Vineyard.*] If any fell to the ground as they gathered them, they were not to take them up. That is, if one or two Clusters fell; but not if three, much less, if more: for they construe this as they do the Precept about Ears of Corn (v. 9.) They also say, they were bound to leave the Corners of the Vineyard uncut, as well as the Corners of the Field. *R. Levi Barcelonita*, Precept. CCXXX. and CCXXXI. and Mr. *Selden*, *Lib. VI. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 6.* in the place before-named. And these Precepts obliged such *Strangers* as sojourned among them, (mentioned XVII. 8. XVIII. 26.) who before they were admitted to embrace the Jewish Religion, were examined whether they understood that they must observe such and such Precepts, particularly these here mentioned, which were propounded to them plainly and distinctly: and after they had promised to keep them, they were Circumcised, &c. As *G. Schickard* observes out of the *Talmud* the custom, was, after the destruction of *Jerusalem*, in *Mishpal Hamelek*, cap. 5. Theorem XVII.

*Thou shalt leave them for the poor and the stranger.*] Though by *Stranger* the Jews think is understood a Profelyte of Righteousness, (as they call him who had embraced their Religion, (by receiving Circum-

Chapter cision) yet they did not hinder any poor Gentile from  
 XIX. partaking of this Charity, as the same *R. Levi* says.  
 And if any one transgressed any of the Precepts contained in these two Verses, he was beaten; as *Mr. Selden* shows, *Lib. II. de Synedr. Cap. 13. n. 8.*

*I am the L O R D your God.*] I give you the Country to which you go, with these reserves for the Poor: and have been so bountiful to you, that I require you to be so them.

Verse II. Ver. II. *Ye shall not steal.*] Here are several Moral Precepts put briefly together, for the maintaining Justice and Truth; without which Societies cannot be preserved. And first he forbids Theft; the coveting of other Mens Goods, being the Source of the other Sins that follow. And whether they were the Goods of an *Israelite*, or of a *Gentile* Idolater, that any Man stole, he was bound to make Restitution, as *R. Levi* observes, *Præcept. CCXXXII. See XXII Exod. I.*

*Neither deal falsely.*] This is a Divine Caution (as the Hebrew Doctors observe) against denying a thing that was deposited with them; or, which they had found, &c. which they would never pretend they had not, if they were disposed to be sincere and upright in their Dealing.

*Neither lie one to another.*] Words being intended to declare the Mind, and for no other end; he that hears us speak hath a right in Justice to be done him, that what we speak be true. For otherwise he doth not know our mind by our words; and then we had better be dumb. But though all kind of lying be contrary to the intention of God, in giving us Speech; yet this relates particularly to such lies whereby a Man's Neighbour was injured; defrauded, for instance, of his Goods which he had deposited with another; or of the just Debts which were owing him,

&c.



&c. But though the simple denying of such things was not punished with beating, as Mr. *Selden* represents the opinion of the *Talmudists*, *Lib. II. de Synedr. cap. 11.* yet he that denied a thing deposited with him, was not admitted to be a Witness in any case, though he had not forsworn himself, unto which this lying disposed him. So *R. Levi*, *Precept. CCXXXIII.*

Ver. 12. *And ye shall not swear by my name falsely.*] Verse 12. Much less was it lawful for them to confirm the lies fore-mentioned, with an Oath. So the Jewish Doctors interpret it, as Mr. *Selden* observes in the same place. If any Man did, and was found guilty, he was adjudged to restore the principal, and a fifth part more, VI. 5. And whether he forswore himself knowingly, or ignorantly, he was to expiate his Crime with a Sacrifice. But if he was ignorant of that Command concerning a Sacrifice; or if, though he had the thing which he denied in his keeping, yet he had really forgot it, when he swore he had it not; he was freed both from the *fifth* part, and from the *Sacrifice*. See V. 4.

*Neither shalt thou profane the Name of thy God.*] By calling God to witness unto a frivolous thing, or to a rash Resolution. As if a Man swore in his anger he would not speak to such a Person, but afterwards did; or, he would not eat of such Meat, &c. In such cases, the Jews say, when a Man's heart was touched with Repentance for his rashness and incogitancy; he was to go to some wise Man, or to *three* Neighbours, and desire them to absolve him from his Oath, of which he truly repented. Which they did, when they found him truly penitent; saying, *Be thou loosed*, or, *It is remitted to thee*, or the like. So *Selden* observes out of *Maimonides*, *Lib. II. de Synedr. cap. 11. n. 9.*

Chapter

XIX.

~~~~~

Plato hath said some remarkable thing, concerning *Forswearing*, and also of *Lying* and *Deceit*. For which I refer the learned Reader to his *eleventh Book of Laws*, p. 916, 917. *Edit. Serrani*.

*I am the LORD.* ] And therefore expect the greatest Reverence to my Name; and that you should deal honestly one with another.

Verse 13.

Ver. 13. *Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him, &c.* Here are several Precepts, almost coincident in their sense: but have some peculiar Negations belonging to them. For (as *R. Levi Barcelonita* observes) *in all things from which God would have them carefully abstain, he multiplies admonitions*, Præcept. CXXXVI. Accordingly here to *defraud*, is to keep in ones hand that which belongs to another: and such a Person, he saith, is called an *Oppressor* in Scripture: The *Vulgar Latine* refers it to that which Men get from others by *Calumny*: as the next words relate to that which is wrested from them by open violence.

*Neither rob him.* ] The same *R. Levi* expounds this of that which is taken from another by manifest force, and doth not belong to him that takes it, Præcept. CCXXXVII. For so the Hebrew word *gazilah* signifies, that which a Man wrests out of the hand of another, against his will, 1 *Chron.* XI. 23.

*The wages of him that is hired, shall not abide with thee all night till the morning.* ] For this was a kind of force and robbery, to detain what was owing to him, against his will. In the XXIV *Dent.* 15. the words are, *Thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the Sun go down upon it.* From whence the Hebrew Doctors conclude there were two sorts of People that wrought for hire: one were *day-labourers*, whom *Moses* speaks of in this Verse; another *labourers by night*, of whom he speaks in *Deuteronomy*. Neither of which were to stay for  
their

their Wages beyond the time appointed : but the one were to have it before the Sun-set , the other before Morning ; for it was due as soon as the day , or the night was done. So the *Misna*, *The Day-labourer requires his wages all night ; and the night Labourer all day.* See the fore-named *R. Levi*, *Præcept. CCXXXVIII.* who gives this reason for it ; That *the merciful God would have his Creatures subsist ; which poor Labourers cannot do, if they want their wages to buy them Victuals.* Upon which account the detaining of their Wages , is said to be a *crying sin*, in that XXIV *Dent.* 14. and in *St. James* V. 4.

Ver. 14. *Thou shalt not curse the deaf.*] No *Israelite*, Verse 14. whether Man or Woman, was to be cursed ; though he could not hear the Curse, and so was insensible of the Injury , as *R. Levi* explains it, *Præcept. CCXXXIX.* For there was the addition of barbarous baseness in it, to curse or revile a Person, who was not capable to answer for himself, nor do himself right : and the Case of the Sick, and the Infirm, or the Absent, was the same with the Deaf. As for others, who were not Deaf, it was forbidden to curse them, saith *Maimonides*, because it provoked to Anger and Rage ; which stirred Men up to take Revenge.

*Nor put a stumbling block before the blind.*] This is as inhuman as the former ; proceeding from so great Malice, that the Hebrew Doctors seem to think Men incapable of it. And therefore expound it of giving ill Counsel to simple People, and advising them to their Damage. So *R. Levi*, *Præcept. CCXL.* which is no less contrary to Nature, then laying a stumbling-block in the way of those that cannot see to avoid it ; and a far greater sin, because it abused their Minds, and might tend to the hurt of their Souls.

chapter

XIX.

~~~~~

*But shalt fear thy God.]* Believing he sees and hears, and will avenge the Cause of those who cannot right themselves; because they know not who injured them. If any Man was convicted of either of these Crimes, he was beaten.

*I am the LORD.]* And am therefore to be feared and obeyed.

erfe 15.

Ver. 15. *Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment.]*

The Jews take this to be an Admonition to their Judges, that they should have an equal regard to the Plaintiff and Defendant; and not prefer the one before the other. Whence these words are thus explained in *Siphra*, *Thou shalt judge thy neighbours justly; not letting one party stand, and bidding the other sit; nor suffering one to speak as much as he pleaseth, and bidding the other be short.* See *Selden de Synedr. Lib. II. cap. 13. n. 10.* But none hath explained this so largely as *Maimonides* in the whole XXI Chapter of *Sanhedrim*, where he in general defines the just Administration of Justice to consist in an equal respect to both Parties in the Suit; so that one of them have not the liberty to say what he will, and the other be cut short. And then descends to many particulars, wherein equal respect to both Parties is to be observed: some of which it will be fit to mention, because they illustrate the words of *St James*, in the second Chapter of his Epistle, v. 2, 3, 4. *If two Parties appear in a Cause, one of which is clothed in precious Garments, the other is ragged, or in a poor Habit; let it be said to him that is the more honourable, Either do you bestow upon your Adversary as good Apparel as you have on your self, or else put on such as he wears, that you may be both alike, and then appear before the Court of Judgment.* By no means let the one sit, and the other stand: but let them both be commanded to stand: or if it please the Judges to give

*give them both leave to sit, let not one of them sit in a high place, the other in a low; but both on the same Bench, one by the side of the other. See R. Levi Barconita, Præcept. CCXVII. who observes, that Mankind are preserved by righteous Judgment; and therefore if a Judge was found to have given an unjust Sentence, he was condemned to make Restitution to him, whose Cause he had perverted, Præcept. CCXLI.*

*Thou shalt not respect the person of the poor.] See XXIII Exod. 3.*

*Nor honour the person of the mighty.] This R. Levi explains (Præcept. CCXLII.) as he did the first Clause; The Judge shall not bid the great man sit down, while the meaner stands; but both shall stand before the Judge, as if they were in the Presence of the Divine Majesty, who standeth in the midst of the Judges, LXXXII Psal. 1. If by the favour of the Judges both were permitted to sit, yet when Sentence came to be pronounced, both rose up and stood; according to XVIII Exod. 13.*

*But in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.] The observation of Maimonides seems to be too nice and curious, who from this place gathers, that though the lowest Court of Judgment ordinarily consisted of no less than three Judges; yet by the Law one of them might sit alone as Judge in Matters not Capital, because it is said here in the singular Number, In righteousness shalt thou judge thy Neighbour. For at the same time he acknowledges, their wise Men require that he should take some Assessors to him; when they say, Do not judge by thy self alone; for there is no sole Judge, but one only, viz. God. See Selden, Lib. II. de Synedr. cap. 14. n. 2. and Guil. Schickardi Misspal Hamalek, cap. 4. Theorem XIV.*

Chapter  
XIX.

Verse 16.

Ver. 16. *Thou shalt not go up and down as a tale-bearer among thy people.*] The *Vulgar Latin* takes the Hebrew word *Rachil* to signifie one that goes about with *Calumnies*. But it may simply signifie, as we translate it, a *Tale-bearer*: whom *Aben-Ezra* compares to a *Merchant* or *Pedler*, (as the Hebrew word imports) who buys of one, what he sells to another, and goes about the Country as a *Tale-bearer* doth from House to House; carrying to one, what he hath heard at another; saying, Such a one hath said so and so of you, whereby Peace and Concord is destroyed among Men. For commonly such Men carry false stories to their Neighbours, or add to the true, and secretly backbite others; which hath moved many to think a *DetraCTOR* is meant by this word, who hopes by his Tales of others to get some advantage to himself, as every Trader doth by his Merchandise. Whence the Jews say, *An evil Tongue kills three: him that speaks; him that hears; and him of whom he speaks*, R. Levi Præcept. CCXLIII.

*Neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour.*] Much less, be a false Witness against him, to the indangering of his Life. So it is commonly interpreted, because the Accusers and Witnesses stood before Judges, who sat in the Courts of Judgment. But *R. Levi Barcelonita*, and the rest of the Hebrew Doctors, generally understand it otherwise; that no Man should suffer his Neighbour to perish in Judgment, or other ways, when he could free him by his Testimony or Assistance, Præcept. CCXLIV. So it is said in *Siphra* in so many words; *Whence do we gather that he who can clear another by his Testimony, must not suppress it in silence? Because it is said thou shalt not stand against the blood of thy Neighbour.* Whence it follows, that if a Man saw his Neighbour any way  
in

in danger, he was bound, if he could, to deliver him; not only when his Life was in hazard, but that which is as dear as Life, ones Honour and Chastity. Thus if any one went about to force a Woman, espoused to another, &c. he that saw it was bound to Rescue such a Person, though with the death of him that made the Attempt. For this was a piece of Justice, which they committed to private Men, as Mr. *Selden* shows out of the Jewish Authors, *Lib. IV. de Jure N. & G. cap. III. p. 481, &c.* But then, they restrain this Charity only to themselves, and from the word *Neighbour* argue, that they are bound to do thus, only to an *Israelite*. Nay, (which is strange) some of them are so selfishly ill natur'd, that they fancy they are forbidden to do such kindness to a Gentile. See there p. 485.

Ver. 17. *Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart.*] Verse 17. When thy Brother hath done thee any wrong, do not conceal a secret hatred against him in thy Breast, but tell him plainly of his Fault, as the next words seem to direct. It appears by this, they were ill Interpreters of the Law, who thought it forbade only external acts of sin, but not evil affections, which were not executed.

*Thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour.*] Time after time (if he will not be sensible of it at first) argue the case with him, and reprove him for his fault. And if he will not amend, do it publicly, (as the Vulgar *Latin* interprets it) and bring him before the Judges. So *R. Levi, Præcept. CCXVIII.* But he extends this to all sins, whether against God, or against themselves: which, he thinks, they were bound to reprehend privately, and then publicly, if the Offenders did not grow better.

Chapter  
XIX.

*And not suffer sin upon him.]* He interprets it, *But not put him to confusion.]* For nothing is more grievous to a Man then that: and therefore Reprehension ought to be mild and gentle, especially when the Offence is against ones self; but in those against God, greater sharpness is allowable. So he discourges *Præcept. CCXLVI.* the words in the original being, *Thou shalt not bear sin upon him*; charge him with his Guilt too severely; or, as others take it, *Thou shalt not accuse him of any Crime whereof he is not guilty.* Our Translation in the Margin of our Bibles takes it, as if by not reproving their Neighbours, they brought the guilt of his sin upon themselves; for so the words there are, *That thou bear not sin for him.* Which is an excellent sense, if the Hebrew word *alau* did not signify *upon him*, not *for him.* And yet some of the Jews have thus understood it: this saying of *Rabbi Chanina* being famous among them, *Jerusalem had not been destroyed, but because one Neighbour did not reprove another.* See *Selden, Lib. I. de Synedr. cap. 9. p. 280.* Where he observes the Doctrine of the ancient Jews was (drawn from this Text) that when one Man offended another in things concerning themselves, relating to their Civil Affairs, he was to be reproved by his Neighbour, once, or twice, or thrice, if the matter required; but without sharpness; and so that he was not exposed to publick shame. But if the Offence was against God, in matters of Religion, they say private Reproof was first to be given; and if that did not work amendment, then publick before all. And they admitted publick Reprehension upon no other score: but said, *He that publickly puts his Brother to shame, shall have no part in the other World.*

Ver. 18. *Thou shalt not avenge.*] Not deny to do their Brethren a kindness, out of a remembrance of any injury received from them, as *R. Levi* interprets it, *Præcept. CCXLVII.* By which means, as he observes, Strife and Contention was abolished, and Peace and Concord established among Men. It may be thought also, that as they are forbidden to take Revenge themselves for the Wrongs any one did them; so likewise to seek for Redress from the Publick, meerly to satisfy their wrath and desire to have the injurious Person suffer, and not to prevent the like or greater Mischiefs for the time to come.

*Nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people.*] When thou dost thy Neighbour a kindness, do not spoil it, by upbraiding him with all his Faults. For the Hebrew word *Natar* signifies having something in reserve in ones Mind, particularly *Anger* or *Wrath*; which our Translation frequently supplies to make out the sense, III *Jer.* 12. CIII *Psal.* 9. I *Nabum* 2. And so the LXX. understand it here, *ὀργὴ καὶ μνηστὴς*, &c. And *thou shalt not be angry with the Children of thy People.*

*But thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy self.*] In not doing to him, what thou wouldst not have done to thy self; and taking such care of him, and what belongs to him, as thou wouldst have him to do of thee and thine. This, saith *R. Aquiba* (as *R. Levi* observes, *Præcept. CCXIX.*) is the great sum of the Law; i.e. many Precepts depend upon this: for he that thus loves his Neighbour, will neither steal any thing from him, nor violate his Wife, nor murder so much as his good Name, nor remove his Land-mark, nor offend him any other way. The same, in a manner, with what *St. Paul* saith XIII *Rom.* 8, 9, &c.

Chapter  
XIX.

The only question is, Who is to be understood here by their *Neighbour*? which the Jews would restrain to themselves; and have the meaning to be, That one *Israelite* should love another, but he is not bound to love a Stranger in the same manner: which is directly against *Moses* his command, *v. 34.* And certain it is, the word *Neighbour* comprehends more than *Israelites*; as appears by the last Commandment, which forbids them to *covet their neighbours wife*: which did not give them leave sure, to covet the Wife of a *Gentile*, provided they did not covet the Wife of an *Israelite*. A *Neighbour* therefore is every other Man, as in *XXII Dent. 26.* and more plainly in *XI Exod. 2.* where the *Egyptians* are called their *Neighbour*. And therefore *D. Kimchi* saith very honestly upon the *XV<sup>th</sup> Psal. 3.* *A Neighbour is every one with whom we have any dealing or conversation.* Which justifies our blessed Saviour, in making this Command, of *Loving their Neighbours as themselves*, to reach all Men, with whom they had to do, *X Luke 27, 28, &c.*

*I am the L O R D.]* Unto whom you are all equally subject; and upon that account ought to love one another. See *v. 34.*

Verse 19. Ver. 19. *Ye shall keep my statutes.]* This may be thought to be premised to what follows; lest such Commands as are contained in this Verse, seeming small, should be neglected by them.

*Thou shalt not let thy Cattel* (or rather *make them*) *gender with a divers kind.]* As Horses with Asses, Goats with Sheep, &c. whose mixture one with another they were by no means to procure. But if they did of themselves come together, it was lawful to use such Heterogeneous Creatures, as were so produced. For they did not abhor the use of *Mules*, which were either begot by accident among them, or brought from other Countries to them.

The

The reason the Jews commonly give for this Precept is, because God having made all things perfect in their kind, it was a presumptuous attempt to go about to mend his Creation, and add to his Works. By this means also Men were deterred from unnatural Mixtures, which they saw to be abominable in Brutes. So *R. Levi Barcelonita* (*Præcept. CCXLIX.*) and *Philo*, whose words are very ingenious (*Lib. de Creatione Princip.*) *Things of the same kind were made for Society one with another* ; but things heterogeneous (as we call them) were not intended to be mixed and associated : and therefore he who attempts to mingle them, *ἀδικοῦ νόμον φύσεως ἀναγέρει*, wickedly destroys the Law of Nature. To the same purpose *Josephus*. See *Selden, Lib. VII. de Jure N. & G. sec. Hebr. cap. 3. p. 798.* *Maimonides* also himself gives this reason of this Precept, (*More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 49.*) where he saith, *No Creature hath a desire commonly, to mix with a Creature of another kind ; and therefore Men ought not to promote such a desire.* But after all, there might possibly be a respect in this Precept to some Idolatrous Customs, which *Moses* intended to prevent or abolish : for there is good ground to think the following Precepts in this Verse were so intended ; and in after times, some Gentiles did procure such Mixture of Creatures, as are here forbidden (Mules, for instance) in honour of their Gods. See our learned *Dr. Spencer, Lib. II. de Leg. Hebr. Ritualibus, cap. 20.* where he indeavours to prove, that by *Cattel* in this place are peculiarly meant *Oxen* and *Asses*, which were used in Husbandry ; and are of such different Natures, that none would ever have thought to procure their Conjunction, unless he had been moved to it by the Devil.

Chapter  
XIX.

*Thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed.*] The reasons of this, according to the Jews, are the same with the former: and *R. Levi* extends it to Trees; which, he saith, they were not to ingraft of different kinds, one upon another. But it concerns, they say, only such Seeds and Plants as are for Mens food; not those which are for Medecine, *Præcept. CCL.* But *Maimonides* found a particular reason for this Precept, from the Idolatrous Customs of the old *Zabij*: Who not only sowed different Seeds, and grafted Trees of a divers kind upon one another, in such or such Aspect of the Planets, and with a certain form of words, and fumigations; but also with abominable filthiness, at the very moment of the Incision. Which he proves out of a Book, concerning *the incision of an Olive into a Citron*: and doubts not, that God forbid his People to *sow with mingled seed*, that he might root out that detestable Idolatry, and those preternatural Lusts which abounded in those days, *More Nechoch. P. III. cap. 37.*

*Neither shall a Garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.*] In the Hebrew the words are, *A Garment of mixtures of Schaatnez, shall not come upon thee.* But that they might certainly know what *Schaatnez* was, it is explained in *XXII Dent. 11.* to signifie (as we translate it) a Garment of Woollen and Linen mixed together. The Jews have taken abundance of pains to find out the original of this word; which *Bochartus* derives from the Arabick word *Saat*, which signifies to mingle, and *nez*, which signifies to weave. *Hierozoicon P. I. Lib. II. cap. 45.* But *Joh. Braunius*, I think, hath demonstrated, that it doth not import the weaving of any different things together; but only of *Linen* and *Woollen*: and that by *Woollen* is to be understood only what is made of the *Wooll* of Sheep,  
not

not of Camels or Goats, which they called by the same name, *Lib. I. de Vestitu Sacerd. Hebr. cap. 4. n. 2, 3, 6.* Where he observes out of *Maimonides*, in his *Halach. Kelaim*, that if a Man saw an *Israelite* wear such a Garment, it was lawful for him to fall upon him openly, and tear his Garment in pieces; although he were his Master, who taught him Wisdom. And the reasons for this abhorrence, are commonly such as are given of the former Precepts; to preserve them from the horrid Confusion which was among the Gentiles, by incestuous and unnatural Mixtures. But *Maimonides* takes it to have been principally intended, as a Preservative against Idolatry: The Priests of the Gentiles in those times wearing such mixed Garments, of the product of Plants and Animals, with a Ring on their finger, made of some Metal, as he says, he found in their Books, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 37.* By which mixture, it is likely, they hoped to have the beneficial influence of some lucky Conjunction of the Planets or Stars, to bring a Blessing upon their Sheep and their Flax.

Ver. 20. *Whosoever lieth carnally with a Woman that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband.* ] Verse 20. The Jews had some Servants that were Gentiles; who, if they embraced the Jewish Religion, were baptized; sometimes with the reservation of their Servitude, and sometimes with the full grant of Liberty. But some there were in a middle Condition; partly free, and partly servile; viz. when part of their Redemption-money had been paid, and part was still behind. Now as while a Woman was a perfect Slave, no *Israelite* might marry her: so when she was partly free, though he might Espouse her, and the Espousals were valid, yet they could not be of full force, till her liberty was perfected. And of such a Maiden the

Chapter the Hebrew Doctors understand *Moses* to speak in this  
 XIX. place, that was in part free, but not wholly; as the  
 next words interpret it.

*And not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her.]* Not  
 intirely, but in part redeemed: and consequently her  
 Freedom not absolutely granted to her.

*She shall be scourged.]* If she had been perfectly  
 free, both he that lay with her, and she herself should  
 have been put to death, XXII *Dent.* 23, 24. But be-  
 ing not fully free, and consequently not fully his  
 Wife, who had espoused her, it was not reckoned  
 Adultery; and therefore punished only with scourg-  
 ing. See *Selden, Lib. V. de Jure N. & G. cap. 12. p.*  
*613.* And *Maimonides*, I observe, thus expounds it,  
 of a Woman that was not a meer Servant, and yet not  
 compleatly free, but between both, *More Nevoch.*  
*P. III. cap. 41.* But whereas we mention here in the  
*Text*, the Scourging only of the Woman; in the *Mar-*  
*gin* it is rightly noted that the Hebrew words are,  
*There shall be scourging*; viz. of them both, as the Vul-  
 gar *Latine*, with great reason, understands it. And  
 the Hebrew word *Bikkoreth* properly signifies scourg-  
 ing with *Thongs* made of a Bulls or Oxes Hide; as  
*Bochartus* observes in his *Hierozaicon, P. I. Lib. II. cap.*  
*28. & cap. 33. n. 8.*

*They shall not be put to death, because she was not free.]*  
 Her Master not having set her quite at Liberty, her  
 Marriage was not compleat: which freed her from suf-  
 fering Death; though some Punishment she deserved,  
 because it was begun.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *And he shall bring his Trespass-offering unto*  
*the L O R D, unto the door, &c.]* Which was not en-  
 joined her, because she had not wherewithal to offer  
 for her Expiation: all she had being her Masters, and  
 not her own.

*A Ram for a Trespass-offering.*] Which was the proper Sacrifice in such a case, V. 17, 18. Chapter XIX.

Ver. 22. *And the Priest shall make an atonement for him with the Ram of the trespass-offering.*] She needed an Atonement as well as he, being equally guilty in consenting to the Fact; and being espoused to another, seems to have had a greater guilt upon her; and therefore was left in a lamentable condition, without any publick assurance of God's pardon. Verse 22.

*For his sin which he hath done.*] Which had so much guilt in it, that besides the punishment he suffered in being Scourged; this Satisfaction was to be made to God.

*And the sin which he hath done, shall be forgiven him.*] By virtue of the Sacrifice; which would not have been accepted if she had been perfectly a Free-woman: but the sin would have cost his own life and hers also, XXII Dent. 23, 24.

Ver. 23. *And when ye shall come into the Land, and shall have planted all manner of Trees for food.*] The Precept is so general, that the boldness of R. Zerika is unaccountable; who would have it understood only of the Vine, which if it be not cut, its Grapes are not so large, nor the Wine so good, nor fit to be offered at the Altar, &c. as his opinion is represented in Pirke Eliezer, cap. 29. But Moses expressly mentioning *all manner of Trees for food*, there is no colour for this limitation; and a very good account may be given of this Prohibition, if we have respect only to natural reason. For young Trees grow better, if they be stript of their Fruit; the Juice of which is waterish and unconcocted, having neither pleasant smell nor taste; as Nachmonides observes: and therefore not fit for Food; and upon that score not fit to be offered as the First-fruits to God. Verse 23.

Chapter  
XIX.

But besides all this, *Maimonides* affirms there was an Idolatrous custom among the *Zabij*, to which this Law of *Moses* may reasonably be thought to be opposed : For they imagined all Trees would be blasted, or their Fruit fall off, whose First-fruit was not part of it offered in their Idol Temples, and the other part eaten there : as their Children, they thought, would not thrive, unless some of them passed through the fire. And therefore God commanded his People to forbear to eat the Fruit of any Tree, till the *fourth* year ; and not doubt of the fruitfulness of their Plantations, though they did not Consecrate the Fruit of the years foregoing, after the manner that the Gentiles did. *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 37.* where he observes some Trees brought forth Fruit in one year ; some not till the second ; and others not till the third ; according to the different ways wherein they were planted.

*Ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised.]* That is, as unclean ; and therefore to be cast away as the Foreskin was.

*Three years it shall be as uncircumcised to you ; it shall not be eaten of.]* And therefore they pluckt off the Buds when they put forth, that they might not grow into Fruit ; or if any by chance did, they threw it away, as unfit for food. But this is meant only of such Fruit-trees as they planted after they came to *Canaan* ; not of such as they found already planted there. And it was the same thing, whether he planted them himself, or bought an Orchard, or Vineyard, &c. of another *Israelite*, or had it left him as an Inheritance, or bestowed on him as a Gift : the *three* first years the Fruit was not to be used.

Ver. 24. *But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy, to praise the LORD withal.*] It was to be offered as the First-fruit to God, and eaten by the Priests: which, as *Maimonides* saith in the Book fore-named, *cap.* 49. was to excite them to Liberality, and give a check to their Appetites, as well as to Covetousness. Yet there are those who say this Fruit of the fourth year was to be eaten by the Owners before the LORD at *Jerusalem*, (when his dwelling was settled there) as they eat the second Tythe. So *R. Levi Bar- celonita*, *Præcept.* CCXX. shows at large. And they observe many Benefits which the *Israelites* received by this means; not only in exciting their Thankfulness to God, but their Love to that Holy Place; unto which some of their Family might conceive such an affection, as to settle there, and learn the Law.

Ver. 25. *In the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof.*] He would not have them think that they should lose any thing, by staying till the fifth year for the Fruit of their Trees; but promises them here, that by forbearing so long, their Trees should be the more exceeding fruitful.

*I am the LORD.*] Who bestowed this Land upon them, to hold of him by what Tenure he pleased; by whose Blessing they might expect to receive the *Increase thereof* abundantly; without the help of such wicked Arts as *Maimonides* says the *Zabij* used. Who, letting certain things lie till they were putrified, and, when the Sun was in such or such a degree, sprinkling them about the Trees which they had planted, with certain Magical Ceremonies, they fancied Flowers and Fruits would be produced sooner than they could have been without these practises.

Chapter

XIX.

Verse 26.

Ver. 26. *Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood.* ]

This is an admonition, as *R. Levi Barcelonita* fancies (*Precept.CCLII.*) against Gluttony and Drunkenness; such as the rebellious Son was guilty of, *XXI Deut.* 18, &c. which made Men prone to shed blood: for so he understands this Precept, *Thou shalt not eat upon blood*; i. e. eat till thou art excited to shed blood: unto which he applies *XXXII Deut. 15. Jeshurun waxed fat and kicked.* But this is a very forced Interpretation; and our Translation is not exact: for he doth not say, *Ye shall not eat any thing, with the blood*; but ye shall not eat *upon the blood, or at the blood.* Which *Oleaster* very sagaciously suspected to be a piece of *Superstition unknown to him.* And so did the *LXX.* when they translated it, *Ye shall not eat, ἐπὶ τῶν ὀρέων, upon the Mountains,* which was an Idolatrous Custom mentioned in *IV Hosea 13.* and here forbidden, as *Procopius* and *Hesychius* imagine. But the Hebrew word *haddam* no where signifies a *Mountain*, but *Blood*, as the *Vulgar* here truly translates it. There is a *Greek Scholion* which renders these words εἰ φαγεῖτε ἐπὶ τῷ δαμαλῷ, *ye shall not eat on the house top.* Which, in all likelihood, as some have conjectured, was a mistake of the Transcriber for ἐπὶ τῷ δαμαλῷ, *upon the blood*: which is the literal Translation of the Hebrew phrase; and imports something more than is prohibited, *XVII. 12.* where he simply saith, *No soul of you shall eat blood.* But here warns them against an Idolatrous Practice of the *Zabij*: who, to enter into the Society of *Demons*, and obtain their favour, were wont to gather the blood of their Sacrifices, into a Vessel, or a little Hole digg'd in the Earth; and then, sitting about it, to eat the Flesh of the Sacrifices: imagining that by eating as it were of the same food, (for they thought the *Demons* fed upon the blood, as their

Wor-

Worshippers did upon the flesh ) they contracted a Friendship and Familiarity with them. So *Maimonides* relates in his *More Nevoch*. P. III. cap. 46. For the prevention of which Idolatrous Custom, God ordered their Sacrifices to be offered only at one place, where his own House was: and there the Priests sprinkling the blood, and they eating the flesh of their Peace-offerings, God and they feasted together upon them. *Nachmanides* is wont to oppose *Maimonides* in his Notions; yet this was so plain, that he confesses, as *Dr. Cudworth* hath observed (in his Treatise of the *Right Notion of the Lord's Supper*, Chap. ult.) that blood it self was forbidden in the Law, upon the account of the Heathens performing their Superstitious Worship in this manner, by gathering together blood for their *Demons*, and then coming themselves, and eating of it with them, whereby they were their *Demon's* guests; and by this kind of Communion with them, were enabled to prophesie, and foretel things to come. And this Interpretation is the more probable, that they hoped, by eating of the blood of the Sacrifices, or the flesh, or both, to have such familiarity with them, as to receive Revelations from them, and be inspired with the Knowledge of secret things, if we consider the two other Prohibitions in this Verse, that are joyned with this of *not eating upon blood*: which show that it was a Rite of Divination.

*Neither shall ye use enchantment.*] In the Hebrew the words are *lo tenakashu*; which all agree signifie some Superstitious observation, or other; whereby they made omens, and guessed what should happen to them; either from Men's sneezing; or the breaking of a Shoes Latchet; or the name of a Man they met withal; or some Creatures crossing their way; or passing upon their right hand, or their left. And most,  
following

Chapter XIX. following the LXX. and the Vulgar *Latin*, take it for Divination by the flying, or crying, or pecking of Birds. But the word *Nachash*, signifying a *Serpent*, and having no relation at all to Birds, the famous *Bochartus* thinks *tenachashu* (which seems to be derived from thence) to relate rather to the ancient *ἐπιμαντεία*, *Divination by Serpents*, than to their *ὀρνιθομαντεία*, *Divination by Birds*. For it was very much in use among the Gentiles in old time, as appears from *Homer* (in his VII<sup>th</sup> *Iliad*.) where *Chalcas* seeing a *Serpent* devour eight Sparrows, with their Dam, divined how long the *Trojan War* would last. And many such instances he heaps up together in his *Hieroicoicon*, P. I. Lib. I. cap. 3. R. *Levi Barcelonita* (*Præcept. CCLIII.*) refers this to any kind of Divination; by their Staff falling out of their hand; by a *Serpent* creeping on their right hand; or a *Fox* going by their left, &c. which made them forbear any work they were about: but he thinks withal, it may signifie, as we translate it, *Inchantment*; to cure Wounds (for instance) by reading a Verse of the Law; or laying the Book of the Law, or a *Phylactery*, upon a Child's head to procure sleep: which are such Superstitions as are now in use among some Christians; who hang the first Verse of *St. John's Gospel* about Peoples Necks to cure an *Ague*. But such things could not be meant by *Moses*, who had not yet delivered them a Copy of his Laws: nor can we certainly fix upon any other in particular which were then in use. See *J. Coch* upon the Title *Sanhedrim*, cap. 7. n. 18. and *Maimonides de Idololatria*, cap. 11. sect. 4, 5, 6, &c. where he gives a great number of instances of such Superstitious Observations, as were in use among the Heathen: some of which are mentioned by *Theophrastus* in his *Characters of Superstition*; and by *Plutarch* in his Book on the

the same subject; and are derided by *Terence* in his *Phormio*, Act. IV. Scen. 4. With which Superstitions the greatest Persons were anciently very much infected; and they were so settled in Mens minds, that when they became Christians, they could not presently shake them off; as appears by the frequent Reprehensions, which *St. Chrysostom* (and others) give to those who continued to be governed by them. Particularly in his VIII Homily upon the *Colossians*, he chides his People severely for contemning the Cross of Christ, and calling in old drunken Women, with their Salt, their Ashes, and Soot to free those that were bewitched. And more especially in his VI Hom. against the Jews, he sharply rebukes those that used ἐπελαστικά, Charms and things hung about the Neck to cure Agues; whereby they got a worse disease in their Souls, and wounded their Consciences, &c. And in other places he Reprehends their observing of Omens, good and bad; some of which which were very strange. See *Tom. VI. p. 610, 611. Edit. Savil.*

[*Nor observe times.*] Take no notice of days, according to the Precepts of Astrologers, who made some to be lucky, others unlucky. For the Jews generally think something of this nature is here forbidden; the Hebrew word *teonenu* being derived, they imagine, from *Onah*, which signifies time (as *R. Levi* before-mentioned saith, *Præcept. CCLIV.*) such an hour being thought by Superstitious People to be fit for business; but another very cross to it. Which Opinion God seems to have intended to extinguish, by appointing the *Sabbath*, as the only day of the Week upon which they should rest from their Labours: leaving all the other six days, to be employed in their business, without any difference of days or hours. But there being no such signification, as many think, of that

Chapter XIX. that word in the Hebrew Language, they rather derive *teonenu* from *Anan*, a *Cloud*; imagining *Moses* to forbid them to mark the flying of the Clouds; or to make observations from their Motions; which was a thing common among the Gentiles. But *Maimonides*, who in the XI Chapter of *Avoda Zara* interprets it, as we do, of *observing times*, by esteeming one day fortunate, and another unfortunate; mentions another Notion of this word from *ain*, an *eye*: and saith in the same Treatise, that Juglers, who delude Mens sight, in playing their tricks, are comprehended under the Name of *Meonim*. And there are those also, who deriving this word from *anak* to *answer*; think it intends such as pretended to tell their Fortunes.

I shall not determine which of these is most likely; but only observe, that there was no Superstition of this sort more ancient than that of *Astrology*: which was in use among the old *Chaldeans*, who pretended to cast Mens Nativities (as we speak) and thence to tell their Fortunes. But this sort of Men were rejected, as *Strabo* tells us, *Lib. XV.* by the *Astronomers* of that Country: and so they were by the best Philosophers in other Nations, as *Tully* tells us, who calls their pretences *Chaldeorum Monstra*, *Lib. II. de Divin.* And therefore no wonder God cautions his own People against them, as he doth not only here, but by his Prophets, especially *Jeremiah X. 2, 3.* *Learn not the way of the Heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of Heaven, for the Heathen are dismayed at them, &c.* But then this Caution was most necessary, when they were going Captives into that Country; which at that time was undoubtedly infected with this Error, but may be thought, perhaps, not to have been so in the days of *Moses*; and therefore I say no more of it, but this, That  
all

all those whom we call *Juglers*, were sometimes comprehended under the Name of *Chaldeans*: who seemed to perform wonderful things, as vomiting fire, and transforming Straws into Birds, &c. which relate to the other Notion of *Meononu*, derived from מֵן, which signifies an eye: which they deluded by the sight of their hand, or other means.

Some of the Jews confess, that their Nation is at this day extremely addicted to these things. See *Wagonfai* his *Annot.* on *Sota*, p. 529, &c. where he recites a long passage to this purpose, out of *Fredericus Franciscus Ostingensis* a converted Jew; whom one of his own Nation undertaking to confute, he confirmed the Charge.

Ver. 27. *Ye shall not round the corners of your head.* ] Verse 27.  
Or, *The ends of the hair of your head.* For the Hebrew word *peah*, which we translate *corners*, signifies also the *ends* or *extremities* of any thing: And the meaning is, they were not to cut their hair equal, behind and before; as the Worshipers of the Stars and the Planets; particularly the *Arabians* did (as *R. Levi* of *Barcelonita* interprets it, *Præcept.* CCLV.) For this made their head have the form of an Hemisphere.

The LXX. translate it ἐποίησε σισίω ἐκ τῆς κεφαλῆς σου. Where *Sisoe* is the same with the Hebrew *Sisith*, which signifies that Lock, which was left in the hinder part of the head, the rest of the hair being cut in a Circle. And thus the ancient *Arabians* cut their hair, as *Herodotus* tells us, in imitation of *Bacchus*. Whence, as *Bochartus* notes (*Lib. I. Canaan, cap. 6.*) the *Idumeans*, *Ammonites*, *Moabites*, and the rest of the Inhabitants of *Arabia Deserta*, are called *circumcised in the corners*, i. e. of the head, IX *Jer.* 26. And the Greek Scholiast on that place, saith, that in his time the *Saracens* were so cut.

But there are those, who think this refers to a Superstitious Custom among the Gentiles, in their mourning for the dead. For they cut off their hair, and that round about; and threw it into the Sepulchre with the Bodies of their Relations and Friends: and sometimes laid it upon the Face, or the Breast of the dead, as an Offering to the Infernal Gods, whereby they thought to appease them, and make them kind to the deceased. For that this relates to the dead, is probable from the like Law, repeated *XIV Dent. 1.* and from the next Verse to this. See *Maimonides de Idoll. c. 12. 1, 2, 5.*

*Neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.]* There were five corners (as their phrase is) of their Beards; one on either Cheek, and one on either Lip, and one below on the Chin: None of which, much less all, they might shave off, as the manner of the Idolatrous Priests was; if we may believe *Maimonides P. III. More Nevoch. cap. 37.* But if the former have respect to their mourning for the dead, I do not see why this should not also be so interpreted: the *Gentiles* being wont (as *Theodoret* observes) to shave their Beards, and smite their Cheeks, at the Funerals of their Friends.

Verse 28. *Ver. 28. Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh.]* Either with their Nails, or with Knives, or other sharp Instruments; as the manner of the Heathen was.

*For the dead.]* To pacifie the Infernal Spirits, and make them propitious to the dead; which was the end at which the Gentiles aimed in slashing themselves. Otherwise, simple tearing their Flesh out of great Grief and Anguish of Spirit, doth not seem to be prohibited, no more than tearing off their hair; which were in use among the Jews, without any offence against

gainst this Law, XVI Jer. 6, 7. XLI. 5. and other places. See *Maimon. de Idol. cap. 13. sect. 10, 11, 12, 13.* *J. Gerard. Vossius de Idol. p. 209. Edit. 1.* and *Gierus de Inſu Hebræorum, cap. 10. sect. 2, 3.* *Huetius* thinks that Law of *Solon's*, which was transcribed by the *Romans* into the XII Tables, That *Women in mourning should not scratch their Cheeks*, had its original from this Law of *Moses*, *Demonſtr. Evang. Propos. IV. cap. 12. n. 2.*

*Nor print any mark upon you.*] If this refer to the dead (as the foregoing Prohibition doth) than these Marks were made by the Gentiles in their Flesh, at the Funeral of their Friends; that by the Compunction and Pain they felt in their Bodies, they might Appease the Infernal Powers. And so *Aben-Ezra* understands it: though there be no footsteps, that I can find of this, in any other Author; but it is probable only, from what goes before. There is far greater reason for another Exposition, that these *Prints* were made in the Flesh, that they who had them might be known to belong to such or such a God. For it was the custom of Idolaters, saith the often-named *R. Levi, Præcept. CCLVII.*) to devote themselves to their Gods, by Notes or Signs, *signifying they were their Servants*, (for every one knows, in future times, Slaves had Marks set upon them to certify to whom they belong'd) *redeem'd with their price, and stamp'd with their mark.* And these Marks were made with a hot Iron, in their Hands, Foreheads, or Necks: or they were prick'd with a Needle dipt in *Glaſtum*, as he says, which made blue Spots in their Skin; as the manner was among the *Arabians*, especially the *Scenitæ*. And they expressed either the very name of the God, to whose Service they were Consecrated; or else by a proper Character denoted whom they honoured: as a *Thunderbolt* signified they

Chapter  
XIX.

were devoted to *Jupiter*, a *Spear* or *Helmet*, to *Mars*; a *Trident* to *Neptune*, &c. And these were Signs (or *Sacraments* as we may call them) whereby they were solemnly addicted to their Worship.

It is possible there might be some Nations then that made some Marks in their Flesh, as an Ornament to them: for at this day the Women in *Greenland* do not paint their Faces, which are very swarthy, but stigmatize them in several places, by drawing a Needle and Thread, dipt in Whales grease, through the Skin, in what figure they please. Such *Tho. Bartholinus* saith he had seen; though he fancied they did not this as an ornament, but in token they were marriageable; for they that were not, had no such Marks, *Anatom. Histor. Cent. IV. Hist. 90.* But if any such thing were in use in ancient times, it easily might degenerate into the Idolatrous Custom before-mentioned: For nothing more certain then that they made such Marks in honour of *Mars* the God of Battel; and that he who devoted himself to *Hercules*, received *σίματα ἱερὰ, ἐκείνῳ δίδεσσι τὰς δεξιὰς*, Sacred Marks, giving up himself to that God, as *Herodotus* speaks (*Lib. II. cap. 13.*) of one that fled to his Temple in *Egypt*. And *Lucian* saith of the Priests of the *Syrian* Goddess, *εἰζονταὶ τὸ πᾶντες*, &c. they were all marked; some in their Wrists, others in their Necks: from whence all the *Assyrians* *εἰσματίζουσιν*, carry such Brands, or Marks, in their Flesh. And so are the Jews, that were initiated in the *Egyptian* Rites, said (by the Author of the Third Book of *Maccabees*) to be stigmatized with the Leaves of *Ivy*, which were the insignia of *Bacchus*. From which ancient practise, it is probable, Christians have derived the Custom of printing the *Jerusalem Cross* upon the Arms of those, who go to visit our Saviour's Sepulchre. See *Tollius in Carmina inedita Gregor. Nazianz. p. 160.* I shall add

add no more, but that the Jews themselves were so inclined to receive such a Badge as this, that they made no scruple to print the name of their own God in their Flesh: as appears by that saying mentioned by *Schickard* out of the Title *Sopherim*; *If any Man write the name of G O D upon his flesh, let him neither wash, nor anoint in that place.* See his *Mishpat Hameleck*, cap. II. Theorem V. and *Carpzovius* his *Annotations* upon it.

*I am the L O R D.*] For this reason such Marks were forbidden, because the *Israelites* were peculiarly devoted to him, as their Sovereign Lord and Benefactor, (for the *Syriack* adds *your God*) and therefore were not to own any other but him: whose Mark they had received in Circumcision; which made all other absolutely unlawful.

Ver. 29. *Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore.*] It is scarce to be imagined that any Man would prostitute his Daughter, to be a common Strumpet; though he might possibly overlook the lewdness to which she had given up her self. Therefore here in all probability, is prohibited the exposing their Daughters, as a piece of Religion, to the Service of such filthy Deities, as were worshipped in those days, by Acts of Uncleaness in their Temples. For which purpose both Men and Women were there kept, as Persons consecrated to such uses. Our great *Selden* hath observed something of this in his Discourse upon *Succoth-Benoth*. See *Syntagma de Diis Syris* II. cap. 7.

Those are fanfiful Interpretations which *R. Elieser* and *R. Akiba* make of these words; who say, a Man prostitutes his Daughter, who did not get her a Husband when she was marriageable; or married her to an old Man, *Gen. Sanhedrim*, cap. 9. n. 1.

Chapter

XIX.



*Lest the Land fall to whoredom.*] Unto which nothing could contribute so much, as to make Whoredom a piece of Religion.

*And the Land become full of wickedness.*] By such abominable Idolatries (as St. Peter calls them) and many other foul sins, particularly Murders, which flowed from hence; as *Maimonides* observes in his *More Nevoch*. P. III. c. 49.

Verse 30.

Ver. 30. *Ye shall keep my Sabbaths.*] Not the days consecrated by the Gentiles to the Service of their Gods: but the Solemn days which I have appointed for the remembrance of my benefits. See v. 2.

*And reverence my Sanctuary.*] This Reverence consisted principally, in coming to it so prepared as the Law required; in such Purity and Cleanness as was there prescribed; and then behaving themselves there with an awful Humility. But the better to secure this Reverence, the Masters in *Israel* ordained, that no Man should come into the *Mountain of the House*, with a Staff, or a Sword, or a Girdle with a Purse, or with Shoes on his feet: and that no Man should spit there, nor make it a thorow-fare; nor go out of it with his back towards the Sanctuary; but go backward leisurely with his face towards it, till he was out of the Gate, &c. So *Maimonides* in his *Beth Habechira*, cap. 7. *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept.* CCXXI. and see *Petrus Cunaus*, *Lib. II. cap. 12. de Republ. Hebr.*

But the great thing which secured the Reverence due to the Sanctuary, was, that which I mentioned at first, the strict Purity from all Legal Defilements, with which they were to be prepared: which made it very difficult to be in a condition to approach it. For when there were so many ways of being defiled, and so much time required to make Men clean again, and so many things, in many Cases, to be done for that purpose, it

was

was not possible that they should be fit to come thither very often, without exceeding great care and diligence : as I observed before out of the same *Maimonides*, P. III. *More Nevoch. cap. 47.* Which very much tended to preserve their Reverence to the Sanctuary. For Men led by sense, as they were, make nothing of those places to which they may go when they please : but those to which they cannot be admitted, without much Solemnity, and only at certain times, and after great pains to fit themselves for it, they are apt to have in great esteem.

*I am the LORD.]* Whose Majesty dwelt in that House : unto which therefore no Body might approach, either for Prayer or for Sacrifice, without an awful sense of him. For so *Maimonides* explains it, in the place now named ; *The Sanctuary it self was not to be revered, but he who commanded that reverence.*

Nor did this Reverence belong only to the *Tabernacle* or *Temple*, instituted by God's express Command ; for that Ceremonial Service, which was unlawful to be performed any where else (for then it might seem proper only to that Ceremonial Dispensation, and to be now vanisht under the Gospel) but the perpetual practice of the Jewish Nation shows, that they thought themselves obliged by this Precept to use Reverence in their *Synagogues*. Which were neither instituted by any written Precept of the Law, nor for any Ceremonial Service, which was confined to the *Temple* : but for publick Assemblies, to hear the Law read and expounded ; and to offer the Prayers of the People to God. For in the *Psalms* of *Asaph* (where there is the only mention we find of *Synagogues* in the Old Testament) they are called, not only *Houses* and *Assemblies* of God, but also *Sanctuaries* (as the word is here in *Moses*) LXXIII *Psal.* 17. LXXIV. 4, 7, 8. LXXXIII.

Chapter LXXXIII. 12. See Mr. Thorndike in his *Rights of*  
 XIX. *the Church in a Christian State*, p. 213.

~~~~~ Ver. 31. *Regard not them.*] Do not go to consult  
 Verse 31. them; nor follow their Directions.

*That have familiar spirits.*] It is uncertain what is here meant by *Oboth*; which we translate *familiar Spirits*. But the word *Ob* signifying a *Bottle*, or hollow Vessel, XXXII *Job* 19. the Jews think it probable that *Oboth* here signifies such as the *Greeks* call *Εξασπυδοι*, who had a Spirit or *Dæmon* speaking out of the Belly, or Chest, with an hollow voice, as if it came out of a Bottle. So the Woman whom *Saul* went to consult, is called *baalath ob*, a *Mistress of such a Spirit*: where it is plain *ob* signifies the Spirit, or *Dæmon*, (See XX. 27.) and he or she that had familiarity with such a Spirit, was properly called *Baal*, or *Baalath ob*, the Master or Mistress who possessed it, and gave Answers by it, with a voice that seemed to come out of the lower parts of the Belly. In one place indeed the LXX. translates it *οι εκ της γης φωνεωσι*, XIX *Isa.* 3. *They that speak out of the Earth*; because the Voice coming from the lower parts of her that was possessed, seemed to come out of the Earth; as Mr. *Selden* explains it in *de Diis Syris*.

R. *Levi* of *Barcelonita* saith the manner of it was thus, (*Præcept.* CCLVIII. after certain Fumes, and other Ceremonies, a Voice seemed to come from under the Arm-holes (so he takes it, and so it is said in *Sanhedrim*, cap. 7. n. 7.) of the Person that had the familiar Spirit, which answered to the Questions which were askt. For this he quotes *Siphra*. But if it came from under the Arm-holes, still it was so low and hollow, as if it had been out of the bottom of the Belly, or the Cavities of the Earth. Others imagine such Persons had the name of *Oboth*, because they were swelled

led with the Spirit, as a Bladder is when it is blown. Chapter  
 However it was, this continued till the times of the XXI.  
 Gospel, as appears from XVI *Acts* 16. For she that  
 had the Spirit of *Python* was the same with an ἐξασ-  
 σελυθη, as *Plutarch* informs us. See *Casaubon* and  
*L. de Dieu* on that place. The famous *Pythia*, who  
 delivered the Oracles of *Apollo*, sat over a hole, and  
 by her Secrets Parts received the Spirit which swelled  
 her, and made her utter Oracles, as *Origen* observes,  
*Lib. VII. contra Celsum*; and *St. Chrysostom, Hom. XXIX.*  
*in I Epist. ad Corinth.* See *Beyerus* in his *Annot.* up-  
 on *Selden de Diis Syris*, p. 226, &c.

There are those that look upon all that these Au-  
 thors say, as old Stories to which no Credit is to be  
 given. But *Aug. Eugabinus* affirms, That he himself  
 had seen such Women, called *Ventriloque*, (which is  
 the same with the Greek ἐξασσελυθη) from whom, as  
 they sat, a Voice came out of their Secret Parts, and  
 gave Answers to Enquiries. And *Celius Rhodiginus*  
 (*Lib. VIII. Antiq. Lect. cap. 10.*) saith this is not to  
 be entertained with Laughter; for not only he saw  
 such a Woman, and heard a very small Voice coming  
 out of her Belly; but innumerable other People, not  
 only at *Rhodigium*, but in a manner through all *Italy*.  
 Among whom there were many great Persons (who  
 had her stript naked, that they might be sure there was  
 no fraud) to whom a Voice answered unto such things  
 as they enquired. *Hieron. Oleaster* also upon XXIV  
*Isa.* 4. saith, he saw such an one at *Lisbon*; from un-  
 der whose Arm-holes, and other parts of her, a small  
 Voice was heard, which readily answered to what-  
 ever was asked.

Chapter  
XIX.

*Neither seek after Wizards.]* The Hebrew word *Jideonim* importing *Knowledge*, as all confess, signifies such as we call *Cunning-men*; who pretended to tell what was lost, or what Fortune people should have. And these were Men (as far as I can judge) as the other were mostly Women; who held intelligence with some *Demon*. For this word seems to have the very same derivation in *Hebrew*, which the other hath in *Greek*: for all say, *Διδυοτες* are as much as *διδυμοις*, *knowers*; and *Jideonim* are as much as *Joadim*, which is the very same, *futurorum conscij*, as Mr. *Selden* observes. And so the LXX. translate it *γινωσκαι*, 2 Kings XXI. 7. though here and XX. ult. they render it *ἐπαυδοι*, and elsewhere *περὶ λογιῶν*. This knowledge they pretended to obtain, (as some think) by looking into the Entrails of their Sacrifices: or, as *Maimonides* will have it, by putting the Bone of a certain Bird, called *Jadua*, into their Mouths, with certain Fumes and Adjurations; which made them fall into an Ecstasie, and foretel things to come, *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. CCLIX*. And there are those who think that these *Jideonim* were such as pretended by Charms to cure Diseases, &c. of which we can have no certainty, and it seems to rely only on the LXX. in this place, who, as I observed, translate it by a more general word, in another.

*To be defiled by them.]* With the foulest sins. For seeking to these, was a forsaking of God; and one peculiar kind of Idolatry. And therefore they that were guilty of it were to be stoned (as the same *R. Levi* observes) if they committed this sin knowingly, and there were Witnesses of it. If there were no Witnesses, then they were left to God to be cut off by his hand, XX. 6.

*I am the LORD your God.]* Unto whom you are to seek for all that you desire. Chapter XIX.

Ver. 32. *Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head.]* That they might accustom themselves to Modesty and Humility, (as *Maimonides* glosses upon this Law, *More Nevuch. P. III. cap. 36.*) for the maintenance of which the usage was, they say, to rise up to them, when they were at the distance of *four* Cubits: and as soon as they were gone by, to sit down again; that it might appear they rose up purely in respect to them. To this Nature directed all civilized People; who anciently, as *Juvenal* says, *Satyr. XIII.* believed this a great wickedness, to be punished with death, if a young Man did not rise up to an old.

*Credebant hoc grande nefas, & morte pium,  
Si juvenis vetulo non assurrexerat,* ———

And such a Law there was established among the *Lacedaemonians*, τὰς γέγραπται ἀρχυτέαδων ἐδὲν ἥτιον ἢ πατέρας, That aged Persons should be revered no less, than if they were their Fathers. And so *Plato*, πᾶς ἀδελφεὸν τὸν ἐωτὲ πρεσβύτερον ἔργῳ καὶ ἔπει, Let every one reverence him that is elder than himself, in deed and in word, *Lib. IX. de Legibus*, p. 875. Where he requires that a Youth should honour a Stranger that was his ancient: and hath this memorable saying, Καλλωπίζεσθαι καὶ τῇ καλῶς δεύουσαι, &c. That Youth should glory more in obeying well, than in ruling well. And first of all in obeying the Laws; for this is all one with serving God: and next in giving honour to old Men; and to those especially, who have passed their days honourably, and with glory. See more to this purpose in *Henricus Stephanus de juris civilis font. & rivis*. And there was the greater reason for this Reverence toward old Men in

Chapter this Nation, there being nothing else among them but  
 XIX. *Age and Experience* that could distinguish them: for  
 they were all equally noble, and equally rich; of  
 the same Profession, and brought up in the same man-  
 ner.

*And honour the face of the old Man.]* Or of the  
*Elder*: that is, of those who were skilful in the Law,  
 as the Jews interpret it; and I see no reason to contra-  
 dict it, (as some have done) since he speaks of aged  
 Persons before. See Mr. Selden, *Lib. I. de Synedr.*  
*cap. 14.* where he deduces this at large: and another  
 excellent Writer of our own, Mr. Thorndike in his  
*Rights of the Church in a Christian State*, p. 214, &c.  
*For if such as taught the Law had not been honoured be-*  
*fore Men, no body would have minded their words, nor*  
*received what they propounded, about things to be known*  
*or to be done, as Maimonides words are in his More*  
*Nevoch. P. III. cap. 36.* And it made no difference of  
 what Age he was, whether an old Man or a young;  
 (for some *Elders*, it appears by *Daniel*, were not aged)  
 but the same honour was given to him, even by wise  
 Men; as R. Levi Barcelonita shows, *Præcept. CCXXII.*

*And fear thy God.]* This is the fountain of all  
 Vertue; particularly of the fore-mentioned: God ha-  
 ving imprinted a venerable Character upon those who  
 are grown aged, especially on such as are wise, and  
 instruct others in Vertue. But some of the Hebrews  
 think that in this Verse there are *three* Degrees of Ho-  
 nour enjoined, to *three* Ranks of Men: one to the  
 Aged; the next to the Wise and Learned; and the  
 third to the Judges; who they imagine are here meant  
 by *Elohim* (*God*) whom they are commanded to fear  
 or reverence.

*I am the LORD.]* Most high above all; and  
 therefore greatly to be feared.

Ver. 33. *And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your Land, ye shall not vex him.*] Not so much as by upbraiding him with his being a Stranger; or his having worshipped Idols heretofore. For of such a Stranger they understand this, as was become a Profelyte to their Religion. See XVII. 8, 12, 13. and XXII *Exod.* 21. But common Humanity teaches every Body, to be kind to all manner of Strangers, and not meerly to refrain from oppressing them, or giving them vexation. *Plato* hath most excellent Discourses about this in several places: particularly *Lib. V. de Legibus*, where he shows, that God is the Avenger of all Wrongs done to Strangers, more than of those that are done to our fellow Citizens: \*Εγνητο γὰρ ὁ θεὸς ἐπὶ τοῖς ξένοις, &c. For a Stranger being destitute of Friends and Kindred, is the greater object of pity, both of Men and of God. And therefore he that can hurt most, should be most ready to help him, &c. See p. 729, 730. *Edit. Ser-rani*. Upon which account he makes it lawful for a Stranger to pluck any of the best Fruit, as he is upon his way, whether Grapes, Figs, or Apples, &c. *Lib. VIII. p. 845*. And the Corn being divided, as he would have it into twelve parts; and a twelfth part divided into three; he orders one of those third parts to be given to Strangers, p. 847, 848. Τὸν γὰρ εἰς ἑπτὰ-δμήσαντα καὶ φιλοπονεῖσθαι, for a Stranger or Sojourner ought to be comforted, in a most friendly manner, &c. See *Lib. XII. p. 952, 953*.

Ver. 34. *But the stranger that dwelleth with thee, shall be as one born among you.*] They understand this only of such a Stranger, who by Circumcision was become a perfect Profelyte: whom they were to be so far from oppressing, that they were to treat him as if he had been a Native Jew, and love him as a Brother.

Chapter

XIX.



*And thou shalt love him as thy self. ]* He had commanded them, *v. 18. to love their Neighbour ; i. e. an Israelite* (they expound it) *as themselves :* and now he commands them to love a Stranger with the same Affection ; which demonstrates, they think, he was become an *Israelite* ; and therefore was to have the same Priviledges with themselves, both in all Civil and Sacred things. And this, no doubt, was true that they were bound to treat such a Profelyte with a tender Affection, and to make no difference between him and an *Israelite*. For he was to be admitted to eat of the *Paschal Lamb*, and of the *Peace-offerings* : and he might marry with an *Israelite* ; insomuch that *Moses* saith, *One Ordinance shall be for both, XV Numb. 15.* All the difference I can find, was, That they never admitted any Stranger to be a Member of the great *Sanhedrim*. But notwithstanding all this, I cannot think it reasonable to exclude all other Strangers from their Affection ; but they were bound to love them, and to be kind to them, though not to embrace them with such a strict Friendship as the other. And to confirm this, it may be observed, That in the *fourth* Commandment, *the Stranger within their Gate* signifies, as they confess, not him that was a perfect Profelyte, but only one that had renounced Idolatry. And so they understand the word *Stranger* in the XXV<sup>th</sup> Chapter of this Book, *v. 47.* and I see no reason why such a *Stranger* should not be admitted here to have a share in their Affection, who was become a Worshipper of the true God, though he had not taken upon him to observe the whole Law.

*For ye were strangers in the Land of Egypt. ]* This Reason is little less than a Demonstration that such *Strangers* as I now mentioned, are comprehended in the foregoing Precept. For the remembrance of what their

their Condition was in *Egypt*, is that whereby they are moved to have pity on those whom they found among themselves in the same: and they and the *Egyptians* were not of the same Religion, but found such kind entertainment there a long time, as they were to give to those who were of their Religion.

This Argument indeed became stronger, when any Persons were incorporated with them, and become more one with them than they were with the *Egyptians*; but was of great force to procure kindness to those who did not live by their Laws.

*I am the LORD your God.*] Who have done so much for you when you were meer Strangers, that you should not stick to be kind to those who are in the like Condition.

Ver. 35. *Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment.*] Verse 35. The *Hebrews* refer this word *judgment* to all the following particulars; and think that *Moses* uses it here to show of what moment this Law is, which he calls *doing judgment*. So that he who measures or weighs, hath the Office of a *Judge*; and if he commit any fraud in his Measures or Weights, he is a *corrupter of Judgment*, and is called wicked, abominable, accursed. They are the words of *R. Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept. CCLX.* where he adds that such Men are the cause of five Mischiefs, which are imputed to unjust Judges: *who defile the Land; prophane the Name of God; remove the Presence of the Divine Majesty; bring a Sword upon the People; and at last carry them captive out of their own Country.* And therefore great Punishments have been enacted in all Countries against this Crime, as destructive to Human Society: Particularly *Justinian* ordained that such Offenders should be beaten *ιχθυῶς ὡς ἀσπίς* sorely, as impious People.

Chapter XIX. *In mete-yard.*] By which they measured Lands, Cloath, and such like things: for *Middah* (as *Fosterus* observes) is the Measure of continued quantity, viz. in things dry.

*In weight.*] By which they paid and received Mooney in those days; and sold Brass and Iron, and things of like nature.

*Or in measure.*] The Hebrew word *Mesurah* (from whence seems to come the Latin *Mensura*, and our English word *Measure*.) denotes the Measure of Discrete Quantity (as we speak) as of Corn; and of all continued Fluid Quantity, as of Wine and Oil. And the forenamed *R. Levi* will have it to signifie the very least of such Measures; about which, saith he, the Law concerns it self, that Men should be exact in them, as well as in the greatest. And so *Hesychius* here notes, that *Moses* provides against all Injustice in small things, as well as in great: for what the possession of a Field, or a House is to a wealthy Man, that the measure of Wine or Corn, or the weight of Bread is to the Poor, who have daily need of such things for the support of their Life.

Verse 36. Ver. 36. *Just balances, just weights.*] This Verse only positively requires strict justice in those things, wherein the former Verse forbade all deceit. And these two words refer to things sold by weight.

*A just Ephah and a just Hin shall ye have.*] These two words *Ephah* and *Hin*, comprehend all sorts of Measures of things, whether wet or dry. And that they might have such just Weights and Measures among them, the Standard of them was kept in the Sanctuary, by which all were to be governed; as appears from *1 Chron. XXIII. 29.* See *XXX Exod. 13.* The Jewish Doctors also say, that it was a Constitution of their wise Men, for the preventing all Fraud in these

these matters, that no Weights, Balances, or Measures should be made of any Metal, as of Iron, Lead, Tin, &c. (which were obnoxious to rust, or might be bent, or easily impaired) but of Marble, Stone, or Glass, which were less liable to be abused.

For these Constitutions *Moses* was so famous, that his Name was celebrated on the account of them in other Nations. Nay, *Lucius Ampelius* (a rude kind of Writer, but who had collected much out of better Authors) saith, that *Mochus* was the Inventer of Scales and Weights; and that his memory is preserved in the Constellation called *Libra*. Now if for *Mochus* we read *Moschos*, it is the very name of *Moses* in Hebrew (viz. *Moscheh*) who is called so by other Authors, as the learned *Huetius* observes in his *Demonstr. Evang. Propos. IV. cap. 7. n. 16.*

*I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the Land of Egypt.*] This is the general reason for their Obedience; which is repeated in this Chapter above a dozen times. Sometimes more briefly, *I am the LORD*; and sometimes a little larger, *I am the LORD your God*: and here with this addition, *which brought you out of the Land of Egypt*. Whereby he in a special manner demonstrates himself, both to be their LORD (faithful to his promise, VI *Exod.* 3.) and their God: who obliged them to his Service, by the most singular benefit.

Ver. 37. *Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes and all my judgments, and do them.*] These words, *Statutes and Judgments*, comprehend all the Laws of God: some of which were Prohibitions, which they were to mark and *observe* diligently, so as to abstain from such things; and others Precepts or Commands, which they were to practise and *do* according to them.

Chapter XX. *I am the LORD.*] No more need be said to engage your Obedience in every thing than this, that I am your Sovereign, and the Sovereign of the whole World.

## C H A P. XX.


Verfe 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND *the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] Sometime after the delivery of the Laws mentioned in the two foregoing Chapters; the chief of them were enforced with the addition of Penalties, which are set down in this Chapter.

Verfe 2. Ver. 2. *Again, thou shalt say to the Children of Israel.*] Repeat what I said before (XVIII. 21.) and add this which follows unto it.

*Whosoever he be of the Children of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth among you.*] The Proselytes, who had embraced their Religion, were no less concerned in this Law, than the Native Israelites. See XVII. 8, 10, &c.

*That giveth any of his seed unto Molech.*] This looks like the Prohibition before given XVIII. 21. and R. Levi gives this reason of its repetition, because it was a piece of Idolatrous Worship so usual in those days, when the Law was delivered, that there needed great indeavours to preserve them from it, *Præcept. CCVIII.* And Maimonides also observes (as I noted upon XVIII. 21.) that Idolaters used to fright People into this Worship, by telling them their Children would dye, if they did not make them pass through the fire, and thereby devote them to their Gods. But upon due consideration of these words, it may appear

pear probable that there is something more in them than in the former; importing a higher degree of this sin. For to *give their Children to Molech*, seems to be no less than to offer them in Sacrifices, (So Christ *giving himself for us* constantly signifies in the New Testament) which was a more horrid thing, than merely making them *pass through the fire*, which did them no hurt. And therefore this Crime is here forbidden under the Penalty of Death; whereas in the XVIII<sup>th</sup> Chapter no punishment is threatned. Certain it is, Children were really burnt upon the Altars of the ancient Pagans, especially in times of great Distress, when they hoped to pacifie the Anger of their Gods, by offering to them the dearest thing they had. See our great *Selden Lib. de Diis Syris Syntagm I. cap. 6.* where he shows the *Phanicians* offered their Children to *Saturn*, (so *Porphyrus* expressly says, *Lib. II. de Abstin.*) who is said by the Poets to have devoured his own Children; and by many is thought to be the same with *Molech*. Though others take it for the *Sun*, to whom it is certain Human Sacrifices were offered. Many Authors make mention of it; and *Eben Batrich* thinks such Sacrifices began in the days of *Serug*, and were first used among the *Syrians*. Which is a very probable Opinion, as *Johan. Gensius* hath demonstrated, *Lib. de Victimis Humanis, Pars I. cap. 4, 5.* And it is easie to conceive how, from the *Syrians*, this abominable practice was derived to the *Phanicians*, who worshipped the *Sun*, under the name of *Baal*, or *Bel*, as *Herodian, Lib. VIII.* testifies. Which doth not contradict what others say, that they were devoted to the Worship of *Hercules*: for by him is meant the *Sun* also, as his very name imports, *viz. Or-Col*, which in that Language signifies as much as *him that illuminates all things*. From the *Phanicians* this Worship of of-

Chapter XX.  fering Human Sacrifices, was propagated to the *Carthaginians*, and other People of *Africa*, among whom this impious Idolatry continued till the time of *Hannibal*, as *Bochartus* gathers out of *Silius Italicus*, *Lib. IV.*

*Mos fuit in populis quos condidit advena Dido  
 Poscere cæde Deos veniam, ac flagrantibus aris,  
 Infandum dictu, parvos imponere natos.*

Who says the *Carthaginians* were wont to appease their Gods, by burning their Children on their Altars: and then follows (after the words now mentioned) the Lamentation of *Imilce* the Wife of *Annibal*, whose Son was, by lot, to be sacrificed, *Lib. I. Canaan, cap. 28.* And this wicked Custom continues still to this day, among some of the People in the Southern Parts of *Africa*, as good Authors affirm; it having spread it self all over the World (as appears by the Discoveries that have been made in *America*) even into the Northern Countries of *Scythia*. But I shall content my self with observing only what the Scripture saith concerning a People in the East, called *Sepharvites*, who burnt their Children in the fire to *Adramelech*, *2 Kings XVII. 31.* which God seems to have been the same with *Molech* here mentioned by *Moses*; only with the addition of an *Epithete* signifying their high opinion of him: For *Adra* is as much as *potent* or *mighty*, and therefore *Melech* signifying a *King*; *Adramelech* is in our Language *mighty King*. Now that the Children of *Israel*, notwithstanding this severe Prohibition against it, imitated this barbarous Worship, is evident from *2 Kings XXIII. 10.* *VII Jer. 31. XIX. 5.* *CVI Psal. 37, 38.* and we may very well think the Prophet *Micah* also alludes to it, *VI. 7.* as *Isaiah*

*Isaiah* LVII. 5, 6. and *Ezekiel* XVI. 20, 21, 36. XXIII. Chapter 37, 39. likewise do. Chapter XX.

The manner of Sacrificing their Children, and the figure of the Idol to which they offered, is described by many, according to the Jewish Notion; particularly by *Paulus Fagius* out of *Talkut*: who makes it an hallow Image, having seven Apartments in it (according to the number, I suppose, of the seven Planets) into one of which, viz. the lowest, the Infant was thrown when it was red hot, as Flour, a Turtle Dove, a Sheep, &c. were into the rest. We can have no certainty of this, but such kind of Statues were found in the *West-Indies* when they were discovered, as *Ludovicus Vives* observes in *Lib. VI. cap. 19. de Civitate Dei*. And *Diodorus Siculus* in his *Bibliotheca*, *Lib. XX.* describes the Statue of *Saturn* among the *Carthaginians*, as stretching forth its hands down toward the Earth; so that the Child which was put into them, might roll and fall, εἰς τὸ χάσμα πλήρες πυρός into a gulph full of fire. *Benjamin Tudelensis* in his Travels (about 500. years ago) affirms, that in some Illands in the East, the Worshipers of Fire were wont to leap into it, in performance of some Solemn Vow, and were counted by all to be happy Men. Which I mention here, because he says these Fires were kindled in a Valley, as those among the Jews were in the Valley of *Hinnom*, p. 108, 109.

He shall surely be put to death.] Sufficient proof being made of the Fact, XVII *Dent.* 6.

The people of the Land shall stone him with stones.] Which was the proper Punishment in this, and in some other Cases; particularly *Adultery*, v. 10. and *Blasphemy*, XXIV. 14, &c. The manner of it is described out of an Hebrew MS. (*Ez Hechajim*) by *J. Wagenfeil* upon *Sota*, cap. 3. to have been thus: He  
that

Chapter  
XX.

that was to be punished with stoning was stript naked, having only a covering before, and set upon an high place, attended by the Witnesses against him, his hands being bound: one of the Witnesses giving him a strong push, threw him down head-long from thence. If this fall kill'd him, there was an end: But if Life remained in him, the Witnesses took up a Stone, which was laid there on purpose, as big as two Men could lift, and threw it upon him; and before he quite expired, all the People that stood by threw stones at him, according to the Law, XVII *Deut.* 7. A Woman was only stript to her shift.

Verse 3.

Ver. 3. *And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people.*] In case, that is, there was not sufficient proof against him, God threatens that he himself would take care to punish him, by cutting him off from the Land of the Living. R. Bechai, and others, observe that this *cutting off* is three-fold in the Law: one is, the cutting off the Body, *i. e.* shortning Mens lives; which is threatned to six sins in Scripture. The *second* is, the excision of the Soul only: which is threatned by *Moses* six and twenty times; and particularly to incestuous Marriages. The *third* is, excision both of Soul and Body: which is threatned to fifteen sins; among which they reckon this of giving their Children to *Molech*. See *Selden*, *Lib.* VII. *de Jure N. & G. sec. Hebr. cap. 9. p.* 828, 829, &c.

*To defile my Sanctuary.*] By this Sin God's Sanctuary was defiled, as well as his holy Name prophaned, because they sacrificed to *Molech* in other places, despising the Tabernacle, which was the only place appointed by God, where Divine Service was to be performed. And therein consisted part of the Honour and Reverence which God required to his Sanctuary,  
(XIX.30.)

(XIX. 30.) that it should be lookt upon as the only place, where acceptable Sacrifices could be offered to him. And therefore then it was dishonoured and defiled, when they offered Sacrifice in any other place, as they did, in after times, to *Molech* in the Valley of *Hinnom*, as I observed before, 2 *Kings* XXIII. 10. Where they built High Places to *Baal* (which is another name for the *Sun*) on purpose that they might offer their Children upon them, XX *Jer.* 5, 6. XXXII. 35. This was a plain Contempt of God, and of his Sanctuary, which they forsook as if it had not been an holy, but a defiled place. Otherwise they would have kept to it, and offered no where else; nor after any other manner than according to the Rites thereof.

*And to profane my holy Name.*] By giving the Name of God and his Honour, to such an abominable Idol.

Ver. 4. *If the People of the Land.*] In that part of the Country where this Crime was committed. Verse 4.

*Do any way hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not.*] If they connived at what he did, and dissembled their knowledge of it; or would not speak the whole Truth, and endeavour to convict him of this foul Crime, that he might be stoned.

Ver. 5. *Then will I set my face against that man, and against his family.*] As the Idolater was liable to this punishment, from the hand of Heaven, (See v. 3.) so they that favoured him, and would not testify against him when they knew him guilty, fell under God's high displeasure, (which is meant by *setting his face against them*) and so did all their Children, whom God threatens to destroy. He speaks indeed in the singular number, because commonly in such cases, there was some

Chapter XX. some one Person, by whose Authority others were perswaded to wink at such Offences, and not to discover what they knew of them. But all such Men are threatned with the Divine Vengeance in the next words.

*And will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, &c.]* That is, all others who, following his Example, favour such Idolaters, and protect them from punishment. For every one knows that Idolatry is called by the name of *Whoredom* in Scripture; because God having espoused the *Israelites* to himself, as his peculiar People, their forsaking him, to serve other Gods, was a Spiritual Adultery.

*To commit whoredom with Molech.] i. e.* To worship him as their God.

Verse 6. Ver. 6. *And the soul.] i. e.* The Person.

*That turneth after such as hath familiar spirits, and after wizards.]* Who they were that pretended to have familiar Spirits, or were Wizards, see XIX. 31. where they are commanded *not to regard them*: and here, if any did consult them (which is called *turning after them*) cutting off is threatned to them; that is, shortning their days: for such Persons are reckoned by the Jews, as the chief of those six sorts of sinners, who were liable to the first kind of Excision, which I mentioned v. 3. As for the Man himself who had a familiar Spirit, or was a Wizard, he was to be stoned, if he was discovered and convicted, v. 27. And so they observe in *Sanhedrim cap. 7. n. 7.*

*To go a whoring after them.]* It was a kind of Idolatry to seek to such People for advice or relief; being a forsaking of God, and putting confidence in them. Though sometimes *to go a whoring*, signifies the commission of any grievous sin, which Idolatry usually led men unto; as Mr. *Selden* hath noted *Lib. III. de Uxore Hebr. cap. 23.* There

There is some reason to think, there was something *magical* in the Oblation of their Children to *Molech*; and that thereby they consulted with *Demons* about things future, or secret; because such Superstitions are here immediately forbidden, after the Prohibition of giving their Children to *Molech*; and because they are frequently joyned together in other places, as in XVIII *Dent.* 10, 11. 2 *Kings* XVII. 17. XXI. 6. Certain it is, that in after times they did Sacrifice Children, *καὶ παιδῶν*, that they might Divine, by looking into their Bowels, as *Joh. Jensus* hath shown out of *Porphyrius*, *Philostratus*, *Herodotus*, and others, *Lib. de Victimis Humanis*, Pars I. cap. 17.

*I will even set my face against that soul, &c.* ] See v. 3, 5.

Ver. 7. *Sanctifie your selves therefore.* ] Worship therefore God alone; to whose Service you are set apart. Verse 7.

*And be ye holy.* ] Keep your selves free from all Idolatry. See 11. 44.

*I am the LORD your God.* ] See XIX. 2, 3, 10, &c.

Ver. 8. *And ye shall keep my Statutes and do them.* ] Be governed by these Laws, and not by the Customs of other People. Verse 8.

*I am the LORD which sanctifie you.* ] Separated you to my self from all other People; by peculiar Laws which I have given you.

Ver. 9. *For every one.* ] Or, *If any one*: the Particle we translate *for* signifying frequently *with*, or *if*.

*That curseth his Father or Mother.* ] Reproacheth them with Imprecations.

Chapter XX. *Shall surely be put to death.] i. e.* Be stoned. And it made no difference, whether he cursed them when they were alive, or after their death, as *R. Levi Bar-celonita* says the Rule of their Doctors was, yet they resolve that unless he cursed them by some proper name of God, he was not liable to be put to death, but was only scourged, *Præcept. CCLXI. See XXI Exod. 17.*

*His blood shall be upon him.]* When the Law only saith a man shall *die the death*, the Jews understand it of *strangling*; which was the easiest punishment among them. For where there was not an express mention of the kind of death, they thought the most favourable was to be inflicted. But when the Law adds, *his blood shall be upon him*, they say it is meant of stoning. And the meaning of this phrase is, *he shall perish by his own fault*; and therefore his blood, that is, his death, shall not be vindicated. The blood of one that was slain being innocent, was upon the Murderer, and therefore avenged. But he that was put to death for his Crimes, had his Blood upon himself, and no body was to bear it, the Executioner himself being not guilty of Blood.

Verse 10. Ver. 10. *And the man that committeth adultery with another mans wife, &c.]* By the ancient Law of *Draco* and *Solon*, the Husband of the Adulteress, if he found them in the fact, might kill them both, or put out their Eyes, or stigmatize them; or make the Adulterer pay a Fine, if he had a mind to spare his Life. See *Meursius* in his *Themis Attica, Lib. I. cap. 4, 5.* and the *Leges Atticæ* set forth by *Petitus, Lib. VI. Tit. 4.* where it appears that it was infamous for the Husband to live with his Wife, after she had committed Adultery: And that it was unlawful for her to enter into the publick Temples, or go dressed in the Streets. If she did,

did, any body might tear off her Clothes, and beat her; only not kill her. See *S. Petiti Comment. p. 460.* &c.

*The adulterer and adulteress shall surely be put to death.]* It is not left to the Husband's liberty, by this Law, whether he would spare their Lives or no: but the Fact being proved, they were both to die for it. Only it is not said here, what kind of Death they should suffer: nor was the same kind of Death inflicted upon all that were guilty of this Crime. For if the Daughter of a Priest play'd the Adulteress, she was to be burnt, XXI. 9. and the Adulterer to be strangled, as the Jews understand it. If a man lay with a Virgin espoused to another man, but not yet married, they were both to be stoned, by the express words of the Law, XXII *Deut.* 23. But Adultery with a married Woman, if we may credit the Jewish Doctors, was punished with strangling. See *Selden, Lib. III. Uxor. Hebr. cap. 2.* For when we meet with this phrase, *they shall surely die*, it is always meant of Death by the Sentence of the House of Judgment (as they speak) and if the Law add no more, they resolve it to be by *strangling*. If these words be added, *their blood shall be upon them*, then they say, they were to be stoned. This I observed before; and shall add now, that *strangling*, as they describe it, was not such a punishment as our *hanging men by the neck*: but the Criminal, being stuck up to the knees in dung, they tied a Napkin about his Neck, and drawing it hard at both ends, choaked him. There was such a thing as *hanging men* on a Gallows, (as we speak) but it was after they were dead, and only such as had been stoned: and not all them neither; but such alone as had been stoned for Blasphemy, or Adultery. See *Joh. Carpozovius* upon *Schickard's Jus Regium, cap. 4. Theorem. XIV.*

Chapter  
XX.

The greatest thing that can be objected against this account of the punishment of Adultery, is that which St. *John* tells us the Jews said concerning the Woman taken in the very act of it, *Moses in the Law commanded us, that such should be stoned*, VIII *Joh.* 5. But it may be answered, that this Woman was espoused only, and not yet married: and so by the Law, as I observed before, was to be stoned, XXII *Dent.* 23, 24. If this seem absurd, that the Adultery of one espoused should be accounted a greater Crime than of one married (for *stoning* was an heavier punishment than *strangling*) it ought to be considered, that the love of those who were newly espoused, was commonly more fervent than theirs who were married; especially among the Jews, who for light causes were wont to be divorced from their Wives. And therefore no wonder if the Adultery of the former was judged a greater Crime than of the latter.

Verse 11. Ver. 11. *And the man that lieth with his fathers wife, &c.*] This was condemned before, as an heinous sin (XVIII. 8.) and now the penalty of Death is inflicted upon the Offenders.

*Their blood shall be upon them.*] All the Hebrew Doctors agree, that wheresoever we meet with this phrase, it is meant of stoning; as I before observed.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *If a man lie with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death.*] This was forbidden XVIII. 15. and the same penalty is here enacted, as against the former Crime.

*They have wrought confusion.*] By perverting the order which God hath appointed, and making great disturbance in the Family, &c. It is the same word that is used for a more foul sin, XVIII. 23. and therefore shows this to be an abominable mixture.

Ver. 13. *If a man also lie with mankind, &c.*] This Chapter also was condemned before, XVIII. 22. but the penalty not declared till now. XX.

*They shall surely be put to death, &c.*] By stoning; Verse 13. unless one of them was under a force, and then that Law took place, which we find XXII *Dent.* 25, 26.

Ver. 14. *And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness.*] See XVIII. 17. Verse 14.

*They shall be burnt with fire.*] Which was an higher punishment than stoning, as that was higher than *strangling*. R. *Levi Barcelonita*, *Præcept.* CCXXIV. describes the manner of it to have been thus: They set the Malefactor in dung up to the knees, and then tied a Cloath about his Neck, which was drawn by the two Witnesses, till they made his Mouth gape; into which they poured hot melted Lead down his Throat, which burnt his bowels. And thus the rest of the *Talmudists* expound it. But I see no good Authority they have for it; the word for *burning* being the same that is used, when mention is made of burning with Fire and Faggots, as we speak. And R. *Elieser ben Zadock* saith he saw a Priest's Daughter thus burnt for Fornication. But the Doctors commonly say the Judges were ignorant of the Law; or that they were *Sadducees* who then had got into the Seat of Judgment, who followed the very Letter of the Scripture.

*Both he and they.*] That is, both the Mother and Daughter, if the Mother were consenting to it. Otherwise, only the Woman that offended. From whence the *Karaites* formed this Rule, *after the same manner that men were obliged by a Precept in Scripture, the Women were obliged also*, Selden. Lib. Uxor. Hebr. cap. 5.

That

Chapter  
XX.

*That there be no wickedness among you.*] That others may be deterred from the commission of such enormous Crimes : For the Hebrew word imports more than ordinary wickedness. See XVIII. 17.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death.*] See XVIII. 23. This Death was by stoning, as appears from the next Verse.

*And ye shall slay the beast.*] Just as they were to destroy, not only the Inhabitants of an Apostate City, but their Cattel also, &c. (XIII *Dent.* 15, 16.) to terrifie others from committing the like sin. And, as the *Talmudists* observe, that there might be no Memorial left of so foul a Crime, by Mens pointing at the Beast, and saying, There goes the Beast that such a Man lay with. They might have added, to prevent monstrous Births. See *Selden, Lib. I. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 4.* *Maimonides* gives a good reason, why a Beast that killed a Man should be slain ; as a punishment to the Owner, for looking no better after it : but his application of it to this matter seems impertinent, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 40.* *Bochartus* his Gloss is far better ; The Beast was killed as an Instrument in the Crime ; just as a Forger of Deeds is hanged with his Pen and Counterfeit Seals ; and a Conjuror with his Magical Books and Characters. And this also is useful for an Example, though not to other Beasts, yet to Men ; whose concern it is to consider that if Beasts were not spared, who were not capable of sinning, what would become of them, who committed such Crimes, against the known Law of God, and the impressions of Nature it self, *Hierozaicon, P. I. Lib. 2. cap. 16.*

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *Their blood shall be upon them.*] This relates to the Man and the Woman (mentioned in these two Verses) who committed this foul Crime : for a  
Beast

Beast is not capable of punishment. But as the Canon Chapter XX. *Law* speaks, *Pecora inde credendum est iussa interfici, quia tali flagitio contaminata reficant facti memoriam*, it is to be believed that the Beasts which were polluted with such a flagitious wickedness, were therefore commanded to be slain, because they rub'd up the memory of the Fact. Which is the very reason given of it in the *Mischna, Tit. Sanhedrim, cap. 7. n. 4.* And so *R. Solomon, The Beast was killed, lest it should be said, there is the Beast for which such a Woman was put to death.*

Ver. 17. *If a man shall take his sister, &c.*] Whether Verse 17. she was his Sister by the whole Blood, (as we speak) or by half Blood only; by the Fathers side, or Mothers; he was not permitted to marry her by the Law mentioned XVIII. 9.

*And see her nakedness.*] It is the same with *uncovering her nakedness* to lie with her; as it is there expressed, and here in the end of the Verse (*he hath uncovered his sisters nakedness*) the sense of *seeing* being put for that of touching, or any other in this Language.

*It is a wicked thing.*] A flagitious, or nefarious wickedness, as the Vulgar expresses it. But the Hebrew word *Chefed* signifying sometimes in the Prophetical Language *Mercy* and *Indulgence*, the *Talmudists* take these words, as if they came in by a Parenthesis, to obviate an Objection which might be made, that *Cain* and *Abel* married their Sisters. True, saith *Moses*, that was by an indulgence in the beginning, arising from the necessity of things; when there were none but Brothers and Sisters in the World. But now *they shall be cut off in the sight of their People*, who marry such near Relations. So the *Gemara Hierosol. ad Tit. Sanhedrim.* See *Selden, Lib. V. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap.*

Chapter XX. *cap. 8. p. 581.* And so the Chaldee Paraphrase, ascribed to Jonathan, whose words are these ; *It is a filthy thing ; but I used an indulgence to the first Men by whom the World was to be propagated, until Mankind was sufficiently multiplied : after that, whosoever doth any such thing, let him be cut off, &c.*

*And they shall be cut off in the sight of their people.]* Publickly put to death. See v. 10.

*He shall bear his iniquity.]* i. e. The punishment of it, Chap. V. 1.

Verse 18. Ver. 18. *And if a man shall lie with a Woman, having her sickness, &c.]* Here the Sentance of Death is pronounced upon them ; whereas in XV. 24. it is only said, the Man should be *unclean seven days*. Therefore many think in that place he speaks of doing this *ignorantly* ; and here of doing it *knowingly*. But if the Man might be ignorant of the condition she was in, the Woman her self could scarce be so : and therefore others think, when the fact was altogether private, they only incurred a Legal Impurity for a certain season ; but when it was publickly known, and proof made of it before a Judge, it was a capital Crime. Because it was done in contempt and despite of the Law : otherwise, it could not have been so publickly known, as to be legally proved. Whether this Law oblige in the state of Christianity, is at large discussed by Bishop Taylor (not to mention other Writers abroad) in his *Doctor Dubitantium*, Book II. Chap. 2. Rule 3. n. 8. and Book III. Chap. 2. Rule 2. n. 3. &c.

Verse 19. Ver. 19. *And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mothers sister, &c.]* See XVIII. 12, 13.

*They shall bear their iniquity.]* It not being said, they shall die, or be cut off, (as in the former cases) it hath made some conclude this Sin, being not of so high a nature as the foregoing, was punished only as those that follow

follow v. 20, 21. where they that committed them are threatened to *die childless*. Chapter XX.

Ver. 20. *If a man shall lie with his uncles wife, &c.* ] Verse 20.  
See XVIII. 14.

*They shall die childless.* ] This is understood by some as if *Moses* meant they should be put to death, before they could have any fruit of such a Conjunction. But most think he only means, that either they should have no Children ; or that their Children should not live, but die before their Parents ; or be lookt upon as a spurious Issue, and not inherit their Estate : which is the sense *St. Austin* puts upon these words. And *Procopius Gazæus* also mentions it ; and says this was the Roman Law about all incestuous Marriages, *Semen eorum non recensetur inter liberos* ; Such Issue shall not be reckoned among their Children.

Ver. 21. *And if a man shall take his brothers wife, &c.* ] Verse 21.  
See XVIII. 16.

*They shall be childless.* ] See v. 20.

Ver. 22. *Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, &c.* ] Verse 22.  
Particularly these concerning the foregoing matters. See XVIII. 4, 5.

*That the Land whether I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out.* ] As it did the former Inhabitants. See XVIII. 25, 28.

Ver. 23. *And ye shall not walk in the manners of the Nation, which I cast out before you.* ] Verse 23.  
*Viz.* of the *Amorites*, as the Hebrews rightly expound it : for they were the principal Nation in *Canaan*, and extreamly given to Idolatry. *R. Levi Barcelonita* extends this to all their Customs, in cutting their hair, and such like, (*Præcept. CCLXII.* ) but it seems here particularly to relate to their Marriages, and Idolatry. See XVIII. 3.

Chapter  
XX.

*For they committed all these things.* ] These words shew, that the foregoing have particular respect to their abominable Marriages and Idolatry.

*Therefore I abhorred them.* ] So as to cast them out of their Country, XVIII. 25. *Onkelos* translates it, *My word* [MEMRI] *abominated them.* Which is a plain intimation of a Notion they had in ancient times of more Persons than one in the Deity : and particularly here denotes him whom *St. John* calls the WORD. For *Memra* (Word) plainly signifies a Person in this place ; and a Person of the same Essence with *Jehovah*.

Verse 24. Ver. 24. *But I have said unto you.* ] Made you a promise.

*Ye shall inherit their Land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, &c.* ] For he promised to expel the former Inhabitants of that Country, to make room for them. See III *Exod.* 8, 17. XXIII. 27, 28. XXXIII. 3.

*I am the LORD your God which have separated you from other people.* ] This may refer either to what goes before, that they should not live like other Nations, because he had by peculiar Laws, as well as by signal Deliverances, distinguished them from all the People of the Earth : or to what follows, that he had made such a difference between them, and other People, that in their very Diet they should not agree with them, much less in the fore-named Impurities. For that the difference of Meats was instituted, to keep them from familiar conversation with their idolatrous Neighbours, is very evident (as I before observed) and the Gentiles themselves took notice of it, and looked upon them as unsociable People upon this very account. *Josephus* often mentions this Objection against them. And *Euphrates* complains (in *Philostatus de vita Apolon. Lib. cap. 2.*) *That of old they separated not*  
only

only from the Romans, but from all Mankind; for they had invented *βίον ἀμικτον*, a manner of living that would not let them mix with other People, either at a common Table, or in their Prayers or Sacrifices. Chapter XX.

Ver. 25. *Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, &c.* ] According to the prescriptions in the XI<sup>th</sup> Chapter: which are here briefly repeated, to inforce the observation of the foregoing Precepts against such incestuous Marriages as other Nations allowed; their Law not permitting them so much as to eat such Meat as those Nations did; but to account many things, which they freely used, unclean and abominable. Verse 25.

*Ye shall not make your selves abominable, &c.* ] See XI. 43.

*Which I have separated from you, as unclean.* ] Forbidden you to eat; and thereby separated you from all other People. Which had this intention in it (among others already mentioned) that this Nation, from whom the MESSIAH was to spring, might be kept pure and sincere; free from all mixture with strange People: unto which nothing contributed more efficaciously (as an excellent Person hath observed) than the difference of Meat, which made it not easie for them to contract Acquaintance, much less Friendship with other Nations. And truly, unless the People from whom the *Messiah* was to come, had been kept separate from other Nations, either all hope of him would have been lost, or many in every Country, to the great hurt and destruction of Mankind, would have pretended to be the Person. Whereas by keeping them a People distinct by themselves, it came to pass that all Countries thereabouts were filled with a report, that the Lord of the World shall come out of *Judea*. See *Joh. Wagenfeil. Consut. Carm. Lipman. p. 554, &c.*

Chapter XX. Ver. 26. *And ye shall be holy unto me, for I the LORD am holy.*] See XI. 44. XIX. 2. and v. 7. of this Chapter.

Verse 26. *And have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.*] The very difference of Meats, which they used, was a Token that God had separated them from other People, to be subject to such Rites and Laws as he ordained: and hereby also they were so severed from others, as to be kept from the most familiar Conversation with them (which is at Meals) and thereby they were preserved from the danger of being seduced to the Worship of strange Gods.

Verse 27. Ver. 27. *A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, &c.*] The consulting such Persons is forbidden XIX. 31. and the penalty added v. 6. of this Chapter: and here the Persons themselves who were proved to have a *familiar Spirit*, or to be a *Wizard* (what they are, see there) are condemned to the heaviest punishment; which was by being stoned to death. For which Severity *Maimonides* gives this reason; 'Because it is the very Scope of the whole Law to root out Idolatry, and abolish the very name of it. And therefore God ordered *Magicians* to be stoned, because, without doubt, they are Idolaters; though in a manner peculiar and different from the Vulgar. And the greater part of such evil Arts being practised by *Women* (which is the ground he thinks of that Law, XII *Exod.* 18.) towards whom Men are naturally pitiful; therefore *Moses* saith in this place, *A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, &c.* like to which we find in no Precept, not about the prophanation of the Sabbath: but in this case it was necessary expressly to mention *Women* as well as *Men*; because of Mens natural tenderness and clemency towards Women. Thus he,  
More

*More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 37. Procopius Gazæus* his Chapter  
 Gloſs on theſe words is very pious, but ſomething XXI.  
 fanciful; *He that is hardned like a ſtone to vertue, de-*  
*ſerves to be ſtoned. For Magick commits Murders, digs*  
*up Sepulchres, diſturbſ the ſouls of men. For Magicians*  
*are Men who corrupt Human Nature.*

---

## C H A P. XXI.

Ver. I. **A**ND the LORD ſaid unto Moſes, ſpeak Verſe I.  
 unto the Priests. ] This Law about the  
 Priests, perhaps, follows that laſt mentioned (v. 27.  
 of the foregoing Chapter) to ſhow unto whom they  
 ſhould reſort, and of whom they ſhould inquire, viz.  
 of the Priests: who ſhould always be ready for any  
 Prietly Office, and for common Converſation.

*The ſons of Aaron.*] His Daughters were not con-  
 cerned in the following Prohibitions; becauſe they  
 had nothing to do in offering Sacrifices, as *Maimoni-*  
*des* obſerves, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 47.*

*There ſhall none be defiled for the dead.*] By touch-  
 ing the dead Body, or coming (as the Hebrews ſay)  
 within four Cubits of it, or entring into the Houſe  
 where it lay, (though it were to take care of the Fu-  
 neral) or by following the Corps to the Grave, or ma-  
 king any Mourning for the Dead. Becauſe by theſe  
 things they were legally polluted, for no leſs than ſe-  
 ven days (XIX Numb. 11, 14.) and conſequently un-  
 fit for the Service of God, and for Converſation with  
 their Neighbours. Who had the greater Reverence  
 alſo for them, when they ſaw their Dignity to be ſo  
 great, that they were not permitted to perform ſuch  
 Offices,

Chapter XXI. Offices, as others were obliged unto. For this, no doubt, was intended very much, to put an honour upon the Priesthood; as it was also in other Nations, particularly among the *Romans*: who would not have their *Pontifex* to look upon a Funeral, as *Bochart* observes out of *Seneca*, (*Hieroz. P. I. Lib. III. cap. 4.*) and the *Flamen Dialis* might not go into the place where the Coffin was. For which reason, as *Servius* tells us (*ad Lib. III. Æneid.*) they ordered a Bough of a Cypress-Tree to be stuck at the door of the House where a dead Body lay, that the High-Priest might not ignorantly go into it. It appears also by *Plato*, that it was thus likewise among the *Greeks*. For he would have the Priests, of both Sexes, to accompany one that had discharged the Office of a *Censor* well, unto his Grave when he was buried, as unto a pure Funeral, (*ὡς καθαροῦ ὄντος καὶ τὰς ἐπεταῖς*) but for this, he says, they must ask leave of *Apollo*, *Lib. XII. de Legibus*, p. 947. See *Porphyrus de Abstin. Lib. II. sect. 50.*

*Among his people.*] The Jews are so Critical, as from the word [*beammo*] among his People, to gather; that if a Man did not die among his People, but in a strange Country, where there was no Body to take care of his Funeral, and see him buried, a Priest might do it himself, rather than his Body should lie above ground.

Verse 2. Ver. 2. *But for his kin that is near unto him.*] Here is an Exception to the general Rule; because it would have been very hard to restrain natural Affection from carrying them to their Parents, and Children, and Brethren, and Sisters, when they died. Which Cases would not often happen, as *Maimonides* observes in the place before alledged: and they are particularly named, that there might be no mistake; nor any colour


to extend this Indulgence to Relations more remote.

*For his mother and his father, and for his son and for his daughter, and for his brother.]* If any have a mind to know the *Rabbinical* Reasons, Why the Mother is here put before the Father; and *v. 11.* the Father before the Mother, with such like things, he may consult *Simeon de Muis* in his *Varia Sacra*, p. 356, &c.

Ver. 3. *And for his sister a virgin.]* I see no reason why it should be restrained to his whole Sister, both by Fathers and Mothers side (as some of the Hebrew Doctors would have it) for that his half Sister by either of them, was *nigh unto him* (as it here follows) it appears by the Law about incestuous Marriages, XVIII. 9.

*Which hath had no husband.]* To take care of her Funeral: which her Brother therefore, though a Priest, might. It is commonly observed that there is no mention here of *his Wife*. But *Maimonides* with great reason thinks it was lawful for him to mourn for her: but it was needless to mention her, who, by the Law of God, was dearer to him than Father or Mother. And there is this Argument for it, that *Ezekiel*, who was a Priest, is forbidden, by a special command, to mourn for his Wife, which otherwise he would have done, XXIV. 16, &c.

Ver. 4. *But he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people.]* But though he might defile himself for such very near Relations, yet he might not for the greatest Man in the Nation, who was not so near of kin to him. This seems to me to be the easiest and the most natural sense of this Verse, by adding the particle *lamed* (which in the two foregoing Verses is put before *Mother, Father, Son, Daughter, Brother and Sister*) to *Baal*, i. e. *chief man*, (as we translate it) nothing being more usual than to omit such

Chapter such a particle, which yet must be understood when  
 XXI. it hath been often before-mentioned. And thus the  
 *Vulgar Latin* understands it. And the sense is the same,  
 if we take it as our Translation seems to intend it. *But*  
*he shall not defile himself* ( for any other ) *being a chief*  
*man, &c.* As for the Marginal Translation, I can see  
 no ground for it: and there must be a greater Supple-  
 ment by adding [ *for his wife:* ] which one cannot  
 well think is here forbidden, as I observed on the  
 foregoing Verse. They also who translate it, *A chief*  
*Ruler shall not defile himself, &c.* have still less reason;  
 the whole Discourse in this place being concerning the  
 Priests.

*To profane himself.*] He himself, in Sacred Offices,  
 being the greatest Person, would have been prophane-  
 ned, *i. e.* rendred a common Man; if he had mourned  
 for any, but those whom Nature had very closely  
 linkt him unto.

Verse 5. Ver. 5. *They shall not make baldness upon their head,*  
*neither shall they shave off the corners of their beard, nor*  
*make any cuttings in their flesh.* ] Though they were  
 allowed to mourn for some persons, yet for none af-  
 ter this manner: that is, according to the Custom of  
 certain Places in *Chaldaea*, as *Aben-Ezra* glosses upon  
 these words. And he might have added also of the  
*Egyptians*: among whose Ceremonies we find this in  
 after times, and it's likely had been very ancient. For  
*Jul. Firmicus* tells us, in the beginning of his Book,  
 That in their Annual Lamentations of *Osiris*, they were  
 wont to *shave their heads, that they might bewail the mi-*  
*serable misfortune of their King, by depriving themselves*  
*of the ornament of hair, &c.* And he adds, that they  
 did tear their flesh, and cut open the scars of their old  
 wounds, &c. where *Johan. Wouwer* observes the same  
 out of several other Authors. And *Plutarch* in his

Book of *Superstition*, saith they generally used in mourning to be shaven; whereas the Hebrews let their hair grow. See X. 6. XIX. 27. Chapter XXI.

Ver. 6. *They shall be holy unto their God.*] Attend to their Office, unto which they are peculiarly consecrated: and not, without great necessity, be at any time unfitted for it. Verse 6.

*And not profane the name of their God.*] By doing as the common People did; or rendring themselves incapable to Minister unto the LORD; as they were when they were any way defiled.

*For the Offering of the LORD made by fire.*] They attend upon his Altar; where the Burnt-offerings, Peace-offerings, and all the rest were offered.

*And the bread of their God do they offer.*] The word *And* is not in the Hebrew; and the sense will be clearer if it be left out: *The offering of the LORD made by fire*, being called *The bread of their God*, i. e. his Meat, or Food. For the Altar was his Table; and what was burnt thereon was in the Nature of his Provision: which in the Scripture Language is comprehended under the name of Bread. So Solomon *Jarchi* saith, *whatsoever may be eaten is called bread*, (See III. 11.) Thus *Fruit* is called Bread, XI *Jer.* 19. and *Milk*, XXVII *Prov.* 27. and *Honey*, I *Sam.* XIV. 28. And therefore no wonder the *Sacrifices* are here called by that name, and by *Malachi* his *Meat* or *Food*, III. 12. Which phrase is used, as the Author of *Sepher Cosri* well observes, to keep up the Notion that God dwelt gloriously, and kept House among them, *Pars* II. cap. 26.

Ver. 7. *They shall not take a wife that is a whore.*] Verse 7. All incestuous Marriages were as much forbidden Priests as any other Men. But besides, here are three sorts of Persons, whom it was unlawful for a common Priest

Chapter  
XXI.

to marry, though there was no Kindred between them. The first is a *Whore*; whereby the Hebrew Doctors understand, not only one that was a common Prostitute, but one that was not an *Israelite*, or an *Israelitish* Woman with whom a Man had lain, whom it was unlawful for her to marry. Which comprehends not only all such as are forbidden in the XVIII<sup>th</sup> Chapter of this Book; but those also in XXIII *Deut.* 2, 3. See *Selden de Successionibus*, *Lib.* II. *cap.* 2. & 3. and *Uxor Hebraica*, *Lib.* I. *cap.* 7. *Lib.* III. *cap.* 23.

*Or profane.*] A Woman was accounted so (as he shows in the same place) who was either descended from such a Person, as is before-mentioned; or who was born of such a Conjunction, as is here forbidden to a Priest. And there are those who think it may be understood of one that had been consecrated to a false Deity; whom she served with the use of her Body, which she exposed to the Worshipers of that Deity. Who though she afterwards repented, and became good, yet a Priest was not to marry her, no more than an ordinary Whore. But the simplest meaning of these *three* seems to be, that they should not marry one that had prostituted her Body, or that had been any way vitiated, though against her will; or was of suspected Chastity; or (as it follows) was divorced from her Husband.

*Neither shall they take a Woman put away from her Husband.*] For commonly Women were put away for some fault, as *Abarbanel* notes; and were presumed not to be such as a Priest should desire. To the same purpose *Procopius Gazens*. A Priest, saith he, should not only fly from manifest Evils, as Fornication, but decline whatsoever may blemish his Fame: now a Woman that is put away by her Husband, lies under a suspicion of something that is bad. For which  
reason



reason (as Mr. *Selden* observes in the place above-named) a Priest might not marry her, whom her Husband's Brother refused to marry after his death.

*For he is holy unto his God.* ] Consecrated, after a special manner, to the Service of the Divine Majesty; and therefore was not to dishonour his Priesthood by such Marriages as were not of good reputation. If he did, he was not to be suffered to Minister, until he had given such a Wife a Bill of Divorce; as *Maimonides* saith in *Biath Hamikdash*, cap. 6. An example of which there was in *Manasseh* the Brother of *Jaddua* the High-Priest; who marrying, contrary to the Law, the Daughter of *Sanballat* the Samaritan, was commanded either to put her away, or not to come to the Altar. See *Selden*, Lib. II. de *Succeſſione in Pontificatum*, cap. 6. p. 238.

Ver. 8. *Thou shalt sanctifie him therefore.* ] This Verse 8. seems to be spoken to *Moses*, and to all that should succeed him in the Supream Authority, that they should take care the Priests should not marry with such Persons; or if they did, not be suffered to Minister in the Priests Office, till they had put them away. Accordingly we find, that to keep the Priesthood pure, and to avoid all suspicion of any such pollution, the Names of the Priests Parents were carefully preserved in the Genealogical Tables, as we learn from II *Ezra* 62. VII *Nehemiah* 64. See *Selden de Succeſſion. in Pontif. Lib. II. cap. 3. Uxor Hebr. Lib. I. cap. 7.*

*For he offereth the bread of thy God.* ] Ministreth at the Altar. See v. 6.

*He shall be holy unto thee.* ] Keep himself pure, that he may not be unfit to offer Sacrifice for the People, as need shall require.

Chapter  
XXI.

*For I the LORD which sanctifie you am holy.] I* who have taken you to be my peculiar People, excel in all Perfections; and therefore require Persons of extraordinary Sanctity to minister unto me.

Verse 9.

*Ver. 9. And the daughter of any Priest, if she profane her self by playing the whore.]* The Hebrew Doctors understand this of one married, at least espoused. So *Aben-Ezra* and *R. Sol. Jarchi* say expressly, *Our Rabbins confess with one mouth, that one not espoused is not concerned in this Law.* See *Selden Lib. I. Uxor. Hebr. cap. 6. and Lib. III. cap. 23. p. 488.*

*She profaneth her father.]* She was doubly guilty. First in profaning, *i. e.* dishonouring her self; who being the Daughter of such an eminent Person, committed such an heinous Crime. And *secondly* in dishonouring her Father, whose Reputation hereby suffered.

*She shall be burnt with fire.]* Which was the forest Punishment among the Jews, (See *XX. 14.*) and was not inflicted upon other Persons, in this Case, (who were barely stoned, *XXII Deut. 24.*) but only upon the Daughter of a Priest, from whom greater Vertue was expected. But if the Witnesses of this Fact were convicted of Perjury by other credible Witnesses, produced by the Woman, or her Father, then both her Husband who accused her, and those false Witnesses, suffered the same Punishment that she should have done. See *Selden, Lib. III. Uxor. Hebr. cap. 1. p. 321.*

Verse 10.

*Ver. 10. He that is the High-Priest among his brethren.]* Hitherto the Laws given in this Case concern the common Priests: now follow those by which the High-Priest was to govern himself; who was under peculiar Laws more strict than the rest.



*Upon whose head the anointing Oil was poured, &c.*] He having a peculiar Consecration different from the rest, by pouring the holy Oil upon his Head, and clothing him with the most glorious Robes, (See VIII. 7, 8, &c.) was in all reason to distinguish himself, more than the rest of the Priests, from common Men.

*And that is consecrated.*] In the Hebrew the words are, *whose hand is filled*; as it was with the fat and the right shoulder of the Ram of Consecration, &c. by which he was hallowed to minister in the Priests Office, XXIX Exod. 22, 23, 24.

*To put on the Garments.*] To be High-Priest.

*Shall not uncover his head.*] Rather, Shall not let his hair grow neglected without trimming; as the manner was in token of mourning. So *Onkelos* and *Jonathan*, and a great many more. See *Selden, Lib. II. de Successione in Pontificatum, cap. 5. p. 235.* and what I have noted upon the *tenth* Chapter of this Book, v. 6.

*Nor rent his Clothes.*] Another token of mourning, which he was to forbear. Though the *Talmudists* will have it, that he might rent his Garments at the bottom, about his feet; but not at the top, down to his breast; as *P. Cunnæus* observes out of *Mass. Horajoth, Lib. II. de Rep. Hebr. cap. 3.* Before his Anointing, and Consecration, and putting on the holy Garments, it was not unlawful for him to attend the Funeral of his Father. And therefore *Eleazar* was present when *Aaron* died, (XX Numb.) being as yet in a lower Ministry, and not compleatly advanced to the Office of High-Priest, but only declared *Aaron's* Successor by putting on him his Garments. See X. 6.

Chapter Ver. 11. *Neither shall he go in to any dead body ; nor*  
 XXI. *defile himself for his father, or for his mother.*] He might  
 Verse 11. not go into the House, where the Body of his Father  
 or Mother lay dead (which was permitted to the inferior Priests, v. 2, 3.) and consequently he was not to make any external signs of mourning for Son or Daughter, Brother or Sister.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *Neither shall he go out of the Sanctuary.*] If he was there when he heard of the death of his Father or Mother, he was not to stir out from thence till he had finished his Ministry. See X. 7. For he had a little House (after the Temple was built) within the Precincts of it, where he commonly remained all the day time ; which was called *Lishcath cohen gadol*, the Parlour of the High-Priest, as *Cuneus* observes out of *Mass. Midoth*, Lib. II. de Republ. Hebr. cap. 3. At night he went to his own dwelling House, which was in *Jerusalem*, and no where else. There he might perform all the Offices of a Mourner, except those which are here forbidden ; and the People came to comfort him (as *Maimonides* relates in his Treatise on this Subject) and, sitting upon the ground, while he sat in his Chair at the Funeral Feast, they said *let us be thy Expiation*, (i. e. let all the Grief that is on thee, fall upon us) unto which he answered, *Blessed be ye from Heaven* ; as their words are reported in *Sanhedrim*, cap. 2. n. 1.

*Nor profane the Sanctuary of his God.*] By preferring his Affection to the Dead, before the Service of God in the Sanctuary : or by returning thither to his Ministry, when he had been defiled by the dead ; which had been a great profanation. For he that touched a dead Body, was unclean seven days, XIX Numb. 11, 12.

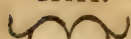
*For the crown of the anointing Oil of his God is upon him.]* Some supply the word *and* between *Crown* and *anointing Oil*; and so make *two* reasons why he should distinguish himself from all other Men. First, because the *holy Crown*, as it is called XXIX *Exod.* 6. which had *holiness to the LORD* ingraven on it, XXVIII *Exod.* 36. was set upon his Head: and his Head also was anointed with the *holy Oil*, XXX *Exod.* 25, 30. whereby he was, in a special manner, consecrated to the Service of the most High. But there is no need of this; for the anointing Oil it self was that which sanctified him to his Office, and was poured on him, after the holy Crown was set on his head, VIII *Lev.* 9, 12. And so these words may be translated, *The Consecration* (for so the Hebrew word *Nezer* signifies) *of the anointing Oil of his God is upon him.* That is, he must remember he is solemnly devoted unto my Ministry, by that anointing; and therefore must not leave it to attend any other.

*I am the LORD.]* Whose Servant he is, by a peculiar Obligation.

Ver. 13. *And he shall take a Wife.]* From the word *Wife* in the singular number, the *Talmudists* generally conclude, that *Polygamy* was not allowed to the High-Priest; who was to have but one Wife at a time, though other Men were permitted to have more. See *Selden, Lib. II. de Successione in Pontif. cap. 2. p. 207.* and *Uxor Hebraica, Lib. I. cap. 8.* If he did take another, he was to give a Bill of Divorce to one of them before the great Day of Expiation; or else he was incapable to perform the Offices of it; as *P. Cunaeus* observes in the place fore-named out of *Joma*. But if his Wife died, it was not unlawful for him to marry again, as *Tertullian* fancied from this very place, *Lib. de de Monogam. cap. 7.* and *Exhort. ad Cast. cap. 7.*

Chapter

XXI.



*In her virginity.*] And not so much as espoused to any other Person. Nor was any sort of Virgin thought fit for his Wife, but only one that was newly come out of her minority, and had not yet attained to her full puberty; as *Maimonides* explains the sense of their ancient Doctors. See *Selden*, *Lib. I. Uxor Hebr. cap. 7.* where he observes also, that this is to be understood of the High-Priest after he was in his Office: for if he had married a Widow before he was High-Priest, he was to keep her, and not put her away when he was advanced to it. But there are those who imagine this Law obliged all the common Priests, who were to marry none but Virgins, as they are perswaded from XLIV *Ezek. 22.* And no less Man than *Hugo Grotius* seems to be of this opinion, both here and in his Book *de Jure Belli & Pacis*, *Lib. II. cap. 5. n. 9.* in his *Annotata* to that Section. But the Hebrew Doctors are all of a contrary mind, and so are *Josephus* and *Philo*, as Mr. *Selden* observes in his *Addenda* to the seventh Chapter of his first Book *Uxor Hebr.* and *Lib. II. de Success. in Pontif. cap. 2. p. 208.* And so *Cunæus* also in the place fore-named, speaking of this very Law, *Non enim Sacerdotibus posita eadem Lex fuit. Quippe viduam illi rite duxerunt*, &c. But above all, a later most learned Writer, *Joh. Wagenfeil*, hath largely confuted this opinion, in which he hath shown *Grotius* was singular. For besides that *Ezekiel* there supposes they might marry the Widow of a Priest, it is evident both from Jewish and Christian Interpreters, that the state of things under the Law is not to be measured by what the Prophet *Ezekiel* saith concerning the future Temple and Priests. But as *Kimchi* himself saith upon this place, *If this Verse must be expounded of every Priest, it relates to the greater sanctity of the future Temple*: for the Law at first undoubtedly was,

that

that none but the High-Priest was confined to marry a Virgin. What *Grotius* alledges out of *Josephus* to prove his affection, he hath shown, with due respect to so great a Man, doth him no Service. See his *Annotata ad Mischna Sota, cap. 4. p. 557, &c.* Chapter XXI.

Ver. 14. *A Widow.*] This was peculiar to the High-Priest, that besides other Women which no Priest might marry, he alone is forbidden to marry a Widow; as the same learned Person there shows is the sense of all the Hebrew Writers. And *Moses Kotzensis* observes, that by a Widow is to be understood, not only a Woman that had been married, but if she had been meerly espoused, it was unlawful for the High-Priest to take her for his Wife: And by the High-Priest, he saith, is to be understood not only the Successor of *Aaron*, but he also that was anointed to the War. Which seems to be a stretching of the word beyond its meaning: though the word *Widow* may be allowed to comprehend one only espoused; whom he might not marry, though she had been espoused to his Predecessor. Verse 14.

*Or a divorced woman.*] No, nor the Wife of his Brother that died without Issue: which others were bound to marry, but he was not.

*Or profane.*] The word *Chalalah* was explained before v. 7. which according to the Jews, signifies a Woman born of such a Person as a Priest is prohibited to marry. As if the High-Priest had taken a Widow, and had a Daughter by her, that Child was profane, and might not be married, though a Virgin, by a succeeding High-Priest. And so of the rest. See *Buxtorf. de Sponsal. & Divort. p. 37, 38.*

*Or a harlot.*] See v. 7.

Chapter  
XXI.

*But he shall take a virgin of his own people.]* He was commanded before to marry none but a Virgin; and now he is further limited to a Virgin of *Israel*. For he doth not mean one of his own Tribe; there being instances to the contrary of a High-Priest marrying into the Royal Tribe, 2 *Chron.* XXII. 11.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *Neither shall he profane his seed among his people.]* Many think this refers to what goes before; that he should not debase his Family by such mixtures as have been mentioned. But I rather think it to be a new Precept, (as the *Vulgar Latin* takes it) that as he might marry none but of his own People, *i. e.* an *Israelite*: so among his People he should not match with a vulgar Person, but with one nobly born. For that was the way to preserve the dignity of the Priestly Office, at which all these Precepts aim.

*For I the LORD do sanctifie him.]* I have separated him to my self, for a special and most holy Service. For which reason he was to distinguish himself from other Men, even in his marriage; to make them the more reverence the LORD whom he served. Upon this account it was, that many Constitutions were made by the Elders, forbidding him what was allowed to other People; whereby they intended to advance his honour. For instance, he was forbidden to go into the Publick Baths, or to Feasts. If he would visit any that mourned, he was to be attended by other Priests. He was obliged to cut his hair every Week, but never to shave with a Razor; to be in the Sanctuary every day, and to go home not above twice in a day; to have but one Wife at a time; and going into the Temple, to have three other Priests with him, &c. So *Maimonides* in *Cele Mikdash*, cap. 8.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.]* Upon this occasion God gave some other Precepts

cepts concerning the Priests, who were to wait upon him in his House, and at his Table.

Chapter  
XXI.

Ver. 17. *Speak unto Aaron, saying.*] Having forbidden such Marriages as would have been a dishonour to the Priesthood, had they been permitted, he now forbids any to serve at his Altar, who had the least blemish in his Body; for that would have disparaged his Divine Service.

Verse 17.

*Whoever he be of thy seed.*] Whether High-Priest, or the common Priests.

*In their generations.*] In future Ages, as well as the present.

*That hath any blemish.*] From these general words, the Hebrew Doctors conclude, that not only the particular blemishes (afterward mentioned) made them incapable to minister, but all other whatsoever which appeared in the Body; of which these here named are but a *Specimen* or Example. So *Maimonides* in *Biath Hammikdash*, whose words are, *The blemishes expressed in the Law, are propounded for examples of the rest.* Which they reckon to be in all CXLII. accounting only those, which openly appeared, and not those which were inward in the Kidneys, Bladder, or Bowels; because there are no examples of such in the particulars which here follow. They are divided by the Doctors into *three Classes*. Such as made Beasts unfit to be offered (XXII. 20.) as well as Priests unfit to minister; of which sort they reckon *fifty*. And such as only made Priests incapable to minister: of which sort they reckon *ninety*. And such as only made Men look ill-favouredly; which were but *two*. See *Mr. Selden, Lib. II. de Successione in Pontific. cap. 5.*

*Let him not approach.*] Unto the Altar.

*To offer the bread of his God.*] i. e. To Sacrifice. See v. 6. and III. 2.

Chapter  
XXI.

Ver. 18. *For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish.*] Though never so wise, or pious.

~~~~~  
Verse 18.

*He shall not approach.*] He makes it a standing Law that no Man that had a blemish should come to minister unto him at his Altar. And a reasonable Law it was, approved by Pagans themselves ; for it is the very first qualification which *Plato* requires in him who was to be made a Priest, that he should be *δλόκληρος ἐν ᾧ ᾤσθαι*, &c. *perfect in all his parts, and not a Bastard* ; and that he should be born of honest Parents, who had lived without the blemish of Murder, or any other Impiety, *Lib. VI. de Legibus, p. 759.* And such a Law there was among the ancient *Romans* : *Sacerdos integer sit*, That a Priest should be intire in all his parts. Which *Seneca* mentioning (*IV Controv. 2.*) explains it by the example of *Metellus*, who losing his Eyes, by adventuring to snatch the *Palladium* out of the Flames, when the Temple of *Vesta* was burnt, was denied the Priesthood. For though he had done great Service, which did him great honour, yet their Opinion was, That *Sacerdos non integri corporis, quasi mali ominis res, vitandus est* ; a Priest who wanted any part of his Body, was to be avoided, as a thing that boded ill. For thus it was in Sacrifices, and therefore they thought with much more reason it should be so in the Priests that offered them. See *Dilherrus Disput. Academ. Tom. II. p. 187, &c.*

*A blind man, or a lame.*] Such natural defects, which befall us without, or against our will ; as *Procopius Gazæus* observes, are not to be imputed to us as any fault : and therefore he thinks such Vices in the Mind as answer to these Blemishes in the Body, are here intended by *Moses*. Yet he could not but acknowledge, that if we will follow the literal sense (which no doubt is meant by these words)

it is not becoming to see a Man perform Priestly Offices, who hath any visible blemish in his Body, for instance, *that halts, or cannot walk unless he have one to lead him.* But Moses, he still thinks, had a respect to higher Matters, viz. to all the good qualities that St. Paul requires in a Bishop. And therefore by a *blind* Man he understands, one without knowledge; and by a *lame*, one that walks not uprightly in the ways of God's Commandments. Such accommodations are so easie, that I need not further take notice of them.

[Or he that hath a flat Nose.] In the two first words, *blind*, or *lame*, there was no difficulty: but the word *harum* (which we translate *hath a flat Nose*) is not so plain. Yet the Hebrews generally agree it signifies one, the upper part of whole Nose was so depressed, that the two Eye-brows seemed to meet, and to be but one: as Bochartus observes out of R. Solomon in his *Ganaan, Lib. I. cap. 33. p. 655.*

[Or any thing superfluous.] The Hebrew word *Sarna* signifies any Member disproportionable to the rest: but more especially (as their Doctors take it) *the inequality of those Members that are pairs*: as when one of Man's Eyes, or Ears, or Legs, was bigger than the other.

[Ver. 19. Or a man that is broken-footed.] Though a Man did not halt, yet if his Foot was so broken, that it look'd deformed, he was incapable to minister to the Divine Majesty, because it rendred him contemptible in the Eyes of the People; at least not so graceful, as the Servants of the most High were to be.

Verse 19.

[Or broken-handed.] Any fracture in the Hand made a Man more remarkably unfit than the foregoing blemish; because by this part all the Divine Offices were to be performed.

Ver.

Chapter XXI. Ver. 20. Or crook-backt.] The Hebrew word *Gibben* properly signifies *bunch-backt* : whether the bunch came from the luxation of the back-bone, or from a swelling in the flesh.

Or a dwarf.] Who, besides that he lookt despicably, was not able to reach up to the Altar. The Marginal translation may be justified from the Hebrew, for *dark* in that Language signifies *lean*, or *slender* : but then the meaning must be, one whose flesh was wasted by a *Consumption*. The *Vulgar* took it for one *blear-eyed*. And the LXX. also thought it signified some Disease in the Eyes, if the *Complutensian* Edition be right, where this word is translated ἐνδὸς τῆς ὀφθαλμοῦς. But other Editions leave out the two last words, and then it is uncertain what ἐνδὸς signifies : but most likely some ill-favoured spots or pustles in the Face.

Or that hath a blemish in his eye.] The Hebrew words *toballul beeno* signifies one that hath a confused spot in the Eye. Which is called by the *Chaldee Paraphrasts*, and by the *Talmudists*, *Chiltez* and *Chalazon*, which is the very same with the Greek word Κάλαζα, importing a concretion of a white Humor (like to an *Hailstone*) κατὰ τὸ βλέφαρον, as *Ægineta* speaks, and *Galen* also. See *Bochart*. in his *Hierozyicon*. P. II. Lib. V. cap. 9. But this spot did not make a Priest incapable to minister (as *Selden* observes in the place above mentioned) unless it was a little prominent; which made the blemish more apparent.

Or be scurvy, or scabbed.] One of these words signifies a dry scurf, or scab; the other a purulent.

Or hath his stones broken.] Is bursten, or hath a rupture, as some expound it. The LXX. translate it Μόνοχως; by which *Procopius Gazæus* understands an *Hermophrodite*.

Ver. 21. *No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the Priest, shall come nigh, &c.*] This seems to confirm what was observed before, (v. 17.) that any other blemish, besides these here particularly mentioned, made a Man incapable to officiate at the Altar. And in the first place the Hebrew Doctors reckon five in the Ears, besides the want of them. An Example of which *Josephus* gives in the Story of *Hyrcanus* the High-Priest, whose Ears *Antigonus* cut off, that if he should return again, he might not resume his Office, *Lib. I. de Bello Jud. cap. 11.*

Chapter  
XXI.  
Verle 21.

*He hath a blemish.*] This general repetition, is a farther confirmation that all apparent Blemishes, of the same kind with these here particularly named, excluded them from ministering at the Altar. And there being some of them that were *permanent* or perpetual (as they speak) and others that were *transient*, which remained but for a time; no Man that had a Blemish, though only of the latter sort, was to minister at the Altar, till it was gone.

*He shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.*] i. e. The Offerings made by Fire before-mentioned; which are here plainly represented as the Meat that was served up to his Table. See v. 6. If any of them did presume to offer at the Altar, there were different Effects of their Contumacy; according to the different sorts of their Blemishes; which the Hebrew Doctors divide into three Classes, as I observed v. 17. If any Man having a Blemish of the first sort ministered, it profaned the very Sacrifice which he offered, and he was to be scourged. The second sort did not vitiate the Sacrifice, but the Priest was to undergo the forenamed punishment. The third sort was so inconsiderable, that neither of these Effects followed, upon his ministering who was blemished by them; as

Mr.

Chapter XXI. Mr. Selden observes, *Lib. II. de Success. in Pontif. cap. 5.*  
p. 234.

Ver. 22. *He shall eat of the bread of his God.*] But though such a Priest might not offer any Sacrifice, yet he might eat with his Brethren of that part of the Sacrifices, which was given to them for their portion: which no Man in his Uncleanness might do. Therefore these natural Infirmities were not Legal *Impurities*, but only *Incapacities* (as we speak) which disabled them for their Office.

Here again the Sacrifices are represented, as the Provision made for the Divine Majesty. See v. 6, 21.

*Both of the most holy.*] Such were the *Meat-offerings*, (II. 3. VI. 17.) the *Sin-offerings*, (VI. 25, 26.) and the *Trespass-offerings*, (VII. 1. See XIV. 13.) The *Shew-bread* also was a most holy thing: and all such were to be eaten only by the Males of the Priests Family, in the holy place, XVIII Numb. 9, 10, 11, &c.

*And of the holy.*] Such were the Wave-breast, and the Heave-shoulder of the Peace-offerings, VII. 35. X. 14. and the First-fruits, and the Tythes. But though the Peace-offerings of particular Persons were among the *less holy* things; yet the Peace-offerings of the whole Congregation were *most holy*. See XXIII. 20.

Verse 23. Ver. 23. *Only he shall not go in unto the vail.*] He was not to enter into the Sanctuary, to burn Incense, or to trim the Lamps, &c.

*Nor come nigh unto the Altar.*] No nor go to the Altar of *Burnt-offering*, which was in the Court of the LORD's House: but he was to sit in the *Wood-room*, where he was employed in picking out all the Wood which had any Worms in it, that it might be laid aside,

side, and not carried to the Altar ; as *Maimonides* and others relate. He had also another imployment, See XIII. 2. If any Man were so presumptuous, or so forgetful, as to minister notwithstanding the manifest Blemish which was upon him, he fell under Censure, and was punished according to the degree of his Fault ; as I observed before v. 21. out of *Mr. Selden*, who hath, in the place there mentioned, handled this more accurately, than I thought it needful for me to do.

*That he profane not my Sanctuary.*] That he might not make others think meanly of the Service of God; and consequently of God himself : who would have Men, in their greatest perfection, minister unto him, to preserve in Peoples minds a sense of his most excellent Being, unto whom they ministred. For which reason all the foregoing Prohibitions were given, against marrying such Persons as had been vitiated, &c. and against mourning for the dead, that they might not profane the name of their God, v. 6. by doing as vulgar People did, or making themselves incapable to minister unto God, as they were when they were defiled. And thus *Maimonides* discourses upon this Subject, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 45.* God commanded his Ministers should wear precious Apparel, and that none should be admitted to the Ministry, who had any defect in his Body ; nay, they who were deformed and ill-favoured were excluded ; because the Vulgar do not judge according to Mens true worth or beauty (which lies in the Soul) but according to their outward appearance, in the comeliness of their Bodies, and the richness of their Garments. And therefore the end of all these things was, that God's House might be had in due honour and reverence.

Chapter  
XXII.

*My Sanctuaries.*] This word in the Plural Number, relates to the two parts of the Sanctuary: the Court where the Altar of *Burnt-offering* stood (which was an holy place) and that which was properly called the *Sanctuary*, wherein the Altar of Incense was. Into neither of which, a Priest that had any Blemish might enter, as was said before.

*For I the LORD do sanctifie them.*] I have set apart both those places for my Service; and therefore no Man with a blemish shall be admitted into them, to perform any holy Office there. Yet they might come into the Court, to eat with their Brethren of holy things, but not in their Priestly Garments, which it was not lawful for them to use.

Verse 24. Ver. 24. *And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his Sons, and unto all the-Children of Israel.*] They were all acquainted with these Laws, because they were all concerned the Service of God should be administred acceptably unto him.

## C H A P. XXII.

Verse 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying. ] These Commands that follow, were delivered at the same time with the foregoing; belonging to the same matter. For though the Priests, who had a blemish, might eat of the holy things, yet he would have them know that neither they, nor such as were unblemished, should presume to do it in their Uncleanness.

Ver. 2. *Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, that they separate themselves.*] *Viz.* When they were in their Uncleanness, v. 3. Chapter XXII.

*From the holy things of the Children of Israel.*] Ab-Verse 2.  
stain from eating (v. 3, 4, 12.) of that part of the Sacrifices which belonged to the Priests; but was to be eaten only by such of them as were free from Legal Impurities, VII. 20, 21. Nor were they to eat of the First-fruits which were also their portion, (XVIII Numb. 12, 13.) but they might eat of the Tythes, which were allowed for their constant Sustenance.

*And that they profane not my holy Name.*] This is the very ground of this Prohibition; that they might preserve in their minds a due reverence to the Divine Majesty: unto whom, as they might not approach, so they might not meddle with any thing Consecrated to him, in a state of Legal Impurity. All great Persons are to be approached with a great deal of Ceremony, especially when any are invited to their Table; otherwise they might fall into contempt. And therefore much more was this reverence to be shown to the Divine Majesty, that they might entertain high Apprehensions of him, by abstaining from all things belonging to him, when they were under any pollution.

*In those things which they hallow unto me.*] Which the Children of Israel devoted unto God: For so the foregoing words, and the next Verse explain it.

*I am the LORD.*] The greatest regard is to be paid to my Majesty.

Ver. 3. *Say unto them, whosoever he be of your seed.*] Verse 3. Of the Priests.

*Among your generations.*] In succeeding times.

Chapter XXII. *That goeth unto the holy things.] To eat of them ; as appears from v. 4, 6, 12.*

*Which the Children of Israel hallow unto the LORD.] Offer to him at his Altar.*

*Having his uncleanness upon him.] For which they were to separate themselves, v. 2.*

*That soul shall be cut off from my presence.] Thrust out of the Priests Office ; no more to minister at the Altar ; and then it was the act of a Judge : or cut off from the Land of the Living ; which was done by the Hand of Heaven.*

*I am the LORD.] Who will vindicate my own Honour.*

Verse 4. *Ver. 4. What man soever of the seed of Aaron.] These words of the seed of Aaron include his Daughters, as well as his Sons ; who might eat of some holy things, ( XVIII Numb. 11, 19. ) but not in their Unclean-ness.*

*Is a leper, or hath a running issue. ] There are eleven Fountains of Uncleaness (as the Hebrews speak ) two of which are these here mentioned ; as appears from XIII. 3. XV. 2.*

*He shall not eat of the holy things until he be clean.] See XIV. 2. XV. 13.*

*And whoso toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goes from him. ] These were two other Fountains of Uncleaness, XI. 31, 32, &c. XV. 16.*

Verse 5. *Ver. 5. Or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean.] See XI. 24, &c.*

*Or a man of whom he may take uncleanness.] XV. 7.*

*Whatsoever uncleanness he hath. ] Suppose the Leprosie, XIII. 45. These are two such Fountains of Uncleaness as the former.*

Ver. 6. *The soul which hath touched any such, shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat, &c.]* So the Law was in the forenamed Cases; as appears by the places above-mentioned. Chapter XXII.  
Verse 6.

Ver. 7. *And when the Sun is down, he shall be clean.]* Having washed his flesh with water. Verse 7.

*And shall afterward eat of the holy things, because it is his food.]* God was so gracious as not to keep a Priest any longer in a state wherein he should want his necessary, or comfortable Sustainance.

Ver. 8. *That which dieth of it self, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat, to defile himself therewith.]* This was forbidden before to all the Israelites, XVII. 15. but made a Priest no longer unclean than an ordinary Man, because of the foregoing reason. Verse 8.

*I am the L O R D.]* Who will have my Ministers pure from all such pollutions. The remainder of which were the uncleanness of the Water of Separation, as *Maimonides* speaks, XIX. 21. and of the great Sacrifice of Expiation, XVI. 28. and of a menstruous Woman, XV. 9. and of a Woman in Child-bed, XII. 2. But nothing made Men so unclean, as the dead Body of a Man; which defiled not only him that touched it, for seven days, but all that came into the House, and every thing that was in the House where he died, XIX *Numb.* 11. 14. which was the reason of the foregoing Law, that the High-Priest should not go in to the dead Body of his Father or Mother; nor any inferiour Priest be defiled for any, but their near Relations, XXI. 1, 2, 11.

Ver. 9. *They shall therefore keep mine Ordinance.]* Observe this Constitution; because I, who am their LORD, make it. Verse 9.

Chapter XXII. *Leſt they bear ſin for it.]* Be puniſhed, if they break it.

*And die therefore.]* As *Nadab* and *Abihu* did; who preſumed to break another Law about holy things.

*If they profane it.]* By eating of the holy things in their Uncleannefs.

*I the LORD do ſanctifie them.]* Separate them to my Service: and by ſuch Conſtitutions teach them carefully to avoid all pollutions.

Verſe 10. Ver. 10. *There ſhall no ſtranger eat of the holy thing.]* The *holy thing* here mentioned, is that before-named, X. 14. and by a *Stranger* he doth not mean one of another Nation, but one that is not of the Seed of *Aaron*, or is not one of his Family. For the word in the Hebrew is not *Nechar*, which properly ſignifies ſuch a Stranger as is not an *Israelite*; but *Zar*, which ſignifies any one to whom a thing doth not belong; as holy things did not to thoſe, who were not at leaſt part of the Priests Family, though not of his Race. For that ſuch might eat of them who were not of their Race, provided they belonged to them as a part of their Family, appears from the next Verſe.

*A ſojourner of the Priest.]* Who boards with him (as we now ſpeak) or dwells in a part of his Houſe as ſome underſtand it) but hath a diſtinct Family.

*Or an hired ſervant.]* Such were thoſe who ſerved by the day, (XIX. 13.) or for a certain time: and after that might diſpoſe of themſelves as they pleaſed.

*Shall not eat of the holy thing.]* None of theſe might eat of the Priests portion, (X. 14. XVIII Numb. 11.) becauſe they were not Members of his Family.

Ver.

Ver. 11. *But if the Priest buy any soul (i.e. Person) with his money.*] There were those of their own Nation, who by their Poverty were compelled to sell themselves, or their Children, (XXV. 39.) and others they bought of other Nations, (v. 44, 45, &c.) who becoming Profelytes to the Jews Religion, were permitted to eat of the Priest's Meat, because they became part of his Family. Chapter XXII. Verse 11.

*And he that is born in his house, &c.*] They that were born of such purchased Servants were their Masters Goods; and such a part of their Family, that they left them to their Children who succeeded them. And therefore they also were allowed to eat of the Meat of the Priest.

Ver. 12. *If a Priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger.*] Unto one that is not of the Family of the Priests. Verse 12.

*She may not eat of an offering of the holy things.*] She lost her right to eat of those holy things, which she did partake of while she remained a part of her Father's Family. For that intitled Persons to this Priviledge; insomuch that a Priest, taking a Wife out of another Family, she might eat of them, because she was one with him, and therefore had more right than a Servant. But for the same reason a Priest's Daughter married to a Stranger, might not eat of them, because she was gone out of his into another Family.

Ver. 13. *But if the Priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child.*] If she had any Children, they and she made another Family: and they being begotten by a Father, who was not a Priest, had no right to eat of the Priest's meat. But if she was left without Children, then she was accounted still one of her Father's Family; provided she returned (as it follows) to live with him. Verse 13.

*And*

Chapter  
XXII.

*And is returned to her fathers house, as in her youth.]*  
To be a part of his Family, as she was before she married, X. 14.

*She shall eat of her fathers meat.]* Have the same privilege she had when she was a Virgin.

*But there shall no stranger eat thereof.]* This seems, as I said, particularly to relate unto her Children, if she had any ; who being begotten by one of another Family, were lookt upon as *Strangers*. See v. 10.

Verse 14. Ver. 14. *And if a man.]* Who hath no right to them.

*Eat of the holy thing unwittingly.]* Not knowing it to be an holy thing.

*Then he shall put the fifth part thereof unto it.]* Besides his Sacrifice which he was bound to offer for his Trespas. See V. 15.

*And shall give it unto the Priest, with the holy thing.]* He could not give the Priest the holy thing, which he had eaten : but the meaning is, that he should make satisfaction to the Priest for the Damage done to him, by paying him the true worth of the thing, and the fifth part more of its value. See V. 16.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And they shall not profane the holy things of the Children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD.]*

This seems to refer to the Persons before-named ; none of which should presume to profane Sacred things, by eating them, when they did not belong to them. The Priests seem also to be concerned in it, who were not to suffer them to eat such holy things, as it follows in the next Verse. Or, if it intirely relate to the Priests, the meaning is, they should not profane holy things, by eating them in their uncleanness, v. 9. And one reason was, because the Children of *Israel*, whose Offerings these were, might be discouraged from bringing them to the *L O R D*, when they saw them so profaned.

Ver.

Ver. 16. *Or suffer them.*] i. e. The People. To bear the iniquity of trespass, &c.] To fall under the punishment which God will inflict for their Trespas, in eating things which do not appertain to them. Verse 16 The Marginal Translation refers this also wholly to the Priests, in this manner, *Or, lade themselves with the iniquity of Trespas in their eating holy things; viz. in their Uncleanness, and with such Persons (it may be added) as ought not to eat of them.*

*For I the LORD do sanctifie them.*] These words seem to justify this last Interpretation. See v. 9.

Ver. 17. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] The following Laws, no doubt, were delivered at the same time with the former; because they still concern the same matter. Verse 17.

Ver. 18. *Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the Children of Israel.*] For they were all concerned in the perfection of the Sacrifices, as they were in the perfection of the Priests that offered them. See XXI. 24. Verse 18.

*And say unto them, whosoever he be.*] The Hebrew Doctors say, that the phrase *isch, isch*, (*Man, Man*, i. e. any Man) is here used, as it was XVIII. 6. to show that Gentiles are comprehended under this Law, as well as Jews; as Mr. Selden observes out of the *Gemara Babylon, Tit. Cholin.* See *Lib. III. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 4. p. 289.*

*Of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel.*] They understand by *strangers in Israel*, such as they called *Profelytes of the Gate*; who were not Circumcised, but had renounced Idolatry, and joyned themselves to the God of Israel. *R. Levi ben Gersom* takes perfect Profelytes to be here meant (whom they called *Profelytes of Righteousness*) yet not excluding the other.

Chapter  
XXII.

*That will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his free-will-offerings.] See VII. 16.*

*Which they will offer unto the LORD for a Burnt-offering.] If a Gentile brought a Peace-offering to the LORD, it was offered as a Burnt-offering; and no Meat-offering was permitted to be offered with it, as Maimonides observes. See Selden in the place before-named; and v. 25. of this Chapter. And Dr. Lightfoot gives a large account of it in his Temple Service, chap. 8. sect. 4.*

Verse 19. Ver. 19. *Ye shall offer at your own will.]* So these words are commonly understood; that the Sacrifices, both of Jew and Gentile, should be spontaneous, as well as without blemish: though they will bear another sense, as I observed Chap. I. v. 3.

*A male without blemish, of the beeves, and of the sheep, and of the goats.] See Chap. I. v. 3, 10.* All Burnt-offerings were to be Males; though Peace-offerings might be Females, III. 1, 6. and so might Sin-offerings also, IV. 32. but all without blemish. For as God accepted only some kind of Creatures, (viz. Beeves, Sheep, and Goats, and no other of the Herd) so he would have a choice to be made out of them, of the very best; as had been often before directed.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer.]* This general Rule is here repeated, because he is going to specify what Creatures they should account blemished.

*For it shall not be acceptable for you.]* This seems to justify the Exposition which I said might be given of that phrase in the foregoing Verse, *at your own will; or for your acceptance.* See upon I. 3.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *And whosoever offereth a Sacrifice of Peace-offerings unto the LORD.]* Which were either to obtain blessings, or to give thanks for them when they were obtained.

To

*To accomplish his vow.*] It was usual to make such Vows, for procuring from God what they desired, when they undertook a Journey, or went to Sea, or were sick, or in any danger, &c. An example of which we have in I *Jonah* 16. where we read the Mariners in a Storm offered a Sacrifice to the LORD, and made Vows: i. e. they vowed a Sacrifice to God, (for they could not Sacrifice on Ship-board) when he had brought them to a safe Port. And so *Cicero* speaks of certain Mariners, who being tossed in a Tempest, vowed, if they gained their Haven, *Ei Deo, qui ibi esset, se vitulum immolatu*ros, They would offer a Calf to the God of that place. And *Homer* in like manner brings in the Mother of *Telemachus*, vowing perfect Hecatombs unto all the Gods, if she might obtain her desire, *Odyss.* XVII. v. 59.

*Or a free-will-offering.*] This also was a *Peace-offering* for obtaining Blessings: not when they were in distress, I suppose, but in general to procure God's favour to them and theirs.

*In Beeves, or Sheep.*] And likewise *Goats*: for all these were allowed in *Peace-offerings*, III. 1, 6, 12.

*It shall be perfect, to be accepted.*] That was accounted perfect, which wanted none of its parts, nor had any defect in any of them. The Heathen themselves did not think any other would be accepted, and therefore made a careful choice of their Sacrifices; as appears by those words of *Virgil*, *Lib. IV. Æneid.* v. 57.

———*Maſtant lectas de more bidentes.*

Which he calls elsewhere *eximij*, singled out as most excellent. *Lib. IV. Georg.* v. 550.

*Quatuor eximios præſtanti corpore tauros.*

Chapter  
XXII.

And that they might be such, there was *probatio victimarum*, a proof made of Sacrifices, as *Pliny* speaks, *Lib. VIII. cap. 45.* where he saith such as were lame, or had one leg shorter than the other, were rejected. Which *probation* was to be made by those that brought the Sacrifices; but if they did not do their duty, the Priest upon examination refused to admit them to be offered.

*There shall be no blemish therein.* ] This is an explication of what he means by *perfect*. Which *Solon* (who seems to have taken the Rites of Religion from *Moses*) called Ἀελλῆ: in the explication of which word, *Hesychius*, after several other expressions, concludes with this ὁ μήτε πλεονάζων μήτε δεῶν τι τῷ σώματι, which neither hath any part more or less than it should have. *Julius Pollux* (who reports this of *Solon*) hath a great number of other words to express the perfection required in Sacrifices, which were to be ἄγνια, ἄτομα, ὁλόκληρα, ὕγιᾶ, ἄπηρα, παμμελῆ, ἀξίμελῆ, μὴ κολλοῦσά, μὴδὲ ἔμπηρα, μὴδὲ ἠκρωσινευόμενα, μὴδὲ διάσπορα, *Lib. I. cap. 1.* some of which are of the same signification, and serve only to show how compleat their Sacrifices were to be.

Verse 22. Ver. 22. *Blind, or broken, &c.* ] In this and the following Verses he mentions XII blemishes, which render any Beast unfit for Sacrifice. And the first is *blind*; under which the *Hebrews* comprehend that which the *Latins* call *Cocles*, a Beast that hath but *one* eye.

*Or broken.* ] In the Bones of the Thighs, or the Legs.

*Or maimed.* ] Most take it for that which the *Latins* call *mutilum*, that which lacketh any part. The *LXX.* took it more particularly for that which had its Tongue cut out. The *Hebrew* Doctors for that whose

whose Eye-brows or Lips were slit, or cut off. Which Chapter is nearer to the Hebrew word *charuts* than the *Vulgar*, XXII. which translates it only a *Scar*.

*Or having a wen.*] The Hebrews generally understand by the word *jabbeth*, that which the Latins call *Verruca*, a *Wart*, or hard Knob rising in the flesh: which is better than the *Vulgar*, who translates it *papulas*, which properly signifies *Pimples*, *Pushes*, or *Wheals*. But I think our Translation cannot be mended; a *Wen* being a more manifest deformity, and more common in Beasts than the other.

*Or Scurvy.*] This is that which the Greeks call *ῥιζα*, the *Itch*.

*Or scabbed.*] Some take this word to signify the same with the Latin *impetigo*, i. e. a *Ring-worm* or *Tetter*, which spreads in the skin with a dry Scab: though others take it for that which they call *Porriigo*, for which I know no English word, unless it be the *mangy*. The Hebrews take it for the *Porriigo Ægyptiaca*, as *Bochart* observes, a Scabby Disease of this kind frequent among the *Egyptians*.

*Ye shall not offer these unto the LORD.*] Not so much as present them to be offered in Sacrifice.

*Nor make an offering by fire of them upon the Altar unto the LORD.*] Much less burn them upon the Altar, for the LORD will not accept such Sacrifices.

Ver. 23. *Either a Bullock or a Lamb that hath any thing superfluous.*] This word we had before (which we translate *superfluous*) XXI. 18. but it properly signifies the inequality and disproportion that there is between those parts that are pairs, as the Eyes or Legs; and particularly when one of them exceeds its just bigness: *ex. gr.* when one Leg is longer than it should be.

Or

Chapter XXII. *Or lacking in his parts.*] This word signifies just the quite contrary to the other; when one part is less and more contracted than it should be: one Leg supposed shorter than ordinary. So all the Hebrews understand these words; particularly *Onkelos* and *Jonathan*.

*That mayest thou offer for a free-will-offering.*] A very learned Person of our own takes these words for an Exception to the foregoing general Rule; that such defects as these two should not hinder the acceptation of a Beast for a *Free-will-offering*, though not for a *Vow*. And it must be acknowledged that is the most plain and simple sense. But the Jews, as he observes, particularly *R. Solomon Jarchi*, expound them otherwise; and will not have this *Offering* to signify the Sacrifice of such things at the Altar, but the giving them to the Priest for some Sacred use; to be sold, for instance, for the reparation of the Temple, for which they were accepted. See *Dr. Owtram, Lib. I. de Sacrificiis, cap. 9. n. 2.*

*But for a vow, it shall not be accepted.*] Free-will-offerings were much different from Vows, there being no obligation upon them to offer the former, as there was to offer the latter: and a less perfect Creature would be accepted in the one case, though not in the other.

Verse 24. Ver. 24. *Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut.*] That is, as the Hebrews interpret it (and so do the LXX. and the Vulgar) any Beast whose Testicles were *compressed* or *bruised*, &c. For these *four* ways they used to *castrate* a Lamb (for instance) and make it a Wether: and so they did with Kids and Calves, as *Bochart* observes out of *Aristotle* and others, in his *Hierozoicon*, P. I. Lib. II. cap. 46.

Neither

*Neither shall you make any offering thereof in your land.]* The word *Offering* is not in the Hebrew : and this passage may be thus exactly translated, *Neither in your Land shall ye make, or do.* So the LXX. the sense of which the *Vulgar* expresses by adding the word *this*, i. e. the fore-named *castration*, either by compression, or contusion, or any other way. For *Josephus* saith it was unlawful among them to geld any Creature; which was prohibited, to keep them from doing so with Men, which they were taught to be abominable. And these words suggested as much, being thus translated, *Neither in your Land shall it be done.* See *Selden, Lib. VII. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 3. p. 799.*

Ver. 25. *Neither from a strangers hand.]* By *ben-Nechar*, the Son of a Stranger (as it is in the Hebrew) who is called (XXV. 47.) a *Stranger and Sojourner*, (*viz.* a Gentile that dwelt among them) is meant a pious Man of another Nation, who had renounced Idolatry, and abstained from Blood, and observed the rest of the Precepts of the Sons of *Noah* (as they called them) but was not Circumcised, which would have obliged him to the whole Law of *Moses*. Such Persons, being worshippers of the true God, were permitted to bring him Sacrifices to be offered at his Altar. See *Grotius, Lib. I. de Jure Belli & Pacis, cap. I. sect. 16. n. 3.*

*Shall ye offer the bread of your God from any of these.]* Some have taken these words, as if no Sacrifice was to be accepted from a Gentile, but only Money, with which the Priest might buy a Sacrifice, and offer it for him. But this is confuted by v. 18. and here it is evident, he only forbids them to accept of any Sacrifice which had the fore-named blemishes, from a Gentile. Who might think them not unacceptable, because the Gentiles made no scruple to offer such as these last mentioned

Chapter XXII. mentioned to their Gods ; though their Laws, in some places, were against it. *The Bread of your God* : The Hebrews understand hereby to be meant only *Burnt-offerings* ; which *Maimonides* saith were accepted from a Gentile, even *Burnt-offerings* of Birds, though he had not yet renounced Idolatry. But they were not to accept from him *Peace-offerings* or *Meat-offerings*, or Sacrifices for *Sins of Ignorance* (IV. 27.) or *Trespass-offerings* (mentioned VI. 6. ) nor was a *Burnt-offering* to be accepted, unless it was a *Free-will-offering*, or a *Vow*, as Mr *Selden* observes, *Lib. III. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 4.* But if he brought such spontaneous Offerings as had the fore-mentioned blemishes, the Priest was to reject them (though the Gentiles might say they were such as had been accepted by his Gods) or else he was to be scourged. So this Law is briefly expounded by the Jews when they reckon it up among their Precepts, that *a defective Sacrifice is not to be accepted, no not from the hand of a Gentile*, as he observes in the same Book, *cap. 7.* where he discourses at large on this Subject. And it need not seem strange a Gentile should bring any such Sacrifices (when their Laws, as I observed before, required a choice to be made) for they were not so curious in their choice, as the Hebrews ; but as *Tertullian* upbraids them sacrificed *enecta, tabidosa, & scabiosa*, *Apolog. adv. Gentes, cap. 13.* Which the better sort of People perhaps did not offer, but the Vulgar did : and the Priests made no scruple to accept them.

*Because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them.*] The word *corruption* seems particularly to relate unto the fore-mentioned *castration* : for it signifies such a Corruption as is the destruction of any Member. See *Bochart* in his *Hierozyicon*, p. 2. *Lib. V. cap. 4.* And *blemishes* relate to other defects, which made them unacceptable.

unacceptable. *Twelve* of which, as I said, are here mentioned; but the Hebrews look upon them only as Examples and Specimens of other the like defects; which they make in all to be *fifty*, as I observed before out of *Selden, Lib. II. de Success. ad Pontific. cap. 5.* *Maimonides* gives us a Catalogue of them in his Treatise of *Entrance into the Sanctuary, cap. 7.* but to make up that full number, he is constrained to add these three, which have no example among the XII. here mentioned, *viz. such as tremble by age, or by some disease, or are torn by wild Beasts.*

Ver. 26. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.]* Verse 26. These Laws following being of the same nature, were in all likelihood delivered at the same time with the foregoing.

Ver. 27. *And when a Bullock, or Sheep, or Goat is brought forth.]* Verse 27. These were the only Beasts that were allowed to be sacrificed, *v. 19.*

*Then it shall be seven days under the dam, and from the eighth day and thenceforth, it shall be accepted for an offering, &c.]* They were not fit for Food when they were not seven days old, and therefore not for Sacrifice; which was the *Bread* or Food of God, as it is called *v. 25.* But this hath been sufficiently explained before *XXII Exod. 30.* I shall only add, that I have since observed that *P. Cuneus* hath briefly expressed the sense of *Maimonides*, which I there represented, (*Lib. III. de Republ. Hebræor. cap. 5.*) and that the Gentiles were so far from offering Creatures so young, that they thought them fittest for Sacrifice, when they were two years old; as appears from the words of *Virgil* before-mentioned,

———*Maestant lactas de more bidentes.*

Chapter where *Servius* saith that *bidentes* were so called, because they were *biennes*, two years of age ; for it was not lawful to Sacrifice those that were younger , nor those that were older.

Verse 28. Ver. 28. *And whether it be Cow, or Ewe, ye shall not kill it, and her young both in one day.*] Lest the young one, saith *Maimonides*, should happen to be killed before the Dam, which would have given the greatest grief to her, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 48.* Any thing that lookt like Cruelty therefore, was by this Law banished from among them ; for they might not so much as kill both the Young and the Dam on the same day, to offer them to God himself ; of which he is here speaking.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *And when ye will offer a Sacrifice of Thanksgiving unto the LORD.*] He had mentioned *Free-will-offerings* and *Vows* before v. 21. and now briefly touches upon the third sort of *Peace-offerings*. See VII. 15, 16.

*Offer it at your own will.*] Male or Female ; of the Herd, or of the Flock, III. 1, 7, 12. Or the meaning may be (as hath been often said) *He shall offer it in such a manner, as that it be accepted.* See I. 3.

Verse 30. Ver. 30. *On the same day it shall be eaten, &c.*] See VII. 15.

Verse 31. Ver. 31. *Therefore shall ye keep my Commandments, and do them, &c.*] Because he had said before v. 30. and now repeats it again in the conclusion of this Verse, *I am the LORD.* To whom they owed obedience ; especially when he required they should reverently use all holy things.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *Neither shall ye profane my holy Name.*] This may refer either to what goes before, (that they should not make him and his Service contemptible, by offering such things as were defective, &c. ) or, be taken

ken as a Precept by it self. And then the Name of God was profaned *three* ways, (as Mr. Selden observes) besides the most grievous of all, by Blasphemy. Either when a Man, for fear of death, violated the Divine Law; or when he contemptuously and wantonly broke any Precept; or when a Man of great note, for Knowledge and Piety gave a Scandal to others by doing such things, as were not perhaps directly against the Law, yet made him lose all his Authority. See *Lib. II. de Jure Nat. & Gent. juxta Disc. Hebr. cap. 10.* Chapter XXII.

*But I will be hallowed among the Children of Israel.]* Either by the observation of his Laws, or by punishing those who transgressed them: For so this phrase is used, X. 3.

*I am the LORD which hallow you.]* Have separated you to my self, as a special People, from all others, by Laws different from theirs, and more excellent.

Ver. 33. *That brought you out of the Land of Egypt, to be your God.]* And moreover, distinguished you from all others, by singular Benefits: particularly by delivering you from the most grievous Slavery, that I might make you a happy People. Verse 33.

*I am the LORD.]* When you remember my benefits, remember I am your Sovereign, who expect your Obedience.

Verſe 1. Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD ſpoke unto Moſes, ſaying.] All the Laws in this Chapter were delivered at one time, not long after the former.

Verſe 2. Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Iſrael.*] Who were highly concerned to obſerve all the Solemnities enjoined in this Chapter, in ſuch a manner as God required.

*And ſay unto them, concerning the Feaſts of the LORD.*] It hath been anciently obſerved, that φιλόγεστοι οἱ Σύροι, the Syrians were great lovers of Feaſts. Which made it the more reaſonable (if they were ſo in Moſes his days) that the Iſraelites, who were to be their Neighbours in the Land of Canaan, ſhould have ſo many Feaſts appointed them, weekly, monthly, and yearly; all in honour of their God. From whence they are called *Feaſts of the LORD*. But this word MOED, which we tranſlate a *Feaſt*, properly ſignifies an *Assembly*. And ſo Mr. Thorndike would have it here tranſlated; becauſe the name of *Feaſts* is proper to thoſe Solemnities which are to be celebrated with joy and chearfulneſs: whereas under this general word *Moed* is comprehended the Day of Atonement, which is one of the *Aſſemblies* here named, v. 27. but was no *Feaſt*; being to be obſerved with the greateſt Humiliation and Affliction that could be expreſſed. He therefore exactly tranſlates theſe words in this manner, *The Aſſemblies of the LORD* (for the word *concerning* is not in the Hebrew) *which ye ſhall proclaim for holy Convocations, theſe are my Aſſemblies.* See *Religious Aſſemblies*, Chap. II. All that can be ſaid for our Tranſlation is, That the Day of Atonement being a  
Day

Day of Rest from all Labour, it may go under the Name of a *Feast*, in opposition to working days.

Chapter  
XXIII.

*Which ye shall proclaim.]* Or *call*, by the sound of the Trumpet, which the Priests were to blow upon these days, X Numb. 10.

*To be holy Convocations.]* The same Hebrew (*Mikra*) which here signifies a *Convocation*, signifies also *reading*, VIII Nebem. 8. For on these days they were called to Assemble together to hear the Law read to them, as well as to offer Sacrifice, and make their Prayers to God, with Thanksgivings for his Benefits.

*Even these are my Feasts.]* Or *my Assemblies*, as I said before: the first of which was the Sabbath, then the Passover, Pentecost, the beginning of the New Year, the Day of Atonement, and the Feast of Tabernacles: which are all contained under the general word *Moed*, and none besides.

Ver. 3. *Six days shall work be done.]* They were allowed all these for any sort of business wherein they pleased to employ themselves.

*But the seventh day is the sabbath of rest.]* See XX Exod. 9, 10. XXXI. 15. This was the greatest of all Solemnities appointed for Assemblies, returning once every week; and therefore is set in the head of all the rest; from which it seems to be distinguished, v. 37, 38. And accordingly in the next Verse, having here mentioned this as a day by it self, he begins to reckon the *Feasts* or *Assemblies* of the LORD. And the reason why this day was made a *Sabbath of Rest*, was, because God himself then rested from his Works. In memory of which they were to keep this Day free from all Labour, that the belief of the Creation of the World might be fixed in their Minds; or, as *Maimonides* phrases it, (*More Nevoch. P. II. cap. 113.*) *A belief that nothing*

Chapter XXIII. *nothing is cœvous with God.* Whence that saying of theirs (mentioned by *Aben-Ezra*) *whosoever doth any work upon the Sabbath-day, denies the work of the Creation.*

*Ye shall do no work therein.]* They were commanded so to rest on this day from all bodily labour, as not to kindle a fire, to dress the meat they eat upon it : which is not required upon any other day, but only this and the great Day of Expiation, ( *v. 28, 30.* ) Concerning these two days alone it is said, *Thou shalt do no work upon it* : but of the days of other Assemblies, no more is said but this, *Thou shalt do no servile work therein*, *v. 7, 8, &c.* that is, only such work as they were wont to put their Slaves to do, was prohibited. For though they might not bake, nor boil their Meat on the Sabbath-day, *XVI Exod. 23.* nor on the day of Expiation, *v. 28.* of this Chapter ; yet on other Solemn days they might make provision for their Tables, *XII Exod. 16.* where *Aben-Ezra* notes of none of the solemn Assemblies, besides the Sabbath and the day of Atonement, it is said **NO MANNER OF WORK** : only of the Passover he saith it, and addeth an exception of the Meat of the Soul ; that is, what was requisite for the Sustainance of Nature. As our Mr. *Thorndike* observes, in the place before quoted.

*It is the Sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.]* To be kept holy in honour of the LORD, by every man whosoever he dwelt : For they had Synagogues for Worship in all their Towns ; though most of the other Assemblies could be held only in the place where the Sanctuary, and afterwards the Temple was, whither all their Males went up thrice a year at the great Festivals. *Aben-Ezra* therefore thus glosses upon these words, **IN ALL YOUR DWELLINGS,**

LINGS, in your Land and out of your Land ; at home and upon the way. To show that the Command XXXV Exod. 3. (*You shall kindle no fire throughout your habitation upon the Sabbath-day*) was to be observed not only whilst they lived upon Manna in the Wilderness (when God gave them a double portion on the sixth day, that they might prepare it against the Sabbath, XVI Exod. 5.29.) but in all places, where-soever they dwelt afterwards.

Ver. 4. *These are Feasts of the LORD.* ] Now follow the Solemn Assemblies which are to be kept by this Ordinance of mine ; besides that of the Seventh day, which was celebrated from the beginning.

This looks like a *Title* to all that insues.

*Even for holy Convocations.* Solemn Mettings of the People, who were called together to celebrate the Mercies of God with Sacrifices of Thanksgiving and Publick Rejoycings. Such there were in all Nations, who had their *παιγνίστους* (as the Greeks called them) *general Assemblies* of all the Country, to do honour to their Gods. As in Egypt we are told by *Herodotus*, Lib. II. cap. 59. they did once a year *παιγνίστειν* in honour of *Isis*, *Mars* and *Diana*. The like was in other Nations, as every body knows.

Dr. *Hammond* hath observed something concerning this phrase *holy Convocations*, upon XX S. Matth. not. C.

*Which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.* ] Or in their appointed times : which here follow.

Ver. 5. *On the fourteenth day of the first month.* ] Verse 5. See XII Exod. 18.

*At even.* ] See XII Exod. 6.

*Is the LORDs Passover.* ] See XII Exod. 27.

Chapter Ver. 6. *And on the fifteenth day of the same month,*  
 XXIII. *is the Feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD, &c.]*  
 ~~~~~ That is, then the seven days of eating unleavened  
 Verse 6. Bread were to begin, XII Exod. 15.

*Seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.]* See XII Exod. 19, 20.

Verse 7. Ver. 7. *On the first day ye shall have an holy Convocation.* XII Exod. 16.

*Ye shall do no servile work therein.]* Such days as these were not observed so scrupulously as the seventh day of every week, on which (as I observed before) they might not boil nor bake, *i. e.* prepare their Meat; which on this day was allowed, as appears from the place last named in *Exodus*. Nor might they stir out of their place, *i. e.* take a Journey on the *Sabbath*, XVI Exod. 29. but on this day they might: As appears from XVI *Dent.* 7. where having sacrificed the Passover, and eaten it on the fourteenth day at Even, they have leave given them to go home the next Morning, which was the first day of unleavened Bread. For on this very day, betimes in the morning, they came out of *Egypt*, and travelled from *Rameses* to *Succoth*. By *servile work* therefore we are to understand their ordinary Labour on other days, from which both they and their Servants were to abstain on this day. Which it was the custom of all Nations to forbear, upon such great Solemnities, as *Strabo* informs us *Lib. X.* where he saith, Κοινὸν τὸ τοῦ καὶ τῶν Ἑλλήνων καὶ Βαρβάρων ὅτι, τὸ τὰς ἑορταῖς μετ' ἀνευσεως ἐργασίας ποιῆσαι. *This is common both to Greeks and Barbarians, to keep their holy days, with a festival remission of their labours.*

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And ye shall offer an offering made by fire seven days unto the LORD.]* These were not merely idle times, but days for Divine Service; about which there  
 is

is a particular direction given afterwards, XXVIII Numb. from the 19<sup>th</sup> Verſe to the 25<sup>th</sup>, where the Sacrifices for every one of the ſeven days are preſcribed. And though there is no mention of any particular work of the Moral Service of God upon theſe days (no more than there is of that Sanctification of the *Sabbath-day*) yet the Jews were not ſo blind, but that they were able to perceive the Spiritual Service of God, by Prayers, and Praises, and hearing the Law, and meditating upon God's works, was required on theſe days, eſpecially on the *Sabbath*: which appears from *Joſephus*, and *Philo*, and divers others of their later Writers.

*In the ſeventh day is an holy Convocation.] XII Exod. 16.*

*Ye ſhall do no ſervile work therein.]* It was to be obſerved as the firſt day of the ſeven; that the Feaſt might conclude as it began.

*Ver. 9. And the LORD ſpoke unto Moſes, ſaying.] Verſe 9.* Though the following Command could not be yet practiſed; yet he would have them take a particular notice of it, as no leſs ſolemnly enjoyned than the foregoing.

*Ver. 10. Speak unto the Children of Iſrael.] They Verſe 10.* being all concerned in this Precept.

*And ſay unto them, when ye be come into the Land which I give unto you.]* In the Wilderneſs they ſowed no Corn, and therefore could not be obliged by this Precept till they came to *Canaan*: nay, till they had driven out the old Inhabitants, and God had given them reſt in the Land of Promise, as *Moſes* himſelf ſeems to expound it, XII *Dent. 10, 11.*

*And ſhall reap the harveſt thereof.]* Begin to reap it, as it is explained, XVI *Dent. 9.*

Chapter  
XXIII.

*Then ye shall bring a Sheaf.*] Or an *handful*, as it is translated in the Margin of our Bibles. And there was the very same custom among the Heathen, to bring *δεῦμα*, an handful of the new Corn, to be offered to their Gods, as *Diodorus Siculus* saith the practice was among the *Egyptians*.

*Of the First-fruits.*] There were several things comprehended under the name of *First-fruits*, which are commanded to be offered unto God, XXIII *Exod.* 19. The *Greeks* have accurately distinguished them by proper and peculiar Names. *Πρωτότοκα* were the First-born of Men or of Cattle mentioned XIII *Exod.* Then *Πρωτογενήματα* were the *first Corn* that was ripe, or the *first fruit* of Trees, which they brought from the Field, or from their Plantations, before they eat any themselves. And then *Ἀπαρχαί* (which the Hebrews call *Terumoth*, or *Trumoth*) were the First-fruits of their Wine and Oil (XVIII *Numb.* 12.) and the first Loaves or Cakes made of their Wheat, mentioned below v. 17. See there.

*Of your harvest.*] Of Barley-harvest, which began at the *Passover*, when they offered the First-fruits here mentioned; as Wheat-harvest began at *Pentecost*, when they offered the First-fruits mentioned v. 17, as at the Feast of *Tabernacles* those of the Vine, and other Fruit-trees were brought and offered. And so much weight was laid on this, and there were so many of them, and such care taken of their payment, because this was held by all Mankind as a principal part of Religion, to make this early Acknowledgment to God for his Goodness. Insomuch, that they who offered no First-fruits were lookt upon as Atheists. So *Porphyry*, *Lib.* 3. περὶ Ἀποχῆς, sect. 78. And indeed this was a practice derived from the beginning of the World, IV *Gen.* 3, 4. *Aristotle* himself testifies as much, when

when he saith *Lib. VIII. ad Nichomachum*, Αἱ ἀρχαὶ τῶν θυσιῶν καὶ συνόδων, &c. *The ancient Sacrifices and Assemblies were after the carrying in the Harvest, when they offered the First-fruits, μάλιστα γὰρ ἐν τέτοις ἐχόλαζον τοῖς κατεσθίον, for they chiefly relaxed themselves at those Seasons.*

[*Unto the Priest.*] Who offered part of it to God, and had the rest himself. For thus the Jews describe the gathering and offering of them. On the Evening of the first day of the Passover-week, some were ordered by the *Sanhedrim* to take Sickles and Baskets, &c. and go out when it was dark (having a great Company with them) and cut a Sheaf of Corn; which they brought into the Court of God's House, and parcht it, (as may be gathered from the *second* Chapter of this Book, 14, 15, 16.) and having ground it, they sifted it often (no less than *thirteen* times) till it was very fine flour. After which they took out a Tenth-deal (an *Omer*, which was the tenth part of an *Ephab*) and brought it to the Priest, who took out an handful, and put it on the Altar with Oil and Frankincense; and the remainder he had for himself. See Dr. *Lightfoot* in his *Temple Service*, Chap. XIV. sect. 2. Dr. *Owtram* de *Sacrificiis*, Lib. I. cap. 8. n. 6. And J. *Wagenseil* upon *Sota*, cap. 2. Annot. II.

Ver. II. And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD.] Verse II. They did not offer the Corn green in the Ears (as I observed in the foregoing Verse) but parcht, dried, ground, and searfed, and then they waved a Tenth-deal of the Flour, which came from the Sheaf, as a present to the LORD of the whole Earth.

- *To be accepted for you.*] To procure God's Blessing upon the rest of the Harvest; and that they might have liberty to use the Corn it produced: which it was not lawful for them to do, till the First-fruits were given to God.

Chapter  
XXIII.

*On the morrow after the Sabbath the Priest shall wave it.*] We are not to understand by the Sabbath the Seventh days Rest, which was the Opinion of the Sadducees, as *R. Levi ben Gersom* tells (upon the fifth of *Joshua*) but the day here mentioned *v. 7.* which was a kind of Sabbath, because no Servile work might be done therein. And therefore this *morrow after the Sabbath* was the sixteenth day of *Nisan*, or the next day to the first of Unleavened Bread. So the LXX translate it, *τῇ ἐπ' αὐρίου τῆς παρωρίτης*, the morrow after the first : and *Josephus* more plainly, *τῇ δευτέρῃ τῆς ἀζύμων ἡμέρας*, &c. on the second day of Unleavened Bread, which is the sixteenth day of the Month, &c. *Lib. III. Antiq. cap. 10.* This was the first of the fifty days, which they reckoned till *Pentecost*, *v. 15.* and was the day on which Manna ceased when they came into Canaan, because then they eat of the Fruits of that Country (*V Josh. 10, 11, 12.*) And indeed it was not lawful for them (as I said before) to eat of the Fruits of the Earth, till after the Passover; because then the Sheaf of the First fruits was waved, which consecrated the rest of the Corn. And so God continued Manna to them, till they had other Food to eat.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf, an he-lamb without blemish, &c.*] Though this day was not so holy as the first day of Unleavened Bread, yet it was a part of the Festival, and was called *Moed katon*, a lesser Solemnity; as all the rest of the days were, between the first and the seventh. And therefore a special Offering is here ordered upon this day, besides the daily Burnt-Sacrifice; and besides the Sacrifice which was appointed (*v. 8.*) to be offered upon every one of the seven days.

Ver.

Ver. 13. *And the Meat-offering thereof shall be two Tenth-deals of fine flour, &c.*] I observed before (upon the second Chapter, v. 1.) that all sorts of Bread might be offered to God, as being a very ancient Sacrifice, and commonly used at every Table: for which reason *Wine* also is here ordered; but it was to be simple Wine, not mixed, as was the Heathenish Custom. *Salt* also was added (II. 13.) as common at all Tables; but no *Honey*, nor *Leaven*, which Mens Superstition had introduced, (and therefore expressly forbidden in that place, v. 11.) as it did also *Milk*, and *Herbs*, and *Leaves of Trees*; not a word of which is to be found in the Law of *Moses*. But here it is observable, that he commands *two Tenth-deals* of fine Flour to be offered; whereas one Tenth was the common *Meat-offering* (XXIX *Exod.* 40.) Because, as one of them was a necessary attendant on the Lamb (mentioned before v. 12.) so the other was in honour of the day, which was a lesser kind of Festival.

*And the Drink-offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of a hin.*] Here is not a double proportion of Wine ordered, but the usual quantity; because, perhaps, this was a Thanksgiving only for their Corn, not for their Vintage, which came afterwards.

Ver. 14. *And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the self same day, that ye have brought an offering to your God.*] It was not lawful for them to reap, and therefore not to eat any of the Fruits of the Earth, till the forenamed First-fruits were offered, as an acknowledgment to the Donor of them. For nothing was more just and equal, all Men thought, than to give some part to him, who gave to them all they had: and in the first place, to give him his due, before they took any thing to themselves. The *Romans* in this expressed the sense of all Mankind;

Chapter  
XXIII.  
Verse 13.

Chapter kind ; who as *Pliny* tells us, *Lib. XVIII. cap. 2. Ne XXIII. gustabant quidem novas fruges, aut vina, antequam Sacerdotes primitias tibi essent*, did not so much as taste of their Corn or Wine, till the Priests had offered the First-fruits.

*It shall be a statute for ever, &c.]* As long as their Polity lasted.

*In all your dwellings.]* Throughout the whole Land of Canaan.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the Sabbath.]* From the sixteenth day of Nisan, or the second day of Unleavened Bread ; which was the morrow after the Sabbath, v. 11.

*From the day that ye brought the sheaf of the Wave-offering.]* This is added only as a fuller description of the time, from which they were to count.

*Seven Sabbaths shall be compleat.]* Seven whole Weeks, reckoning that day from which the account begun, for the first day of the first of those Weeks ; which made XLIX. days in all. *Maimonides* thinks it was for the honour of this great Day of *Pentecost*, that they were to count the days till it came ; just like a Man, saith he, who expects his best Friend, is wont to tell the days and hours till he arrive, *More Nevoch. P. III. c. 43.* And therefore the present Jews begin this Supputation, with a solemn Prayer, saying, *Blessed art thou, O LORD our God, the LORD of the World, who hast sanctified us with thy Precepts, and commandedst us to number the days of Harvest : and this is the first day.* And thus they go on to pray till the seventh day, when they add, *Now there is one Week :* and so they proceed in the same Prayers to the Evening of *Pentecost*. Which Feast they not being able now to keep, as the Law appoints, they pray to God every day, after they have done counting, that he would restore

restore *Jerusalem* and the *Temple*, and then they promise to do all that is here prescribed. And this *counting* in some places is performed publicly in their Synagogues; yet so that every Master of a Family is bound every Night to do it at home. See *Buxtorf. Synag. Judaica, cap. 20.*

Ver. 16. *Even unto the morrow after the seventh Sabbath shall ye number fifty days.*] The next day after the seventh Sabbath (or Week) made just *fifty* days; from which this Feast was called *Pentecost*: and in the Old Testament, *the Feast of Weeks*; because it began the next day after the seven Weeks before-mentioned, XXXIV *Exod. 22.* Verse 16.

*And ye shall offer a new Meat-offering to the LORD.*] *Viz.* Of new Corn made into Loaves, as it follows in the next Verse: which was the First-fruits of Wheat-harvest, as the place before-mentioned tells us, XXXIV *Exod. 22.*

This day the *Samaritans* take to have been the first day of the Week; after the very Letter of this Law, which is thus made out, by the great Primate of *Ireland*: Our blessed LORD being slain at the Feast of the *Passover*, the whole *Sabbath* following (which was the first day of Unleavened Bread) he rested in his Grave. The next day after that *Sabbath*, the *Sheaf*, or *Omer* of the First-fruits of the Barley-harvest was offered to the LORD; when Christ rose from the dead, and became *the First-fruits of them that slept*. From this day was the account taken of the *seven Sabbaths*, or Weeks: and upon the morrow after the Seventh (that is, upon our Lord's Day) was celebrated the Feast of Weeks; which is called *the day of the First-fruits*, (XXVIII *Numb. 26.*) because then were offered the *First-fruits* of their second, or Wheat-Harvest; and therefore called *the Feast of Harvest*, (XXIII.

Chapter (XXIII *Exod.* 16.) because then was the principal, XXIII. and the Conclusion of the whole Harvest of the year.

Upon which day the Apostles, having themselves received the *First-fruits of the Spirit*, begat three thousand Souls, through the Word of Truth; and presented them as the *First-fruits of the Christian Church* unto God, and unto the Lamb. Now the matter being so ordered by God, that in the observation of the Feast of Weeks, the Seventh day of the Week (the Jewish Sabbath) was purposely passed over, and that great Solemnity kept upon the first day of the Week, no wonder the Christian Church hath appropriated that day, instead of the Seventh, for the Service of God.

Verse 17. Ver. 17. *Ye shall bring out of your habitations.*] These Oblations seem to have been offered at a common charge, in the name of the whole Nation; which is the reason of this phrase, *Out of your habitations*. For to affirm, as some do, that *two Loaves* were to be brought out of every House, or at least out of every Town, is absurd: for they may as well say, *seven Lambs* (as it follows) which were offered with this Bread, were to be furnished in like manner, out of every Family, or Town.

*Two Wave-loaves, of two Tenth-deals.*] A double proportion, as before *v.* 13. which was presented to God, the L O R D of the whole World, by waving them to all quarters. Each Loaf did not contain two Tenth-deals; but there was one in each Loaf.

*They shall be of fine flour.*] Of Wheat.

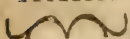
*They shall be baken with leaven.*] And therefore were not burnt upon the Altar (for that was unlawful, II *Lev.* 11, 12.) but wholly given to the Priests. Whence it was, as the Jews observe, that the Bread accompanying

companying their Peace-offerings of Thanksgiving were leavened, (VII.13.) and not burnt on the Altar, but intirely given to the Priests, the Servants of God, who attended at his Altar, that they might Feast together with him.

*They are the first-fruits unto the L O R D.]* Other First-fruits are mentioned v. 10. but these were the principal, being the First-fruits of Wheat-harvest; which with all the rest are exactly enumerated by *Nehemiah* X. 35, 36, 37. And that place of *Pliny*, mentioned v. 14. seems to prove that the Heathen offered both the first of their Fruits, before they brought them out of their Fields and Vineyards; and also the first of what was made of them after they were brought home. Which they did partly out of gratitude to God, to thank him for making the year fruitful; and partly to pray him to grant fruitful Seasons for the future.

Ver. 18. *And ye shall offer with the Bread seven Verse 18. Lambs without blemish, &c.]* This being a great day, and Burnt-offerings being the noblest sort of Sacrifice, purely in honour of God, a greater number, both of Lambs and other Creatures, are required upon this Solemnity.

*And one young Bullock, and two Rams.]* In XXVIII Numb. 27. it is said, *Two young Bulls, and one Ram*, besides the seven Lambs. Perhaps they were left to their liberty, either to bring one young Bullock and two Rams, or one Ram and two young Bulls. Or else, those mentioned in *Numbers* were distinct Sacrifices besides those here mentioned: and so *Josephus* saith, *Lib. III. Antiq. cap. 10.* that there were offered upon this day, *three young Bulls, two Rams* (it should be *three Rams*) and *fourteen Lambs*. All which were offered, besides the Morning and Evening Sacrifice of every day.

Chapter  
XXIII.

*They shall be a Burnt-offering to the LORD, with their Meat-offering, &c.]* There being all sorts of Sacrifices prescribed for the great Solemnity of this Day, he mentions the Burnt-offering in the first place, because it was the principal, and offered next to the two Loaves.

Verse 19. Ver. 19. *Then shall ye Sacrifice one Kid of the Goats for a Sin-offering.]* Next followed the *Sin-offering* : Which, for a particular sin of the Congregation, was a *Bullock*, 18. 14. but for the sins of the Nation in general only a *Kid of the Goats*. For as *Maimonides* observes (*More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 46.*) the more grievous the Sin was, the viler the Sacrifice; there being no greater Sin than Idolatry, nor viler Sacrifice than a *She-goat* : and yet this was the Expiation of that Sin, as they interpret IV. 27. XV Numb. 17.

*And two Lambs of the first year, for a Sacrifice of Peace-offerings.]* Double the number, to what was commonly offered. For this being an high day all sorts of Sacrifices (as I said before) were offered (*Burnt-offerings, Sin-offerings, and Peace-offerings*) upon it : and in greater proportions (except the *Sin-offering*) then on other days. And these were the only *Peace-offerings* of the whole Congregation of *Israel*, offered only at this one time of the year, and never else.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *And the Priest shall wave them with the Bread of the First-fruits, for a Wave-offering before the LORD.]* These Sacrifices, with the *Trespass-offering* for a Leper (XIV. 12, 24.) were the only Offerings that were waved about towards all the corners of the World. So *Abarbinel* upon this place : *The waving was performed by the Priest, who reached them out, upward and downward, this way and that way, towards the six quarters of the World; to show that the Earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof.* Or, as *R. Levi ben Gersom* speaks, that

that they might understand, *the Providence of God is every where, above and beneath, in every corner of the World.*


*With the two Lambs.]* This seems to signify the forenamed *Burnt-offering* and *Sin-offering* were thus waved, as well as these *Peace-offerings* : That is, some part of them all, in the name of the rest ; for the Priest could not wave the whole Body of them, they were so heavy.

*They shall be holy to the LORD for the Priest.]* Who had not only the Breast and the Shoulder ( as was usual ) but all the flesh of these *Peace-offerings* (their Blood being sprinkled, and their Inwards burnt) was given unto him, to be eaten by the Males among the Priests, in the Court of the Sanctuary ; even as the *Sin-offerings* were. For these *Peace-offerings* being ( as I before-noted ) the only *Peace-offerings* of the whole Congregation, were reckoned among the *most holy* things : whereas the *Peace-offerings*, of private Men, were *less holy* ; as Dr. *Lightfoot* observes in his *Temple Service*, cap. 8. sect. 4. And the true reason why the Priest had all the Flesh of these Sacrifices, was, because they being for the whole Congregation, the Offerers were too many, to have any portion of them distributed among them.

Ver. 21. *And ye shall proclaim on the self same day.]* Verse 21. Before the Solemnities began.

*That it may be an holy Convocation to you.]* See v. 4. The reason of this holy Assembly, was partly to commemorate God's great Goodness, in giving the Law from Mount *Sinai*, on the *fiftieth* day after their coming out of *Egypt*, (which was the chief end of God's bringing them from thence, as *Maimonides* speaks, P. III. *More Nevoch. cap. 43.*) and partly to thank him for giving them such fair hopes of completing

Chapter XXIII. their Harvest, which had been begun at the Passover.

 *Ye shall do no servile work therein.*] It was to be observed, as the first and the last days of Unleavened Bread, (v. 7, 8.) with such a Rest, as made it little different from a Sabbath. And that *great Vision*, (as *Maimonides* calls it) at the giving of the Law lasting but one day, was the reason the memory of it was celebrated only for one day in the year; whereas one Feast of Unleavened Bread lasted seven days; for the day was not sufficient to make them sensible enough of the Affliction they endured in *Egypt*. But perhaps one day only was appointed at *Pentecost* to be free from all Servile work, because of the great Business of Wheat-harvest, which was then coming on; and could not permit them to be so much at leisure, as they were when the Fruits of the Earth were all gathered. Then they kept a Feast seven days, (v. 39.) as they did at the beginning of Barley-harvest, when the Feast of Unleavened Bread was held. At which time Harvest did not come on so fast, as it did at *Pentecost*: for the First-fruits then were of green Corn, parched, and dried, and offered to God, for the hope they had he would bring the rest to maturity.

Verse 22. Ver. 22. *And when ye reap the Harvest of your Land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of the Field, &c.*] This Precept hath been sufficiently explained before, XIX. 9, 10. Only the occasion of its repetition here ought to be observed; which is the mention of Harvest and First-fruits, which in gratitude they then offered unto God. Of whose Goodness he would have them so sensible, as not to be unmindful of the Poor; but to be such Benefactors to them, that they might still receive more Benefits from God.

Ver.

Ver. 23. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] These words are frequently prefixed to a new matter; though delivered at the same time with what went before. Chapter XXIII.

Ver. 24. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, saying.*] Verse 23.  
Who (as I have often said) were all concerned to take notice of such Precepts. Verse 24.

*In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, ye shall have a Sabbath.*] Such a Sabbath as those mentioned v. 7, 8, 21. on which no Servile work was to be done; as it follows in the next Verse. For the seventh Month was the first Month of the year, according to the ancient computation; and continued so still to several purposes: particularly with respect to their *Jubilee*, when they were to blow the Trumpet as they did on this day: which was the chief New Moon in all the year; and the more illustrious, because it fell in the time when all the Fruits of the Earth were gathered.

*A memorial of blowing with Trumpets.*] It is not easy to tell, of what this blowing of Trumpets was a memorial. *Maimonides* in the place fore-named (*More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 43.*) will have it to be instituted, to awaken the People out of sleep, and call them to repentance; being to put them in mind of the great Day of Expiation, which followed *nine* days after. This he explains more largely in his *Jad Chazakuh*, in the Treatise of *Repentance, cap. 3.* where he saith, 'The sound of the Trumpet at this time, did  
' in effect say, Shake off your drowsiness ye that sleep;  
' and being awaked, watch to your duty. Search and  
' try your ways; Remember your Creator, and repent.  
' You whom the Vanity of the Times hath led into a  
' forgetfulness of the Truth; who spend your days,  
' wandring after empty things, which profit nothing;  
' bethink.

Chapter ' bethink your selves, and take care of your Souls.  
 XXIII. ' Let every one forsake his evil way, and his thoughts  
 ~~~~~ ' which are not good. And accordingly, he saith  
 ' in the same place, the *Israelites* were wont to multi-  
 ' ply Alms and Good Works; and to apply them-  
 ' selves to the Precepts (as his phrase is) from the  
 ' beginning of the year, till the Day of Atonement,  
 ' more diligently than at any other time; rising in the  
 ' night to pray in their Synagogues till break of day,  
*&c.* But, though this be very pious, I see no ground  
 for it; no more then for what they say of Commem-  
 orating the Deliverance of *Isaac*: For why should  
 not blowing of Trumpets be ordered for a preparation  
 to other Solemn days, and in memory of other Deli-  
 verances, as well as this of *Isaac*?

It seems more probable that all Nations making  
 great shouting, rejoycing, and feasting in the begin-  
 ning of the year, at the first New Moon, (as many  
 have observed) hoping the rest of the year, by this  
 means, would prove more prosperous: God was  
 pleased to ordain this great rejoycing among his Peo-  
 ple, in honour of himself, upon the Day of the first  
 New Moon, (which was to be continued every first  
 Day of the Month) that he might preserve them from  
 the Worship of the *Moon*; and make them sensible that  
 he alone gave them good years, and renewed his Mer-  
 cies daily, from Month to Month, upon them. *Bon-*  
*frierius* imagines that God put an honour upon this  
 Month, because it was the *seventh*: that as every *se-*  
*venth day* was a Sabbath, and every *seventh year* the  
 Land rested, *&c.* so every *seventh month* of every year  
 should be a kind of Sabbatical Month; there being more  
 Feasts in this Month, then in any other Months in  
 the Year.

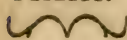
But all this doth not explain what this blowing of Trumpets was a *memorial* of; which I take to be the Creation of the World; which was in *Autumn*. Upon which account it was, that they anciently began their year at this time, as the Eastern People do at this day. They acknowledged also God's Goodness, in blessing all the year past, and bringing them to the beginning of a new year; which they prayed him to make happy to them.

They began to blow at Sun-rise, and continued it till Sun-set. He that sounded the Trumpet began with the usual Prayer, *Blessed be God, who hath sanctified us with his Precepts, &c.* subjoyning these words, *Blessed be God, who hath hitherto preserved us in life, and brought us unto this time.* When all was ended, the People said with a loud voice these words of the *Psalmist*, LXXXIX *Psal.* 15. *Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.* See *Buxtorf. Synag. Jud. cap. 24.*

Such blowing with Trumpets was used by the Gentiles; particularly in the Solemnities they observed in honour of the *Mother of the Gods*: One whole day (which was the second) being spent in blowing of Trumpets, as *Julian* tells us in his *fifth Oration* upon this Subject, εἰς ἐξῆς περισσάλπιγγος παγαλάμβάνειαι, p. 168.

Ver. 25. *Ye shall do no servile work therein.*] It was Verse 25. a very Solemn Day, like the Day of Pentecost, (v. 21.) and others before noted, on which they might only make provision for their Meals, XII *Exod.* 16. which were wont to be very liberal upon this day. And among other Dishes they serve up to the Table a *Ram's head*, in the memory of that Ram, which was

Chapter XXIII. was sacrificed in the room of *Isaac* ; which they fancy was upon this day.

 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.] About which Directions are given afterwards, XXIX Numb. 2, &c. For it was not to be a Day of Rest meerly, but of Religion.

Verse 26. Ver. 26. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] The following Precept is of great moment, which makes this Preface to be set before it.

Verse 27. Ver. 27. *Also on the tenth day of this seventh month, there shall be a day of atonement.*] This hath been explained XVI. 29, 30, 31.

*It shall be an holy convocation to you.*] On which they were to assemble, to humble themselves before God, as it here follows.

*And ye shall afflict your souls.*] See Chapter XVI. I shall only add, That the Jews fancy this Solemn day of Fasting was appointed, partly to avert those Diseases which were wont to be rise in the Autumnal Season : and this day chosen rather than any other, that they might express their Grief at that time, when the Sin of the Golden Calf was committed.

*And offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] A Burnt-offering ; about which Directions are given in XXIX Numb. 8.

Verse 28. Ver. 28. *And ye shall do no work on that same day.*] See v. 3. and XVI. 31.

*For it is a day of atonement.*] Set apart wholly for this work ; which is at large described in the XVI<sup>th</sup> Chapter.

*To make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.*] First the Priest made an Atonement for himself and his Family, XVI.6,&c. and then for the People, and for the holy place, &c. v. 15, 16, 33.

Ver. 29. *For whatsoever soul he be that shall not be afflicted on that day, he shall be cut off from among his people.*] The Affliction here spoken of consisted chiefly in abstaining from all manner of Food (as the Jews make account) from one Evening to the next. In which time, if any Man eat to satisfy his Appetite, that is, above the quantity of a Date, he was in danger to be cut off; by the hand of God, I suppose. So they say in *Joma*, cap. 8. n. 2. Besides which, there were four other Mortifications: for no Man was to put on his Shoes; nor anoint himself; nor wash his Face; nor enjoy his Wife. See *Buxtorf. Synad. Jud. cap. 26.*

Ver. 30. *And whatsoever soul he be that doth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.*] The two great things required on this day, being to Afflict themselves, and to rest from Labour; they who transgressed either of these Commands, are threatned to be cut off, and that by God himself, as this Verse teaches us to Expound the foregoing.

Ver. 31. *Ye shall do no manner of work. It shall be a statute for ever, &c.*] This is repeated again, because it was a thing of such high importance, that they should wholly attend to the business of this great Day; which was a Day of Humiliation, and Repentance, and making their Peace with God. And, as the Jews themselves observe, there was no Man so good but he had offended in some thing or other: and besides, they were to Afflict themselves for the Sins of the whole Body of the Nation.

Ver. 32. *It shall be unto you a Sabbath of rest.*] As the weekly Sabbath was, v. 3. when they did not merely rest from Labour, but employed themselves in the Divine Service; as v. 8. I observed they did on

Chapter XXIII. other Sabbaths of lesser strictness. And this the Heathens themselves could discern, that the design of their Festivals, which were Days of Ease and remission of Labours, was τὸν νῦν ἀπάγειν ἀπὸ τῆς ἀνθρώπων ἀσχολημάτων, to withdraw the Mind from Human Employments, τὸν δὲ ἕως νῦν τρέπει πρὸς τὸ θεῖον, that so a Man may have leisure to turn his Mind towards God: Which is a most Divine saying of *Strabo*, (which I think I have noted before, but cannot be too oft repeated) *Lib. X. Geograph. p. 467.*

*And ye shall afflict your souls in the ninth day of the month at even.]* They kept the High-Priest on the *Even of the Day of Expiation* from eating much, because it would make him sleepy, as they tell us in *Joma, cap. i. n. 4.* Where our learned *Sheringham* observes, that the Evening before is called *the Even of the Day of Expiation*, because they began the Fast before the setting of the Sun: so that the whole Evening belonged to the following Sabbath. By which, these two places, *XVI. 29.* where it is said they shall Afflict their Souls on the *tenth* day, and this Verse which saith on the *ninth* day, which seem to clash one with another, may be easily reconciled. For they began to afflict themselves in the conclusion of the *ninth* day, and ended the Fast in the conclusion of the *tenth*. See *Menasseh ben Israel, Quest. 4. ad Lev.*

*From even unto even shall ye celebrate your Sabbath.]* This justifies what was just now said, That this Day began in the *Even of the ninth* day, and continued till the *Even of the tenth*.

*Your Sabbath.]* So this day was called, because no manner of work might be done on this day, no more then on the *Seventh*, or weekly Sabbath, *v. 31.* And so it is called by the Prophet, *LVIII Isaiah 13.*

Ver. 33. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.*] The same Preface is prefixed to this, as to the rest; because it was one of the three greatest Solemnities appointed by God in remembrance of his Benefits. See v. 39. Chapter XXIII. Verse 33.

Ver. 34. *The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the Feast of Tabernacles, for seven days unto the LORD.*] It was to begin on the fifteenth day, and continue seven days, as the Feast of Unleavened Bread did. The design of this Feast is thus expressed by *Maimonides*, who compares it with the Passover. Which served, saith he, (*More Nevoch. P. III. c. 43.*) to preserve the memory of all the Miracles which God did in *Egypt*, out of which he brought them at that time; as the Feast of Tabernacles did to preserve the memory of the Signs and Wonders he did in the Wilderness; where he afforded them his Divine Protection under a glorious Cloud, and preserved them without any Houses, both in the cold of Winter and heat of Summer. In short, there are *two* ends mentioned in this Chapter, of the Institution of this Festival: one to give thanks for the Fruits of the Earth, which were then gathered, v. 39. another, and the principal, in a grateful remembrance that they dwelt in Booths forty years, and were brought into better Habitations when they came to *Canaan*, v. 42, 43. Verse 34.

Ver. 35. *And on the first day shall be an holy Convocation, &c.*] It was to be observed as the day of *Pentecost*, v. 21. And they every one carried in their hands the Bough of some goodly Tree, as the Hebrews understand the first words of v. 40. *Josephus* describing this Festivity *Lib. III. Antiq. cap. 10.* mentions in the first place Boughs of Myrtle. Verse 35.

Chapter XXIII. Ver. 36. *Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] The peculiar Sacrifices, with their Meat-offerings, which were to be offered on these seven days, are distinctly set down in XXIX Numb. from the *thirteenth* Verse to the end. Where it will be most proper to consider them.

*On the eighth day shall be an holy Convocation unto you.*] See v. 4.

*And ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] A *Burnt-offering*, with a *Meat-offering* attending upon it; according to the appointment in XXIX Numb. 36, 37.

*It is a solemn Assembly.*] This is a new word, which is not used hitherto concerning any of the Feasts here mentioned; signifying, as we translate it in the Margin, *a day of restraint*, or rather, *a closing*, or *concluding day*; for then the Solemnity ended. And so *Theodoret*, τὸ πᾶσι τῶν ἑορτῶν, *the Conclusion of the Feasts*. Whence the last day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread is also called by this Name of *Atzereth*, XVI *Deut.* 8. And so is the Feast of *Pentecost* (which was kept in the end of seven Weeks) called by *Josephus* by the same name of *Asartha*, *Lib. III. Antiq. cap. 10.* This therefore as it was the *last*, so it was the *great day* of the Feast, as *St. John* calls it, VII. 37. On which day they read the last Section of the Law, and so concluded the reading of the whole five Books of *Moses*. And thence any great Solemnity is called by this name of *Atzereth*, 2 *Kings* X. 20. I *Joel* 14. This seems to me to be a far better account of this word, than that which the Jews commonly give, who render it *a day of detention*; because, saith *Abarbanel*, they were bound to *detain* the Feast to this day (whereas no other Feast continued more than seven days) staying at *Jerusalem* till it was over. Whence this day seems to him to be



to the Feast of Tabernacles, as the Day of Pentecost was to the Passover. For as they were bound to count seven Weeks from that time, and then make this fiftieth day a Feast; so they are here commanded, after the seven days of the Feast of Tabernacles, to stay and feast one day more. Others of them, as *R. Solomon Jarchi*, say this was as if a Man, having been entertained by his Friend seven days, should, to express greater kindness to him, be detained one day more.

*And ye shall do no servile work therein.*] But spend their time in Feasting, Mirth and Rejoycing; with thankful Acknowledgments of God's Benefits to them. See *v.* 7, 8.

*Ver. 37. These are the feasts (or Assemblies) of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy Convocations.*] *Verse 37.* This was the Preface to them, *v.* 4. and now is the Conclusion; to make them the more observed.

*To offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a Burnt-offering and a Meat-offering, and a Sacrifice, &c.*] These Offerings are particularly set down (as hath been noted all along) in the XXVIII. and XXIX<sup>th</sup> of *Numbers*. And by a *Sacrifice* seems here to be meant a *Sin-offering*; which is ordered, throughout those two Chapters, together with Burnt-offerings upon all these Festivals.

*Ver. 38. Besides the Sabbaths of the LORD.*] *i. e.* *Verse 38.* Beside the Sacrifices appointed upon all the Sabbaths in the year: which were not to be omitted, if any of the Feasts here mentioned fell upon the seventh day of the Week.

*And beside your gifts.*] Most understand by *Gifts*, such Presents as Men made to God, beyond their *First-fruits* and *Tenths*. But it may be thought only a general

Chapter neral word, including the two particulars which follow, *Vows* and *Free-will-offerings*.

XXIII. Ver. 39. *Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the Land, &c.* ] Here is no new injunction in this Verse, but only an inforcement of what was said before: the very same days being appointed to be observed, with those named v. 24. Therefore the Hebrew Particle *Al*, should not have been translated *also*, but *surely*, or *certainly*, or *truly*; as we translate it in other places: particularly XXIX Gen. 14. *Surely thou art my bone and my flesh.* LXXIII Psal. 1. *Truly God is good to Israel.* II Lament. 16. *Certainly this is the day that we looked for.*

*When ye have gathered in the fruit of the Land.* ] These words give a reason of the repetition of the Command; because there was something more designed in this Festival, than merely the remembrance of their Condition in the Wilderness; which was to express their Thankfulness to God for their desired Harvest, which they had now gathered. For which cause, besides the *seven* days which were in Commemoration of their dwelling in Tents in the Wilderness, there was an *eighth* added to acknowledge his Mercy, of receiving the Fruits of the Earth.

*Ye shall keep a Feast unto the LORD seven days.* ] These were the Feasts of Tabernacles, which lasted all these seven days.

*On the first day shall be a Sabbath.* ] See v. 35.

*And on the eighth day shall be a Sabbath.* ] In the institution of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, it is said *in the seventh day is an holy Convocation, ye shall do no servile work therein*; i. e. it shall be a Sabbath, v. 8. but here the *eighth* day hath that honour put upon it  
(not

(not the *seventh*) being added to the Festival for a peculiar reason; and therefore to be observed in a very solemn manner. For the Feast of Tabernacles fell in the time of Vintage, when the Fruits of the Earth were, in a manner all gathered, XVI *Dent.* 13. From whence it is called by the name of the *Feast of Gatherings*, XXIII *Exod.* 16. not because the whole Feast was celebrated on this account; but because a principal part of it was kept on this score, viz. the *eighth day*; as the other *seven* days were in memory of their dwelling in Tents. But that the *eighth* day had no relation to this, is apparent; for they did not dwell in Tabernacles on the *eighth* day of this Feast, but only on the *seven* preceding. Which being ended, they returned to their Houses, and kept this day there to another purpose, here named: for so it is expressly said v. 42. *Ye shall dwell in booths seven days.* Which being over, a great Solemnity continued to another purpose; and was kept after another manner, not in Booths, but in their Houses. So Maimonides in his *More Nevoch.* P. III. cap. 43. *That we go from the Feast of Tabernacles to another Solemnity, on the eighth day, it tends to make our joys perfect: which could not be done in Tabernacles, but in large and spacious Houses and Palaces.* Where they made still greater Feasts, as well as sung the Praises of God at the Temple, with Trumpets and Instruments of Musick. In which Service, some say those three *Psalms* were used, which have the Title of *Al-hagittith* (viz. VIII. LXXXI. and LXXXV.) For *Gath* signifies a Wine-press; and therefore they think these *Psalms* were sung in the time of the Vintage. Certain it is, that the two last named were sung at some great Solemnity, wherein they celebrated God's wonderful Providence over them. And that they used to sing and shout at their Vintage, is clear, from

Chapter from IX *Judg.* 27. XVI *Isa.* 9, 10. XLVIII *Jer.* 33. XXIII. II *Hosea* 15. Which the Gentiles imitated, who when they pressed their Grapes, sung a Song to *Bacchus*, which was thence called *Ἐπιπύσιον*, the Song of the Wine-press. See *Scaliger. Lib. I. Poet. cap. 55.*

Now this being a time of such great Rejoycing, in both respects, it led *Plutarch* into a fancy that the Jews celebrated two Feasts unto *Bacchus* at this time. For he writes in his *Symposiacks, Lib. IV. Probl. 3.* That in the midst of Vintage the Jews spread Tables furnished with all manner of Fruit, and lived in Tabernacles, made especially of Palms and Ivy wreathed together; and call the day which goes before the Feast, *The Day of Tabernacles.* And then a few days after, saith he, they keep another Festivity, which openly shows it was dedicated to *Bacchus*, for they carried Boughs of Palms in their hands, &c. with which they went into the Temple, the *Levites* (who he fancies were called so from *Ἐπί*, which was the name of *Bacchus*) going before with Instruments of Musick, &c. All which may very well incline us to think that the Gentiles corrupted this holy Festivity, (as they did other Sacred Institutions) and turned it into the prophane *Bacchanalia*: which is no improbable conjecture of *Jo. Mich. Dilherrus* in his *Dissert. de Cacozel. Gentil. cap. 3.*

Verse 40. Ver. 40. *And ye shall take you on the first day.*] Then they began to build their Booths, that they might dwell in them the rest of the Feast.

*Boughs of goodly Trees, &c.*] Some fancy that this is not a direction for the building of Booths with these Branches, but for the carrying them in their hands, as *Josephus* tells us, *Lib. III. Antiq. cap. 10.* And they say these Branches were called *Hosanna's*, because they sung those words of the *Psalmist* as they marcht

marcht along with these Boughs in their hands, *Save now* [in the Hebrew the word is *Hosan-na*] O LORD: O LORD *send now prosperity*, CXVIII. 25. And this is so riveted in the Minds of the Jews, that *Aben-Ezra* makes it the Opinion of the *Sadducees* to hold that they were for any other use. But it is evident from VIII *Nehem.* 15. that they cut these Branches to make Booths, and not to carry in their hands; though it is likely that this might also be thought a fitting Expression of Joy in after times; especially after they were expelled out of their own Land. It is not unlikely also that they celebrated this Festival by singing of *Hosanna's*, among other tokens of Rejoycing; praying for a happy new year, whose Feast went a little before on the first of this Month. Whence the Rabbins call this Feast of Tabernacles by the name of *Hosanna*; and the last day of it they call *Hosanna Rabba*. And they repeat this often in their Prayers at that time, as they tell us in their *Minhagin* (or Books of *Rituals*) saying,

*For thy sake, O our Creator, Hosanna.*

*For thy sake, O our Redeemer, Hosanna.*

*For thy sake, O our seeker, Hosanna.*

As if they beseeched the blessed Trinity, to *save* them, and *send help* to them. In short, they call the Prayers they say at this Feast, by the name of *Hosanna's*, as *Job. Michael Dilherrus* hath observed, *Lib. II. Electorum, cap. 20.*

*Boughs.*] The Hebrew word *Pri* signifies *Fruit*, as is noted in the Margin of our Bibles. From whence some have gathered that they were to be the Boughs of Fruit-bearing-trees: nay, the Jews fancy they were to be Boughs with their Fruit, as well as Leaves, on

Chapter them. But *Buxtorf* made no doubt (in his XVI<sup>th</sup> XXIII. Chapter of *Synag. Judaica*) that the word is rightly translated a *Bough*, whether without Fruit, or with it : though in later Editions of that Book this passage be left out.

[ *Goodly Trees.* ] The Hebrew word *hadar* doth not merely signifie that which is *beautiful* and *goodly*, but that which is *large* and *well spread* ; as is observed by *Hottinger* in his *Smegma Orientale*, *Lib. I. cap. 7.* where he thinks these words may be thus exactly translated, *Take to you the Boughs of Trees with broad Leaves, such as the Branches of Palm-trees.* So that *hadar* is a general word, and *Branches of Palm-trees*, a special instance of a Tree with spacious Leaves ; which were the fittest to be used, because they were best able to defend them, either from heat or cold, or rain. *Maimonides* takes this word to signifie the Boughs of a particular Tree, which he will have to be a *Citron*. And the Jews are so possessed with this opinion, that, at this day, they fancy the Feast cannot be celebrated without such Branches. And therefore the Jews now in *Germany* send into *Spain*, and endeavour to get one every year with the *Pome-citrons* on it. And after the Feast they offer the Citrons to their Friends, as a great present. *Hottinger* saith he had one presented to him at *Heidelberg*, that very year he wrote his Book now mentioned. See Dr. *Lightfoot* in his *Temple Service*, chap. 6. sect. 3. and *Buxtorf. Synag. Jud. cap. 21.*

[ *Branches of Palm-trees.* ] With which *Judea* abounded, and was so noted for them, that in the ancient Coins a *Palm-tree* represented that Country.

*And*

*And the boughs of thick Trees.]* Which were shady, and afforded a good shelter. The Jews take these for *Myrtles*, which have very thick Leaves and Boughs, close one to another ; though the Leaves be small.

*And Willows of the Brook.]* If this Translation be right, it's likely they served only to twine about the rest, and bind them together. And therefore in *Nehemiah VIII. 15.* no mention is made of them : their Tabernacles not consisting of such Boughs, which were used only for the compacting and tying together the other.

*And ye shall rejoyce before the LORD your God seven days.]* These were the seven days of the Feast of Tabernacles (as I noted before) which were spent in Feasting and other tokens of Joy ; with Thanks to God for his great Goodness, who had brought them out of the Wilderness, where they had no Fig-trees, Vines or Pomegranates, into a Country which abounded with fruitful Trees of all sorts. Which was the reason, *Maimonides* thinks, that *Moses* bids them take the Boughs of the most goodly Trees wherewith to build their Booths, *More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 43.*

But of all the Joys at this Festival, none was comparable to that of *drawing and pouring out water* : concerning which the *Talmudists* have this noted saying, *He that never saw the rejoycing of drawing Water, never saw rejoycing in all his life.* The manner of which is described out of the Jewish Writers, by *Dr. Lightfoot* in his *Temple Service, Chap. 16. sect. 4.* And our blessed Saviour is thought to allude to it, when in the last, the great day of this Feast, he cried, saying, *If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink, &c. out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water, VII John 37, 38.* But I have not met with any one that gives a tollerable reason of this Custom at the Feast

Chapter  
XXIII.

of Tabernacles. Which I take to have been in memory of that Water which followed them all the time they were in the Wilderness, without which they had perished: and in thankfulness to God, that he had brought them into a *Land of Brooks of Water, of Fountains and Depths that spring out of Valleys and Hills*, as well as into a *Land of Vines and Fig-trees, and Pomegranates, &c.* as Moses speaks, VIII *Dent.* 7, 8.

Verse 4I. Ver. 4I. *And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year.*] He repeats it again, because it was of very great importance that they should keep in mind such a singular Benefit as this, of their Preservation in the Wilderness.

*It shall be a statute for ever in your generations.*] For the end mentioned v. 43.

*Ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.*] They came out of Egypt in the first Month; and then began to dwell in Tabernacles at *Succoth* (XII *Exod.* 37.) and from that place were conducted ever after under the Cloud, XIII *Exod.* 20, 21. Which being in that Month we call *March*, some may think it had been most proper to have kept this Feast at that time of the year, and not in *September*. To which the Jews answer, That in *March* Summer began, when it was usual for People to dwell in Booths, as more refreshing than Houses. So that if they had kept this Feast then, it would not have been known that they dwelt in Booths by a singular Command of God, and in memory of a Divine Benefit; but Men would have thought the season of the year led them to it. Therefore God appointed it in the *seventh* Month, which is a time of Cold and Rain, when Men commonly left their Tabernacles, and betook themselves to their Houses, that it might appear they did not go out of their Houses into Booths for their own pleasure, or from  
common

common Custom, but by the Divine Precept, in memory of a marvellous Benefit. Yet the *fifteenth* day of this Month was appointed for the beginning of this Feast, because it was upon the *fifteenth* day of the first Month that they marcht out of *Egypt* to *Succoth*.

Ver. 42. *Ye shall dwell in Booths seven days.*] They left their Houses for seven days, and went into the Fields, and pitcht their Tents there; or on their House tops; or in their Court-yards, as we read in *VIII Nehem. 17.*

*All that are Israelites born shall dwell in Booths.*] Sick People were excepted; and the *Rabbins* also freed Women and little Children from this Obligation. If the Rain likewise proved so great that they could not live there dry, and the Cold so intense that it endangered their Healths, they might all return to their Houses.

Ver. 43. *That your generations may know that I made the Children of Israel to dwell in booths.*] This expresses the end and intention of this Feast, which was to preserve a memory in future Ages, of the Goodness of God to their Fore-fathers, in affording them his Divine Protection; which overshadowed them, and was a covering to them (when they had no Houses) by that glorious Cloud which went before them to conduct them. For all the forty years they were in the Wilderness, it overspread them like a Tabernacle, and defended them from the Injury of the Weather, and wild Beasts, and all their Enemies; they having no other shelter, in that desolate place, but only this. And consequently, this Feast was instituted to make them sensible, how very happy they were in goodly Cities and fine painted Houses, (as *Maimonides* speaks in the place above-mentioned) when they came to the good Land promised to their Fathers, who wandered  
in

Chapter in an howling Wilderness, without any certain dwelling place.  
XXIII.

And another Feast was tack't to this on the *eighth* day on purpose, to make them more sensible of the happy exchange of their Condition from a Wilderness, into a Land of Corn, and Wine and Oil, which they had plentifully gathered. Dr. *Lightfoot* in his *Harmony of the Evangelists* upon III *Luke* 21. hath another reason for the Observation of this Festival: For which I can see no ground, and therefore do not mention it, but refer the Reader to the first Volume of his Works, p. 477.

*When I brought them out of the Land of Egypt.*] For the very first place where they rested, after their first days march out of *Egypt*, was called *Succoth*, (as I observed before) that is, *Tabernacles*: because here they began to spread their Tents, in which they lived ever after, for forty years. Nay, in the very Land of *Canaan* there were some who preferred Tents before Houses; as appears by that phrase we meet with so often, when any Assembly or Army was dissolved; *They went every man to his Tent*. And indeed, it was the most ancient way of Living, for Shepherds, and such as fed Cattle, as *Moses* observes IV *Gen.* 20. and therefore no wonder it lasted so long among the *Israelites*, who originally were such People.

*I am the LORD your God.*] Whose Commands ought to be observed, and whose Benefits ought to be remembered.

Verse 44. Ver. 44. *And Moses declared unto the Children of Israel the Feasts of the LORD.*] So he was commanded to do, v. 2. they being concerned, as much as *Aaron* and the Priests, in keeping these holy Solemnities, in honour of the LORD.

## CHAP. XXIV.

Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, say- Verse 1.  
*ing.*] Directions having been given, after the setting up of the Tabernacle, for the several sorts of Sacrifices that were to be offered there, (particularly upon the great Day of Atonement) and Aaron and his Sons having been consecrated, and care taken that none of their Posterity should Minister before God, but such only as were without blemish; nor any other Sacrifices be offered, but such as were every way perfect; and only such Feasts observed, as are mentioned in the foregoing Chapter; he proceeds now to give order for the daily Service of God in the Sanctuary, which was not yet settled, till the Princes had all made their Offerings, &c. VII Numb. 1, 2, &c. VIII. 1.

Ver. 2. *Command the Children of Israel, that they* Verse 2.  
*bring unto thee.*] The daily Sacrifices were to be maintained at the publick Charge; and so were the Incense and the Lamps: and therefore it was proper to speak to all the People, in whose name the Priests performed all these things, to take care they should be furnished with them. See XXX Exod. 13, &c.

*Pure Oil-olive, beaten, for the light, to cause the Lamps to burn continually.*] All this hath been explained XXVII Exod. 20. where this order was first given, and now is commanded to be put in execution. It is not improbable, that the Oil, to make it more pure and free from all Dregs, passed through two Strainers into the Lamps; as *Fortunatus Scacchus* indeavours to make out, *Myrothec. I. Elaiochris. Sacr. 10.*

Chapter XXIV. Ver. 3. *Without the vail of the Testimony, &c.*] This is a short expression, which in XXVII Exod. 21. is delivered more fully, *without the Vail, which is before the Testimony*, that is before the Ark.

*Shall Aaron order it.*] He or his Sons, as it is explained in XXVII Exod. 21.

*From the evening unto the morning.*] The Hebrew word *Boker* properly signifies that part of the *Morning*, which is from break of day till Sun-rise; and the other word *Arvaim* the *Evening*, after Sun-set till it be dark. Therefore very early in the Morning, and late at Night, the Priests were to look after the Lamps.

*Before the LORD continually.*] For the Lamps burnt on one side of the Sanctuary, as the Table stood on the other side with the Shew-bread on it: and both of them *before the LORD*, i. e. before the Ark of the Testimony, where the Divine Majesty dwelt, XXV Exod. 30. XXVI. 35.

Verse 4. *It shall be a statute for ever, &c.*] XXVII Exod. 21. Ver. 4. *He shall order the Lamps upon the pure Candlestick.*] The Candlestick was made of *pure Gold*, XXV Exod. 31. XXXVII. 17. and thence seems to be called the *pure Candlestick*, XXXI Exod. 8. But here it is possible, *Moses* may have respect to the making it clean every day, before the Lamps were lighted.

*Before the LORD continually.*] See XXX Exod. 7, 8.

Verse 5. Ver. 5. *And thou shalt take fine flour.*] Of the best Wheat.

*And bake twelve Cakes.*] These are called the *Bread of the Presence* (which we translate *Shew-bread*) in the place now named, XXV Exod. 30. where see what I have noted. They were prepared by the *Levites*, I Chron. 9. 32. XXIII. 29. and were in number XII. to represent

represent the Twelve Tribes of *Israel*, as continually before God, *i. e.* under the care of his gracious Providence. Nor was this number diminished after the Apostacy of Ten Tribes from the Worship of God at the Tabernacle; but still Twelve Cakes were set before the LORD; because there were a remnant of true *Israelites* among them, (*1 Kings XXX. 18.*) and this was a constant Testimony against those Apostates, and served to turn them back to the right Worship of God at that place; where they were assured they and their Sacrifices would be acceptable, and no where else. Which made *Abijah* mention this to *Jeroboam* and the Ten Tribes, among other things, that should induce them to repent of their forsaking God and his dwelling place; where he tells them, *The Priests the Sons of Aaron minister, and the Levites wait on their business: And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening, Burnt-sacrifices and sweet Incense: the Shew-bread also set they in order upon the pure Table; and the Candlestick of Gold with the Lamps thereof, to burn every evening, &c.* See *2 Chron. XIII. v. 9, 10, 11, &c.*

*Two tenth deals shall be in one Cake.*] That is, two *Omers*; for an *Omer* was the tenth part of an *Ephah*, *XVI Exod. 36.* Where we likewise read *v. 22.* that every *Israelite*, while they were in the Wilderness, gathered just his quantity against every Sabbath. On which day these *Cakes* being set upon God's Table, (as it here follows *v. 8.*) Dr. *Lightfoot* thinks, both the Measure and the Time, were designed to put the *Israelites* in mind of their Sustenance in their Wilderness.

Ver. 6. *And thou shalt set them in two rows, &c.*] Verse 6. One upon another, as the Hebrew Writers expound it. Who say also, that they were set length-wise cross

Chapter over the breadth of the Table : and that they were  
 XXIV. *ten* hand-breadths long , and *five* broad , and *seven*  
 fingers thick. See Dr. *Lightfoot's Temple Service, Chap. 14.*  
*sect. 5.*

*Upon the pure Table.*] It was called *pure* ; because it was overlaid with pure Gold, XXV *Exod.* 24. and we may be sure, was kept very clean and bright.

*Before the LORD.*] Who dwelt in the most holy place ; before which the Bread was set.

Verse 7. Ver. 7. *And thou shalt put pure Frankincense.*] The best that could be got, unmixed with any thing else. And there was no better in the World, than their neighbouring Countries afforded.

*Upon each row.*] On the top of each row of Cakes, there was set a golden Dish, with an handful of Frankincense therein.

*That it may be on the bread.*] Or, *for the bread.* That is, offered unto God , instead of the Bread ; which was to be given to the Priests, who waited on him at his Table, for their portion.

*For a memorial.*] For an Acknowledgment of God and of his Sovereignty over them ; and to beseech him to be always gracious to them, (See *Chap. 2. v. 2.*) and to represent also (as *Conradus Pellicanus* understands it) that God was ever mindful of his People, and had a great love to them ; for *the eyes of the LORD are over the righteous, and his ears open to their prayers.*

*Even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*] The Frankincense being set upon the Bread, they seem to be considered as one thing : part of which was to be offered unto God ; and the rest to be given to his Ministers. Now instead of the *Bread*, which was the principal, the *Frankincense* was burnt every Week unto the LORD, when the *Bread* was eaten by the Priests. Which *Bread*, it is evident, (*v. 9.*) is called

one of the Offerings of the LORD made by fire : because this Frankincense, which stood upon it all the Week, was burnt as an Oblation to him. Chapter XXIV.

Ver. 8. Every Sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually.] The Shew-bread was prepared the Evening before : and then on the Sabbath four Priests went in to fetch away the old Loaves and Frankincense that had stood there all the Week before; and other four followed after them to carry new ones, and Frankincense in their stead. For two of them carried the two rows of Bread (six Cakes apiece) and the other two carried each of them a golden Dish, in which the Frankincense was set upon the Bread. See Dr. Lightfoot of the Temple Service, Chap. 14. sect. 5.

Being taken from the Children of Israel.] At whose charge they were provided ; though prepared by the Levites. See X Nehem. 32, 33.

By an everlasting Covenant.] By vertue of that Command (which they had all agreed to observe) which required the Shew-bread to be set before the LORD always, XXIV Exod. 3. XXV. 30.

Ver. 9. And it shall be Aaron's and his sons. ] Who as God's Servants, eat of the Bread which came from his Table. Verse 9.

And they shall eat it in the holy place. ] For the most holy things could be eaten no where else. See VI. 26, 29.

For it is most holy unto him. ] See Chap. II. of this Book, v. 3.

Of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. ] It need not seem strange that this Bread, which was not burnt upon the Altar, as Meat-offerings were, should be reckoned among the Offerings made by fire : for as the Altar (where those Meat-offerings were burnt) is called God's Table, I Mal. 12. so this Table where

Chapter  
XXIV.

the Shew-bread stood was really God's Altar. Infomuch that the Bread which was set upon it before him, was lookt upon as offered unto him: and the Frankincense set upon the Bread as a part of it, being really burnt, it may be called an *Offering made by fire*. Thus the Gentiles also, as an excellent Person of our own hath observed, thought Tables, rightly dedicated unto their Gods, to supply the place of Altars. So *Macrobius* saith (*Lib. III. Saturnal. cap. II.*) it evidently appeared by *Papyrian's* Law, That *aræ vicem præstare possent mensam dicatam*, a Table consecrated might serve instead of an Altar. Of which he gives an instance in the Temple of *Juno Populonia*; and then proceeds to give a reason for it, because Altars and Tables, *eodem die, quo ædes ipsæ, dedicari solent*, were wont to be dedicated on the same day with the Temples themselves. From whence it was that a Table, *hoc ritu dedicata*, dedicated in this manner, was of the same use in the Temple with an Altar. See *Dr. Ostram de Sacrificiis, Lib. I. cap. 8. n. 7.*

[By a perpetual statute.] As long as these Sacrifices lasted.

Verse 10. Ver. 10. *And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the Children of Israel.*] In the Hebrew the words run thus; *And there went out the son of an Israelitish woman, and he was the son of an Egyptian man, in the midst of (or, among) the Children of Israel.* Which last words signifie, that though his Father was an *Egyptian* by birth, yet he was become a *Profelyte* by *Religion*. And was one of those (it is probable) who went along with the *Israelites* when God brought them out of *Egypt*, XII *Exod. 38.* So *R. Solomon Jarchi* interprets this phrase, *Among the Children of Israel.* Hence, saith he, we learn that he *was a Profelyte of Righteousness.* And  
Aben-

*Aben-Ezra* to the same purpose, *He was received into the number of the Jews.* See a great many more in *Mr. Selden, Lib. II. de Synedriis, cap. 1. numb. 2.* where he observes, That it is the common Opinion of the Jews, this Man was the Son of him whom *Moses* kill'd in *Egypt, II Exod. 12.*

*And this son of the Israelitish woman, and a man of Israel, strove together in the Camp.* ] When God was delivering the foregoing Laws unto *Moses*, this Case seems to have hapned. And the Jews say the Controversie between these two was this: The former, looking upon himself as having a good right to it by his Mother, came and endeavoured to set up a Tent among the Children of *Dan*, in that place where their Tribe had pitched their Tents: which was opposed by one of that Tribe, who told him the right of his Mother would do him no service, unless his Father had been an *Israelite*: for the Law was (*II Numb. 2.*) that every Man of the Children of *Israel* should pitch by his own Standard, with the *Ensign of their Father's House*. Which Law, though given afterward, yet they suppose was the Rule before: by which this Man was condemned, by those that heard the Cause, to be in the wrong.

Ver. II. *And the Israelitish womans son blasphemed the Name of the LORD, and cursed.* ] Sentence being given against him, he uttered *blasphemous words* against God himself, (perhaps renounced the LORD) and also *cursed* those Judges that had condemned him.

The Jews commonly think that this Blasphemy was his pronouncing the peculiar Name of God; which he heard at Mount *Sinai*, when the Law was given. But this is a meer fancy; for there were some reproachful words utter'd against God, as well as against the Judges,

Chapter XXIV. as appears from v. 15. And they themselves acknowledge, that a Profelyte was guilty of death, whether he cursed by the proper Name of God, or any other, as Mr. *Selden* shows, *Lib. II. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 12.* *Pellicanus* thinks it probable that this Man mockt at the foregoing Laws which were delivered about the Worship of God; and contemned God himself when he was told by whose Authority they were enacted.

*And they brought him unto Moses.*] If the occasion of their strife was such as the Jews imagine, then Mr. *Selden* thinks it highly probable that the Cause had been heard and judged by some of the lesser Courts established by *Jethro's* advice, (XVIII *Exod.* 21, 22.) where the Blasphemy had been so plainly proved, that he was convicted of it: but they doubting about the Punishment of so high a Crime, referred the consideration of that to *Moses*, as the Supream Judge.

*And his mothers name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the Tribe of Dan.*] I see no reason of mentioning the name of the Woman from whom he was descended; but that all might be satisfied of the Truth of this History.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *And they put him in ward.*] Committed him to Prison; that he might be secured till his Punishment was declared.

*That the mind of the L O R D might be shewed them.*] In the Hebrew the words are, *That it might be expounded to them* (viz. by *Moses*) according to the mouth of the L O R D: that is, as the L O R D should declare to him. And so *Onkelos* renders them, *Till the matter was expounded to them, according to the sentence of the word of the L O R D.* For it is noted here by a famous Commentator among the Jews, (as Mr. *Selden* observes in the place before mentioned, *Lib. II. de Synedr. c.1.*) that

that God was consulted about this matter, *because they did not know whether he was to die for this crime; or whether his judgment was to be expected from the hand of Heaven, or otherwise.* Whence *Jarchi* says, *they did not know whether he was guilty of death or not.* And so *Theodoret* 2. XXXIII. in *Lev.* There was no Law, as yet, about this matter. But there was a plain Law, that whosoever cursed his Father or Mother, should die, XXI *Exod.* 17. from whence they might justly infer he was to be so punished, who cursed his heavenly Father; there being also another Law against those that reviled the Judges and Rulers, XXII *Exod.* 28. And therefore I take it, they only doubted what kind of death he should die, about which *Moses* consulted the Divine Majesty.

Ver. 13. *And the LORD spake unto Moses, say-* Verse 13.  
ing.] It's likely *Moses* went into the Sanctuary to enquire of God, who from the Mercy-seat pronounced the following Sentence against him; and also made a perpetual Law about this Case, with some others.

Ver. 14. *Bring forth him that cursed without the* Verse 14.  
Camp.] This is the Sentence pronounced by the mouth of God, from whom they expected it. And first he orders the Criminal to be carried forth out of the Camp, as an *unclean*, (V *Numb.* 2, 3.) nay an *accursed* thing, VII *Josh.* 24.

*And let all that heard him.*] Next, he orders the Witnesses to be produced, who heard him speak the blasphemous words.

*Lay their hands upon his head.*] This was a peculiar thing in this Case, Hands being laid upon no Man's Head condemned by the *Sanhedrim*, but only upon a Blasphemer. By which Ceremony they solemnly declared, that they had given a true testimony against him, and thought him worthy of the Death he was

con-

Chapter XXIV. condemned to suffer. And perhaps prayed God, that all the punishment of this Sin might fall upon this Man, and not upon them, nor the rest of the People. And so the Jews tell us their manner was to say, *Let thy blood be upon thy own head, which thou hast brought on thy self by thy own guilt.*

*And let all the Congregation stone him.]* This was the last part of the Sentence, that when they that heard him Curse had taken off their hands, all the Congregation should stone him. Which is the same Punishment the Law inflicted on him that cursed his Father or his Mother, XX. 9. See there.

Verse 15. Ver. 15. *And thou shalt speak unto the Children of Israel, saying.]* Upon this occasion a new Law is made, in exprefs terms against Blasphemy.

*Whosoever curseth his God.]* Some of the Hebrews understand this of a Gentile who lived among them, and was not yet solemnly made a Profelyte of the Gate, that if he cursed the God which was worshipped in his Country, he should die for it. See *Selden Lib. II. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. ult.* And *Procopius Gazæus* extends the words to such Persons as cursed the God they worshipped, though he were a false God. Which is according to the common Rule of the *Talmudists*, that where we find these words *isch, isch*, (*man, man*, which we well translate *whosoever*) they comprehend Gentiles as well as Jews. But no doubt this Law particularly concerned the People of *Israel*; whom God intended by this Law to preserve from such horrid impiety, as is here mentioned.

*Shall bear his sin.]* Be stoned. See XX. 9. If the word *curseth* be understood in the proper sense, *Procopius* well observes, that nothing could be more senseless than this Sin, and upon that account deserved stoning; for he that curseth his God, upon what God will he call

to confirm his curse? But the Hebrew words seems to import only speaking contemptuously of God. Chapter XXIV.

Ver. 16. *And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD shall surely be put to death, &c.* ] It is uncertain whether this be an higher degree of the Sin mentioned in the foregoing Verse; or only a repetition of the same Law, with a more express declaration of the punishment he should bear for his sin. The Jews unreasonably understand it of him alone that expressed the Name, i. e. the most holy Name of God, as they say in *Sanhedrim, cap. 7. num. 5.* where *Joh. à Coch* observes out of the *Hierusalem Targum* on XXXII *Dent.* that it is thus explained, *Wo unto those that in their Execrations use the holy Name; which is not lawful for the highest Angel to express.* But this is a piece of their Superstition: the meaning undoubtedly is, That if any Man reproached the most High, he should die for it; but the meer pronouncing his holy Name, could be no Crime, when Men might swear by it, though not take it in vain, VI *Dent. 13.* XX *Exod. 7.*

*All the Congregation shall certainly stone him.* ] As they were ordered to do with the present Offender, v. 14.

*As well the stranger, as he that is born in the Land, &c.* ] By *Stranger* may be meant a Profelyte like the *Egyptian*, whose Offence was the occasion of this Law: But the Jews extend it to *Samaritans* and *Gentiles*; only they say, such were to be punished by the Sword, and not by Stoning.

Ver. 17. *And he that killeth any man, shall surely be put to death.* ] This Law was given before XXI *Exod. 12.* And it is not easie to give an account, why it is here repeated after the Case of a Blasphemer. Perhaps it was upon the occasion of the last words in the foregoing Verse, *As well the stranger, as he that is born*

Chapter *in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD,*  
 XXIV. *shall be put to death.* For, after the following Laws,  
 they are repeated again as a general Rule, v. 22. that  
 no Man might think it hard a Stranger should be pu-  
 nished for Blasphemy, as much as an *Israelite*; when  
 in other Cases the same Judgment passed upon them  
 both. *Procopius Gazæus* thinks a Murderer is joyned  
 with a Blasphemer, because they have the same mind  
 and intention; the one desiring to destroy God, if it  
 were possible, as the other doth his Neighbour. *There-*  
*fore the Law puts them together; just as on the contrary,*  
*when it commands the love of God, it couples with it the*  
*love of our Neighbour.* So he.

Verse 18. Ver. 18. *And he that killeth a beast, shall make it good,*  
*beast for beast.*] It was not incongruous, as the same  
*Procopius* speaks, to annex unto the Law against Mur-  
 der, a Law against other Injuries. And concerning  
 this, see XXI *Exod.* 33, 34. For the Hebrew word  
*Behemah* here used, signifies such domestick tame Beasts  
 as are there mentioned.

Verse 19, Ver. 19, 20. *If a man cause a blemish in his neighbour,*  
 20. *as he hath done, so shall it be done to him, &c.*] This  
 Law concerns only free Persons, not their Slaves: and  
 hath been explained, XXI *Exod.* 24, 25.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it:*  
*and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.*] This  
 is a short repetition of the two first Laws here  
 mentioned, v. 17, 18. to make them the more re-  
 garded.

Verse 22. Ver. 22. *Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for*  
*the stranger, as for one of your own Country.*] In these,  
 and in all other Cases, as well as Blasphemy, (v. 16.)  
 you and the Stranger shall be judged by one and the  
 same Law.

*For I am the LORD your God.]* Who will neither favour *your* wickedness, nor suffer *theirs* to go unpunished; but do equal Justice unto *all*. Yet the Jews, by a *Stranger* here, will understand only a *Proselyte of Righteousness*, as they call him: that is, one who had intirely embraced their Religion; for such alone, they imagine, were equalled with them. See *Selden, Lib. IV. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 1. pag. 468.*

Ver. 23. *And Moses spake unto the Children of Israel, Verse 23. that they should bring forth him that had cursed, out of their Camp, &c.]* It appears by this, that all the foregoing Admonitions were repeated to *Moses*, upon the occasion of the Law against Blasphemy, before he proceeded to put it in execution.

*And the Children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.]* Executed the whole Sentence pronounced by God against the blasphemous Person, v. 14.

## C H A P. XXV.

Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses in Verse 1. *Mount Sinai, saying.]* That is, in the Wilderness of *Sinai*, I Numb. 1. For they stayed almost a whole year not far from this Mountain; from whence they did not remove till the *twentieth* day of the *second* Month of the *second* year after their coming out of *Egypt*. See X Numb. 11, 12. And thus the Hebrew Particle *Beth* is often used for *by* or *near*; as in XXXVII Gen. 13. V *Josh.* 13. and we find this expression again in the end of the next Chapter, and in the conclusion of this Book. Which shows that all

Chapter here related was delivered to *Moses* in the *first* month  
 XXV. of the *second* year after their coming out of *Egypt*,  
 immediately after the Tabernacle was set up, XL *Ex-*  
*od.* 17.

Verse 2. Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, and say un-*  
*to them.*] For what follows was of universal concern-  
 ment.

*When ye come into the land which I give you.*] This  
 Law, though delivered before they left Mount *Sinai*,  
 could not take place till they came into *Canaan*.

*Then shall the land keep a Sabbath.*] Rest from being  
 tilled, or sowed, &c. See XXIII *Exod.* 11.

*Unto the LORD.*] In obedience to him; and  
 in honour of him. Some have understood the fore-  
 going words, *When ye shall come into the Land which I*  
*give you*, as if they were to begin the *Sabbatical* year  
 as soon as they entered into *Canaan*: which is very ab-  
 surd; for so, not the *seventh*, but the *first*, would  
 have been the year of Rest. And that had been very  
 inconvenient, if not destructive; the War making  
 such great waste, no doubt, that Provision would  
 have been very scarce, if no care had been taken for  
 the ensuing year. It is to be considered also, that the  
 old store upon which they lived when they entered into  
 the Land of Promise, was the fruit of the labour of  
 the *Canaanites*, and not of the Children of *Israel*. The  
 meaning therefore is, that the *seventh* year after their  
 entrance into *Canaan*, or rather, after they were settled,  
 and had rest in it, they should let the Land rest.

The only question is, When this year was to be-  
 gin? whether in the month of *Tisri*, (which answers  
 to our *September*) which was the ancient beginning of  
 the year; or in *Nisan*, (answering to our *March*)  
 which was made a new beginning of it by an express  
 Law, XII *Exod.* 2. the former still continuing the  
 beginning

beginning of the year for Civil things, as this for Sacred. Now there is great reason to think that this *Sabbatical* year was to commence from *September*, when all their Harvest was over, which began in *March*. Then they were not to sow, as they were wont to do in *October* and the following Months; but to stay till the return of this Season the next year. For if this year had been to begin in *March*, they could not have reaped the Harvest of the *sixth* year.

Ver. 3. *Six years shalt thou sow thy fields, and prune thy Vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof.* Verse 3. XXIII  
Exod. 10. But what was allowed in other years, is forbidden in this.

Ver. 4. *But in the seventh year shall be a Sabbath of rest unto the Land, a Sabbath for the LORD.* Verse 4. Or, unto the LORD, (as we translate it before v. 2.) who though he gave this Land to them, continued the Proprietor of it (as he declares v. 23.) and the LORD in chief, himself. Of whom they held it by this Tenure, that they should till it, &c. only *six* years together, for their own use; and in the *seventh*, let it lye in common, for such uses as he appointed. And it was for the honour of the LORD, that they observed this Law: for as the weekly Sabbath was an acknowledgment that *they* were his, so this *Sabbatical* year was an acknowledgment that their *Land* was his.

*Thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.*] By this he explains what he means by letting it rest. And these two words, *sow* and *prune*, comprehend all other things that were usually done about their Fields or Trees; as plowing, digging, dunging, &c. And though a *Vineyard* be only mentioned, yet it is plain by XXIII Exod. 10. that *Olive-yards* are comprehended under the same Law: and these are mentioned only as examples of all other Fruit-trees, which were to be left in common, as these were.

Chapter  
XXV.



*Maimonides* seems to be something too curious in what he saith upon this Subject ; for inquiring why *Moses* mentions only these two things, *sowing* and *pruning*, his resolution is, That for these two, if Men offended in them this year, they were punished with that scourging called *Malkut* ; but if they offended in any other sort of Labours belonging to the Culture of the Fields, or of Trees, they were not punished with the scourging of *Malkut* (which was by a certain measure, not exceeding *thirty nine* stripes) but with the scourging called *Mardut*, i. e. of Contumacy and Rebellion, which was without number or measure. As if a Man digged or ploughed his ground ; if he gathered out the stones, or dunged it, &c. if he planted Trees, or grafted, &c. he suffered the scourging of Rebellion. And more than this, he saith it was not lawful in the *seventh* year to plant any Tree, though it was not a Fruit-tree ; nor to cut off the dead Branches ; nor to make a smoak under them to kill the Worms ; nor to anoint young Plants to preserve them from the bitings of Birds, &c. If they did, they were liable to the scourging of *Murdut*. Nay, he is so nice, as to say it was unlawful to sell to any Man any Instrument of Husbandry, in this year ; as a *Plough*, a *Yoke*, a *Sieve*, &c. yet he allows them, when they were under the oppression of the Gentiles, and bound to find Provision for their Armies, to sow so much as would maintain them. Of which things he discourses at large in his Treatise called *Schemitta ve Jobel*, cap. 1. and cap. 7.

Verſe 5.

Ver. 5. *That which groweth of it ſelf.* ] Either from Seed which fell caſually the year before ; or from the old Root which ſprouted out again, as *Maimonides* expounds it in the ſame Treatiſe, cap. 4. which is wholly about ſuch things.

Of

*Of thy harvest.*] Of the Corn scattered last Harvest. He saith nothing of their Gardens; which, it is probable, every Man had to his own private use, and was not bound to lay them open to all.

*Thou shalt not reap.*] That is, saith he, not the whole Field, so as to gather it into Cocks, and to tread out the Corn with his Oxen, (if any did, they were scourged with *thirty nine* stripes) but they might cut down a little, in common with other Persons, and shake it out, and eat it, as he there determines, *sect.* 2.

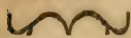
*Neither gather the grapes of thy Vine undressed.*] In the Hebrew the words are, *The Vine of thy Separation*: for it was separated this year from his dressing. And what he gathered in common with others, was not to be pressed in a Wine-press, but with another Instrument; the like he saith of *Olives*, and of *Figs*, and other things, which were to be ordered after another manner in this year, then in the foregoing, *sect.* 23.

*For it is a year of rest unto the Land.*] This general reason is so oft repeated, to make them sensible they were no more to do any thing about their Land this *seventh year*, then they were to labour upon the *seventh day*. But he acknowledges, that if a Gentile hired Land in their Country, he was not bound to let it rest, *sect.* 29. of that Chapter.

Ver. 6. *And the Sabbath of the Land.*] Here the Verse 6. word *Sabbath* signifies the Fruit that grew in the Sabbathical year; as the word *Sabbaths* is used before XXXIII. 38. for the Sacrifices upon the Sabbaths.

*Shall be meat for you.*] This explains the prohibition of reaping any Corn this year, or gathering any fruit, not to be meant absolutely; but only that they should not look upon any thing that grew this year, as peculiarly theirs, because it grew in their ground; but


Chapter XXV. but let all be common to others, as well as themselves.

 For thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, &c.] This, and the next Verse, show that all the Fruits of the Earth, were perfectly in common this year: for the very Beasts were not excluded, and therefore much less any Man that dwelt among them, though he was uncircumcised. But it is very plain likewise, that the Owner of the Land and his Family were not forbidden to take their share; but might gather for their daily use as well as others: only not lay up any thing separate for themselves.

Verse 7. Ver. 7. *And for thy Cattle, and for the Beast that are in thy Land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.*] For his own Cattle, and for other Mens: which were not to be fed with the Fruits which are proper to Men, (as *Maimonides* observes in the same Book, *cap. 5. sect. 5.*) but if they came of themselves, and eat Figs, for instance, they were not to be hindered. But it seems probable that wild Beasts might be driven out of their Vineyards, &c. in this year, as well as others; because they made such waste, as would have very much damaged the owner for the future. As for all other tame Creatures, the Jews (if we may believe *Maimonides*, *cap. 7.*) were so superstitiously careful they should have an equal share with themselves; that when there was no Fruit any longer for the Beasts in the Field, they ceased to eat what they had gathered for themselves; and if they had any thing of it left, threw it out of their Houses.

Verse 8. Ver. 8. *And thou shalt number seven Sabbaths of years unto thee, &c.]* Which put together made XLIX years, as it follows in the rest of this Verse. They began their first Account (as *Maimonides* there observes) from the *fourteenth* year after their entrance into

to Canaan : for they were seven years in conquering the Land ; and seven more in dividing to every one their portion ; so that the *first Sabbatical* year was in the *one and twentieth* , and the *first Jubile* in the *sixty fourth* year after they came to the Land of Promise : So he *cap. 10.* where he observes they numbred *seventeen* Jubiles from that time , to their Captivity in *Babylon*, which fell out in the end of a *Sabbatical* year, and the *thirty sixth* of the *Jubile*.

Chapter  
XXV.  


Ver. 9. *Then shalt thou cause the Trumpet of the Ju-* Verse 9.  
*bile.* ] The word *Jobel* (which we translate *Jubile* in the next Verse) is not in the *Hebrew*, but *Teruah*, which in the Margin we translate *loud of sound*. For the Trumpet was blown after a different manner at this time, than upon other occasions, that every one might understand the meaning of it.

*To sound.* ] In the *Hebrew* the word is, *cause it to pass*, that it might be heard every where, throughout the Land. So these words may be most literally translated, *Thou shalt cause to pass the Trumpet loud of sound*.

*On the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement.* ] This day was very fitly chosen, that this year might begin at the same time that a general Atone-ment was made for the Sins of the whole Nation. For they would be the better disposed, to forgive their Brethren their Debts, when they craved Pardon for their own.

*Shall ye make the Trumpet sound (or pass) throughout all your Land.* ] This is repeated, to make them careful to awaken every one to their duty, by the sound of the Trumpet at every door ; there being an unwillingness in most People, to part with their Servants, and their Lands, &c. which they had long enjoyed. And therefore every private Man, as *Maimonides* saith,

Chapter was bound to blow with a Trumpet, and make 'this XXV. found nine times, that they might fulfil these words of this Precept, *throughout all your Land*. By this means, as R. *Levi Barcelonita* notes, every one was the better inclined to hearken, when he saw it was a *duty incumbent on the whole Country, which all were to perform*.

Verse 10. Ver. 10. *And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year.*] Distinguish it from all other years, by doing what follows. *Maimonides* fancies that these two Precepts of *numbering seven Sabbaths of years*, v. 8. and of *sanctifying the fiftieth year*, were delivered only to the House of Judgment; whose business, no doubt, it peculiarly was, to give notice of this year, and to cause the Trumpet to be sounded, and all the following Precepts to be observed. *Schemitta ve jobel*, cap. 10. num. 1. *And proclaim liberty.*] Unto all Servants, who were this year made free.

*Throughout all the Land.*] Even in all the Highways, as *Aben-Ezra* glosses; that every one might have notice.

*Unto all the Inhabitants thereof.*] That is, to all the Children of Israel who were Servants; or so poor that they had sold their Estates, as it here follows. From these words the Jews gather, that after the Tribes of *Reuben* and *Gad*, and half Tribe of *Manasseh* were carried Captive, Jubiles ceased. They are the words of *Maimonides* in the fore-named Treatise; for then *all the Inhabitants of the Land* were not in it. And therefore much more when they were all carried Captive, they only numbred the rest of every *seventh* year, without any *Jubile*.

*It shall be a Jubile unto you.*] Whence this year hath the name of *Jobel*; there are so many Opinions, that *Bochartus* himself scarce knew which to follow. *Josephus*

*plus* saith it signifies *ἐλευθερία*, liberty; and the LXX and *Aquila* translate it *ἀφεσις*, remission: having a regard to the thing, rather than to the import of the word *Jobel*; which never signifies any thing of that nature. *D. Kimchi* tell us that *R. Akiba*, when he was in *Arabia*, heard them call a Ram by this name of *Jobel*; and thence some fancy this year was so called, because it was proclaimed with Trumpets of Rams-horns. But what if there were no such Trumpets? as *Bochart* thinks there were not, these Horns being not hollow. See *Hierozoicon* P. I. Lib. II. cap. 43. p. 425, &c. where several other Opinions are confuted. The most probable that I meet withal, is, that it was called *Jobel* from the peculiar sound which was made with the Trumpet, when this year was proclaimed. For the Trumpet blowing for several purposes, viz. to call their Assemblies together; to give notice of the moving of their Camps; to excite Souldiers to fight, and to proclaim this year; there was a distinct sound for all these ends, that People might not be confounded, but have a certain notice what the Trumpet sounded for. And this sound mentioned before (v. 9.) was peculiarly called *Jobel*; as *Hottinger* thinks, who considers a great many other Opinions, in his *Analecta Dissert.* III. wherein he follows *Joh. Forsterus*, who, near an hundred years before, observed that *Jobel*, which we commonly translate *Trumpet* (XIX *Exod.* 13. and other places) doth not signify the Instrument it self, but the sound that it made. And when it is used absolutely, alone, it signifies this year; which was called *Jobel* from that sound which was then made; as the Feast of Unleavened Bread was called *Pesach*, from the Angel passing over them, when he slew the *Egyptians*. The Opinions of the Hebrew Writers about it, are collected and largely represented by

Chapter XXV. *Josephus de Voisin, Lib. I. de Jubileo, cap. 1.*

*And ye shall return every man unto his possession.]* Unto his Field, or his House, which his Poverty had forced him to sell; but now was restored to him without any price; because they were not sold absolutely, but only till this year. By which means the Estates of the *Israelites* were so fixed, that no Family could ruin it self, or grow too rich. For this Law provided against such Changes; revoking once in fifty years all Alienations, and setting every one in the same Condition wherein they were at the first. By which means Ambition was retrenched; and every Man applied himself with affection, to the improvement of his Inheritance, knowing it could never go out of his Family. And this application was the more diligent, because it was a religious duty, founded upon this Law of God.

*And ye shall return every man unto his family.]* From which he had been estranged by being sold to another Family; either by himself, or by his Father, or by the Court of Judgment. So here are two parts of the *liberty* fore-named, more expressly declared: Their Land, which was alienated, returned to the first Owner; and such as were sold for Servants into another Family, came home again to their own Family, being freed from their Servitude. Which was a figure of that *acceptable year of the LORD*, as *St. Luke* calls it, IV. 19. in the Prophet *Isaiah's* Language; wherein our blessed Saviour preached Deliverance to all Mankind. The Jews themselves are not so stupid, as to thing nothing further was intended, but only freedom from bodily Servitude, in this year of *Jubile*: for *Abarbanel* himself, in this very Verse, indeavours to discover something of a Spiritual Happiness. For the former part of the words now mentioned, *Ye shall*  
return

return every man to his possession, he saith belong to the Body : but the latter part, *And every man unto his family*, belongs to the Soul, and its return to God. So several others, whom *J. de Voisin* produces in the fore-named Book, cap. 2. And if our Dr. *Lightfoot* hath made a right Computation, the last year of the Life of our Saviour, who by his Death wrought an Eternal Redemption, and restored us to our heavenly Inheritance, fell in the year of Jubile ; the very last that was ever kept. For if we count from the end of the Wars of *Canaan*, which was seven years after they came into it, (and I do not know why we should not think they began to number then, and not seven years after, as *Maimonides* would have it) there were just *fourteen hundred years* to the *thirty third* of Jesus Christ ; that is, just *XXVIII Jubiles*. And it is the Confession of the old Book called *Zohar*, as he observes, That the Divine Glory should be freedom and redemption in a year of Jubile. See *Harmony of the New Testament*, sect. 59. And *Usserij Chronologia Sacra*, cap. 13.

Ver. 11. *A Jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you.* ] Verse 11. It is a question whether the year of Jubile was the year following the *forty ninth* year ; or the *forty ninth* year was the Jubile ; which, reckoning the foregoing Jubile for one, was the *fiftieth* year. *Josephus Scaliger* in his fifth Book *de Emend. Temporum*, and several other great Men are of this last opinion ; to avoid a great inconvenience which otherwise would ensue, viz. That the *forty ninth* year being the Sabbatical year in which the Land was to rest, if the next year to that had been the Jubile, two Sabbatical years would have come immediately one after another, for the Land was to rest in the year of Jubile, as it here follows. One would have expected therefore that in the *forty eighth* year there should have been a special Promise, that the Land

Chapter XXV. Land should bring forth Fruit for *four* years, and not for *three* only; as the Blessing is promised every *sixth* year, *v. 21.* Thus *Jacobus Capellus* reasons in his *Historia Sacra & Exotica ad A. M. 2549.* But others think this Objection not to be so great as to make them depart from the letter of this Law, which saith *v. 10.* *Ye shall hallow the fiftieth year:* and here in this Verse, *A Jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you.* Though a very learned Man, *P. Cuneus* thinks this is of no great moment either way; for it is usual in common speech, *Septimanam octidum appellare* (and *Hospinian* in like manner, we call a Week *octidum* (eight days) because we reckon *utramque Dominicam* both the LORD's days) And the greatest Writers anciently called an *Olympiad*, which contained but the space of four compleat years, by the name of *Quinquennium.* See *Lib. I. de Republ. Judæorum, cap. 6.* Yet, besides the express words of the Law, the Consent of the Jews sways very much the other way: for they accurately distinguish between the *Schemitta*, or Year of Remission, and *Jobel*, the year of Jubile, even then when these two Solemnities immediately succeeded each other; as I shall have occasion to observe on the next Verse.

*Ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of it self in it.*] Because it was the Sabbatical year, (*v. 4, 5.*) as some will have it; from the observance of which they were not absolved by its being the Jubile. But others think, as I observed, that the Jubile it self, was a new Sabbatical year.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *For it is the Jubile.*] He doth not say it is the Sabbath of the Land, as he doth of the seventh year, *v. 6.* Which makes for their opinion who think the Jubile was not the same with that, but a new Sabbatical year: so that two years together they neither sowed nor reaped. But they that maintain the other opinion,



opinion, look upon this only as a new reason why they should forbear such labour this year; because, besides that it was the Sabbatical year, it was also the Jubile: a time of great joy, in regard of the Liberty to which every one was restored; which made it more necessary every one should enjoy what the Earth brought forth of it self, and none appropriate any thing to themselves.

*It shall be holy unto you.*] Because it was the LORD's Sabbath. v. 3. Separate from the common Employments of other years; being dedicated to the uses expressed in this Law, v. 10. which are *two*, *Manumission* of Servants, and *Restitution* of Men to their ancient Possessions. Unto which some add a *third*, viz. *Remission of Debts*. But the Jews are of a quite contrary opinion; that in this the year of Jubile differed from the Sabbatical year; that Debts were remitted in the one, but not in the other. Whence those words of *Maimonides* in the Treatise I have so often mentioned, *cap. 10. sect. 16.* 'In this the Sabbatical year  
' excels the Jubile, that it remits Debts, which the Jubile doth not: But the Jubile in this excels the Sabbatical year, that it sets Servants free, and restores Possessions, which the other doth not. And the Jubile  
' likewise restores Possessions in the very beginning of the year: but the Sabbatical year doth not release  
' Debts till it be ended.

*Ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.*] By plucking what they needed for every days use; but not by reaping, and gathering, and laying up in Barns.

Ver. 13. *In the year of this Jubile ye shall return every man to his possession.*] This being the most remarkable thing belonging to the Liberty of this year, it is therefore here again repeated. For it was so famous,

Chapter XXV. mous, that the Heathens themselves took notice of it :  
 inſomuch that *Diodorus Siculus* ſaith, *Lib. XI.* it was  
 not lawful for the Jews τὰς ἰδίας κλήρας πωλεῖν, to ſell  
 their own Inheritances. Meaning, as Mr. *Selden* ex-  
 pounds it (*Lib. de Succēſſ. ad Leges Hebr. cap. 14.*) to  
 ſell them quite, ſo as to alienate them for ever from  
 their Families ; which is expreſſly forbidden *v. 23.*  
 And ſo the *Locrians*, as is obſerved by *Ariſtotle* in his  
*Politicks*, were prohibited by their Laws to ſell their  
 ancient Poſſeſſions. See *P. Cuneus Lib. I. de Repub. Jud.*  
*cap. 4.*

Many Reaſons are given by learned Men for this  
 Law among the Jews, (See *Menochius Lib. III. de Re-  
 pub. Hebræor. Quæſt. 3.*) The moſt obvious is, that by  
 this Law God fixed the Jews to the Land of *Canaan* :  
 ſince all their Poſſeſſions were ſo entailed, that the  
 right Heir of any of them could never be wholly ex-  
 cluded from his Eſtate ; but it would intirely return  
 to him after a certain number of years. And by this  
 means alſo they preſerved a diſtinct knowledge of their  
 ſeveral Tribes and Families to which they belonged :  
 for which end their Genealogies were of neceſſity to  
 be carefully kept, that they might be able to prove  
 their right to the Inheritance of their Anceſtors. By  
 which means, as *Menochius* notes, it was certainly known  
 of what Tribe and Family the *Meſſiah* was when he  
 was born. And M. *Alix* hath taken notice ( which is  
 worth obſerving ) that God ordered things ſo, that  
 they ſhould have the means of preſerving their Genea-  
 logies, by not ſuffering them to continue in Captivity  
 out of their own Land, for the ſpace of two whole  
 Jubiles. For they were but LXX years in *Babylon* ;  
 in which ſhort time their Genealogies could not be ea-  
 ſily confounded ; eſpecially ſince ſeveral who ſaw the  
 firſt Temple burnt, lived to ſee the ſecond begin to be  
 rebuilt.

rebuilt. Two other Reasons are most judiciously managed by *Petrus Cunnæus*, *Lib. I. de Republ. Hebr. cap. 3.* to which I refer the learned Reader. Chapter XXV.



Verse 14.

Ver. 14. *If thou sellest ought to thy Neighbour, or buyest ought of thy Neighbours hand, ye shall not oppress one another.*] As *Moses* took care that the Wealth of some should not oppress the Poverty of others, by making the foregoing Law, that a poor Man should not lose his Land for ever; so in the buying of a poor Man's Land, he would not have the rich Man give less for it than it was worth; no more than the poor Man require more for it than its just value, till the year of Jubile. The Hebrew Doctors have formed a Rule about this: that if a Man bought any thing for a *sixth* part less than its worth, or sold it for a *sixth* part more than its worth, he was bound to restore that *sixth* part: but nothing at all if it were short of a *sixth* part, wherein he had damaged his Neighbour. But if the difference was more than a *sixth* part, the Buyer might rescind his Contract, if the Bargain was not quite finished, and require his Money again. And the Seller (if the damage was on his side) might at any time require the thing to be returned to him, at the price for which he sold it. See *Selden, Lib. VI. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 5.*

Verse 15.

Ver. 15. *According to the number of years after the Jubile, thou shalt buy of thy Neighbour.*] They were to consider how many years were gone since the last Jubile; and consequently to purchase the Profits of the remaining years till the next. For they could not either by Sale, or any other Contract, transfer *plenum fundi dominium* (as *Cunnæus* speaks) their full interest in the Land, to any other Man.

Chapter  
XXV.

*And according unto the number of years of the fruits, he shall sell unto thee.]* He that sold the remaining term of years till the Jubile, was to consider that every *sixth* year there was no Fruit; and therefore he should demand nothing for them: but set his price only according to the number of the other years, not reckoning those.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price.]* This is added only to make what was said before plainer; that the price should rise or fall, according as there were more or few years to come before the next Jubile. For example *Maimonides* puts this Case; If there be *ten* years to the Jubile, and a Man buy anothers Field for an Hundred pence; after which the Buyer having enjoyed it *three* years, the Seller hath a mind to redeem it, he must then give to him that bought it of him Seventy pence. In like manner if the Buyer have enjoyed it *six* years, the Seller must give him Forty pence.

*For according to the number of the years of the Fruits doth he sell unto thee.]* Therefore if a Man, saith the same *Maimonides* (*cap. 11. num. 6.*) sell another a Field full of Fruit, and after two years would redeem it, he must not demand him to restore the Field as he sold it, full of fruit, because it is said here, *according to the multitude of years, or fewness of years* (and in the foregoing Verse) *according to the number of years after the Jubile*) which show the years only were to be considered in the Redemption, and not the Fruits.

Verse 17. Ver. 17. *Ye shall not therefore oppress one another.]* The Seller by demanding too much; nor the Buyer by giving too little.

*But*



*But thou shalt fear thy God.]* For nothing could be so powerful as the Fear of God to restrain them from Oppression; and to preserve an equality between the Land to be sold, and the price to be paid.

*For I am the LORD your God.]* Whose Land this is, and by whose Favour you enjoy it.

Ver. 18. *Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments..]* Which are the Tenure whereby you hold this Land of me. Verse 18.

*And ye shall dwell in the Land in safety.]* And if you obey them, you shall not be disturbed in it by your Enemies.

Ver. 19. *And the Land shall yield her increase, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.]* He encourages them in their Obedience, by a promise of Plenty and Abundance; as well as of Safety and Security in their Possessions. Verse 19.

Ver. 20. *And if ye shall say, what shall we eat the seventh year? &c.]* To take away all distrust of his Promise, he removes an obvious Objection which might arise in their Minds; that they might want food if they neither sowed, nor gathered in their increase, in the seventh year, as he required. Verse 20.

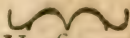
Ver. 21. *Then will I command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.]* This is the Answer to the doubt they might have of wanting Sustenance, that he would bless them with such a plentiful Crop in the sixth year, as should be sufficient for that and for the two following years. From which *Petrus Cuneus* thinks the Argument very strong, that there were not two Sabbatical years together, one in the *forty ninth*, and another in the *fiftieth* year; for then the Earth in the sixth year, should have brought forth not for *three years*, but for *four*; which was never heard of in any Country. *Palestine* indeed

Chapter XXV. was a Country, to which God afforded an extraordinary blessing, beyond the common Laws of Nature ; yet since there are no Testimonies of so great and frequent a Miracle in the Book of God, we ought not easily to believe this. Thus he *Lib. I. de Republ. Hebr. cap. 6.* To which it may be replied, that this was not so frequent as he makes it, but only once in *fifty* years : and the reason why *Moses* here saith, *the Land should bring forth fruit for three years, and not for four*, is because he speaks only with respect to the common Sabbatical years (every *seventh* year) not to the *great Sabbatical* year, as they call the XLIX<sup>th</sup>. Before which God may very well be supposed to have blessed the Earth with a larger Crop than in any other preceding sixth year. Besides, though it is said they should not *sow* in the Jubile, *v. 11.* yet it is not said they might not prune their Trees, as it is of other Sabbatical years, *v. 4.* so that they might be dressed as in other common years, to yield a plentiful Increase for their support in the succeeding year.

Verse 22. Ver. 22. *And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit, until the ninth year.* ] Some have interpreted these words, as if they were to eat the old store, till the Fruits of the *ninth* year came in ; and bring it as an Argument that the Sabbatical year began in *March* : whereas the plain sense is, that the Fruits of the eighth could not be thrashed out for food till the ninth year. And then the next words,

*Until her fruits come in, ye shall eat of the old store.* ] Are not to be understood of the Fruits of the *ninth* year, but of the Fruits of the *eighth*, which were to be eaten in the *ninth*. Till then they were to live upon the old store ; which served for *two* years, beside the *sixth*.

Ver.

Ver. 23. *The Land shall not be sold for ever.*] Ha- Chapter  
ving mentioned the selling of their Land (v. 14, 15, 16.) XXV.  
he here again enacts it should not be sold for ever.   
Which may be called the *Lex agraria* of the Jews; Verse 23.  
whereby Estates were preserved in the Family to which  
they belonged, at the division of the Land by *Joshua*.  
For they could not be quite *cut off*, as the words are  
in the Hebrew, which we translate *for ever*; or as it is  
in the Margin, *for cutting off*: so that the Seller and  
his Heirs should be cut off from it, as Mr. *Selden* in-  
terprets it. Or, as the LXX. εἰς βεβήκων, *by an alie-*  
*nation* never to be rescinded: but all Estates were at  
the Jubile to return to their first Owners, or their Heirs,  
though they had changed Possessors an hundred times,  
by being sold so oft. And the same Law held in Do-  
nations, as much as in Sales, as *Maimonides* observes.  
Yet this is to be understood only of absolute Alienati-  
ons, without any mention of time: for if any Man  
sold without fraud an Estate to his Neighbour for *six-*  
*ty* years, it was not to return to him or his Heirs in  
the year of Jubile, which came before the expiration  
of that term: for in the Jubile, saith he, nothing re-  
turns but that which was sold for ever, *Halicoth Sche-*  
*mitta ve Jobel*, cap. 11. sect. 2. And see *Selden de Suc-*  
*cessionibus ad Leges Hebr.* cap. 24.

*For the Land is mine.*] I reserve to my self the Su-  
pream Dominion in it, and propriety of it; and have  
disposed it to you, on such terms as I thought fit.

*For ye are strangers and sojourners with me.*] These  
words suggest another sense of the foregoing; that  
their Land was God's, as he dwelt in a special manner  
there in the Sanctuary, which was his Royal Palace:  
And they were all his Tenants, who held the Land of  
him as long as he pleased; but were no more to him,  
than the Profelytes were to them. The Land was his,  
and

Chapter and not theirs ; and they did but enjoy the use and XXV. the fruits of it, but had not the property. See Mr.

 Mede pag. 157.

Verse 24. Ver. 24. *And in all the Land of your possession, ye shall grant a Redemption for the Land.* ] If any Man whose Poverty had forced him to sell his Land, grew afterward so rich, that he was able to redeem it before the year of Jubile, this Law provides he should be permitted to do it, and the Buyer could not refuse it. But then this was to be done honestly and truly : he was not to borrow Money of another Man to redeem it ; no, nor sell other Land to redeem that which he had sold before, which they lookt upon as a Fraud to the Buyer. Therefore he had this right, only in case he was grown rich since the sale : otherwise, he was to stay till the year of Jubile, when it returned to him for nothing. So *Cunæus* out of the same *Maimonides*, *Lib. I. cap. 2.*

Verse 25. Ver. 25. *If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession.* ] No Man, if we may rely upon the same *Maimonides*, might sell his House or his Field till the time of Jubile, unless Poverty compelled him to it. For it was not lawful to sell it, that he might lay up the price of it in his Coffer ; or exercise Merchandize ; or buy Goods, Servants, or Cattle ; but only buy necessary Provision with it. But if any Man did transgress, and imploy the Money otherwise, the sale notwithstanding was held to be good.

*And if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall be redeemed what his brother sold.* ] Here is a further enlargement of this Liberty, that if any of his near Relations would redeem the Land he had sold ( though he was not able to do it himself ) it should be allowed. For the design of *Moses* in this Law was, *Ne paucorum*

*paucorum opulentia quandoque ceteros opprimeret,* lest the wealth of a few should at any time oppress the rest. Chapter XXV.

Ver. 26. *And if the Man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it.*] In the Hebrew it is *his hand hath attained and found sufficiency*: which justifies the limitation the Jews put upon this, (as I observed v. 24.) that he should not have the right of Redemption, unless he was grown able to repurchase it, since the sale of it. Verse 26.

Ver. 27. *Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it.*] This was the manner of the Redemption: they counted how many years were gone since the Sale; and if there remained just so many more to the Jubile, then he paid the Buyer half the price at which he purchased it, for its Redemption. But if the number of years from the Sale to the Jubile, were not equal, then he deducted proportionable to the years he had enjoyed it since the purchase, and gave him as much as the years remaining till the Jubile were worth. And if he sold a Field at first for an hundred pounds, suppose, and he that bought it, sold it to another for two hundred, he was to redeem it, as *Maimonides* saith, according to what was first given for it, because it is said here he shall restore the overplus *unto the man to whom he sold it*: In like manner, if a Man sold a Field for an hundred pound, which in the hands of the Buyer so improved, that it might be sold for Two hundred, the Redemption was to be according to what was first paid for it. But if he sold it for Two hundred pound, and it was grown so much worse that it was worth but an hundred, it was to be esteemed in the Redemption according to the present value. His reason is, Because *the condition of him that sold*

Chapter XXV. *sold his Inheritance was always to be bettered; and the condition of him that bought it to be made worse.*

Ver. 28. *But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it, until the year of Jubile.*] If he could not pay him the Money it cost him, according to the fore-mentioned proportion, nor any of his Kindred redeem it for him; then he that bought it was to enjoy all the Profits of it till the Jubile.

*And in the Jubile he shall go out, and he shall return to his possession.*] The Purchaser was to quit his possession of the Land; and he that sold it enjoy it again for nothing. And whosoever he was that possessed the Land at the Jubile, though it had been sold never so often before it came to him, the Jubile ejected him; and restored the Land to the first Owner or his Posterity. For no Man, as was before observed, could either by Sale, or any other Contract, transfer the full Dominion of his Land to another Man; so that it should be his for ever.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled City, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold.*] This Verse and the next make a great difference between Houses in walled Cities, and Lands in the Country. If such Houses were sold, Men could not redeem them from the Purchaser when they pleased, but must do it within the compass of a year, or else they were barred for ever: and the year of Jubile would not relieve them.

*Within a full year may he redeem it.*] He might redeem it the next day after he had sold it, if he pleased; paying the full price that was given for it. And if he that sold it was dead, his Son might redeem it; or if he that bought it was dead, it might be redeemed from his Son, if done within the year. But his Kindred could

could not redeem it ; nor might he borrow Money to redeem it ; nor redeem it by parcels : but he might sell some of his Goods to redeem it. So *Maimonides* in the fore-mentioned Treatise, *cap. 12.* where he saith, If a Man sold an House in such a City, and the Jubile fell out in the year of Sale, it did not restore the House to the seller ; but continued his that bought it, unless within a year from the day it was sold it was redeemed.

Ver. 30. *And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house shall be established for ever to him that bought it.*] The Reasons for this Law seem to be such as these ; That by this means (as *Menochius* observes, *Lib. III. de Republ. Hebr. cap. 11.*) Cities might be better filled with Inhabitants ; who were invited thither, when they had hope of a Settlement there. And *secondly*, that Men might not rashly and easily part with their Houses, which they could never recover, after they had let one year slip, which was allowed for their redemption. And *thirdly*, Tribes and Families were not distinguished by Houses they had in Cities : from whence it was that the *Levites* might possess them, who otherwise are said to have no possession in the Land of *Canaan*. And *lastly*, perhaps it was intended by this Law, that Proselytes, who were not of the Hebrew Nation, and could have no Fields or Vineyards, might yet have something of their own stable and certain ; and not be forced always to want a perpetual possession.

*It shall not go out in the Jubile.*] They say in the *Gamara* of *Bava kama*, that the Houses in *Jerusalem* were not subject to this Law ; because that City, as they pretend, did not belong to any certain Tribe. See *L'Empereur* upon that Book, *cap. 7. p. 172.*

Chapter XXV. Ver. 31. *But the houses in the Villages, which have no walls round about them, shall be counted as the fields of the Country, &c.*]

Verse 31. The quite contrary Law is made for Country-houses; which might be redeemed at any time: and if they were not, returned to their first Owners at the Jubile. The reason of this difference is very plain: for the Houses in walled Cities were their own proper Goods; but in the Country they were accounted part of the Land which was God's. And so these words are to be understood, they *shall be counted as the fields in the Country*: that is, fall under the same Law with the Lands, v. 23.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *Notwithstanding the Cities of the Levites.*] Of which we have an account XXXV Numb. 2. These are accepted from the foregoing Law concerning Houses in walled Cities, as it here follows.

*And the Houses of the Cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.*] Not any of their Houses; but only those which they possessed in the XLVIII Cities assigned to them for their Habitations. If they purchased Houses in any other places, they were subject to the same Law with other Men, v. 29. Insomuch that a *Levite*, who was Heir to his Mother who was an *Israelite*, was to redeem as other *Israelites* did, and not after the manner of the *Levites*; for the *Levites* had a Right different from other Men only in the *Cities of their Possessions*; as *Maimonides* observes in the forecited Book, cap. 13. But if an *Israelite* was Heir to his Mother a *Levite*, he redeemed as the *Levites* did, though he were not of that Tribe; because the Right of their Redemption *was tied to the places, and not to the persons*, as he there speaks.

Ver. 33. *And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the House that was sold, and the City of his possession (i.e. in the City of his possession) shall go out in the year of Jubile.]* Chapter XXV. Verse 33. If he did not redeem it before, it was to come back to him for nothing in this year. But there is another Translation in the Margin, which the first words will bear, *viz. If one of the Levites redeem them.* Though he was not near of kin, (*v. 25.*) yet any *Levite* might redeem any of these Houses: However, they were to be restored to that Tribe at the Jubile.

*For the Houses of the Cities of the Levites.]* It is plain by this, that in the foregoing words he speaks of the *Houses*, and not of the *Cities* themselves.

*Are their possession among the Children of Israel.]* They were of the same nature of the Land that other Tribes had; which could not be alienated for ever. For they having no other Possessions that could be sold, but Houses, it was reason these Houses should return to their Owners at the Jubile, as other Mens Possessions did, *v. 10.*

Ver. 34. *But the field of the Suburbs of their Cities.]* Verse 34. See XXXV Numb. 4, 5.

*May not be sold].* As their Houses might be: but if any Man bought them, the Bargain was immediately void. The Tradition among the Jews (as *Maimonides* says in the same place) that *not be sold* in this place signifies *not be changed*: so as to turn a Suburb into a Field, or a Field into a Suburb: but Fields, Suburbs, and Cities, were to continue perpetually in the same state.

*For it is their perpetual possession.]* Their Fields were to be always in their own hands. And the reason why Houses may be sold, when the Fields could not, seems to be this; because the Houses belonged to particular

Chapter XXV. ticular *Levites*, who might alienate them for a time, and not suffer much by it; but the Fields of the Suburbs were common to the whole Body of the *Levites*, who would have been undone, if they had wanted Pasture for their Flocks, which were all their Subſtance. Some indeed fancy that theſe Suburbs were enclosed, and every Family of them had its ſeveral Portion: but as there is no proof of this; ſo had it been thus, ſuch Families could not without great inconvenience, have wanted their Lands for the feeding of their Flocks.

Verſe 35. Ver. 35. *And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen to decay with thee.*] In the Hebrew it is, *When his hand faileth*: ſo that he is not able by his Labour to ſupport himſelf and his Family.

*Then ſhalt thou relieve him.*] By beſtowing Alms upon him (as the Jews interpret it) not by lending him Money: though the following words ſeem to incline this way. See *Selden, Lib. VI. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 6.*

*Yea, though he be a ſtranger or a ſojourner.*] By a *Stranger* they underſtand a Proſelyte of Righteouſneſs; and by a *Sojourner*, a Proſelyte of the Gate, as Mr. *Selden* there obſerves out of *Jarchi* and *Abarbanel*, p. 694. They ſay *Hyrcauus* was the firſt that began *ξενοδοχείαν*, to entertain Strangers of other Countries, by building Hoſpitals for their Reception.

*That he may live with thee.*] Have a comfortable Subſiſtance by the Relief of Charitable People: for every Jew, they ſay, was bound to contribute ſomething towards it; and this was to prevent their ſelling themſelves, as ſome did, through extream Poverty, v. 39.

Ver. 36. *Take thou no usury of him, or increase.*] Chapter XXV. Though these are promiscuously used, yet the next Verse seems here to expound *Usury* to signifie that which is taken for Money; and *Increase* that which is taken for Corn, Fruits, or Goods. They that would see more of these two words, *Nesek* and *Tarbitb*, may consult *Salmasius de Usuris*, where he hath largely discoursed of them. I shall only further observe, that this Precept follows the other of Relieving poor People by Alms, very fitly: because it is as great a Charity unto some to lend them Money without Usury, as it is to give freely unto others. See Notes on XXII *Exod.* 25. XXIII *Dent.* 19.

*But fear thy God.*] Lest he that is so good to thee, should punish thee for thy inhumanity towards the Poor; of whom he hath a care, as well as thee.

*That thy brother may live with thee.*] This is repeated, to show that by these Laws God intended to provide for the Poor such a comfortable Subsistence in their own Country, that they might not be tempted to forsake it, and therewith perhaps forsake their Religion.

Ver. 37. *Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.*] Verse 37. Some thought if they lent Money freely, they might receive more than they lent of other things; therefore the latter Clause of this Verse was added, to prevent such Oppressions as *St. Hierom* mentions; who says, some would lend a Neighbour ten Bushels, of Corn suppose, in Winter, to receive fifteen Bushels for it the next Harvest.

Ver. 38. *I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the Land of Egypt.*] Verse 38. Who have obliged you with far greater Blessings, then I command you to bestow upon others.

Chapter XXV. *To give you the Land of Canaan.] Under such Co-*  
*venants as have been mentioned.*

*And to be your God.] To preserve you in the pos-*  
*session of it, in Peace and Plenty, if you keep these*  
*Covenants, v. 18, 19.*

Verse 39. Ver. 39. *And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee, be*  
*waxen poor, and be sold unto thee.] Some were sold by*  
*the Court of Judgment, when they had committed*  
*Theft, and were not able to make Satisfaction : of*  
*whom the Hebrews interpret that place XXI Exod. 2,*  
*&c. Others were sold by their Parents, v. 7, 8. of*  
*that Chapter. But others sold themselves, being redu-*  
*ced to great Poverty, notwithstanding the Alms that*  
*had been bestowed upon them, and the Money or*  
*Goods that had been freely lent them. And of such*  
*the Hebrew Doctors understand these words ; and*  
*say, it was not lawful for a Man to sell himself, till*  
*his Poverty was extream, and he had nothing at all*  
*left, but must preserve his Life, by the price which*  
*was given for him. Thus Maimonides in these words,*  
*A man might not sell himself to lay up the Money which*  
*was given for him ; nor to buy Goods ; nor to pay his*  
*Debts : but meerly that he might get Bread to eat. Nei-*  
*ther was it lawful for him to sell himself, as long as he*  
*had so much as a Garment left. See Selden, Lib. VI. de*  
*Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 7. where he observes that the*  
*Court of Judgment might not sell a Thief of their Na-*  
*tion, to any but to an Hebrew : not to a Profelyte of*  
*either sort ; much less to a meer Gentile. But if an*  
*Hebrew sold himself to a Profelyte, or to a Gentile,*  
*( which he was admonished not to do ) the Bargain*  
*was good : but he was to be redeemed by his Kindred,*  
*or by the People, as it here follows, v. 48, 49. Which*  
*other People imitated, who derived their Laws from*  
*Moses ; particularly the ancient Indians ( as Huetius*  
*observes*

observes out of *Diodorus* ) whose Philosophers com- Chapter  
manded that none of their Nation should submit XXV.  
themselves to Servitude, *Demonstr. Evang. Propos. IV.* ~~~~~  
*cap. 6.*

*Thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bond-servant.]*  
As a Slave ; which they bought of other Nations ; or  
took in their Wars : over whom they had an absolute  
Dominion (as they had over their Goods, or Cattle)  
and might bequeath them and their Children to their  
Sons and Posterity for ever, (*v. 45, 46.*) or sell them  
and their Children at their pleasure.

*Ver. 40. But as an hired Servant, and as a sojourner.]* Verse 40.  
They were to treat him gently ; as they did those who  
let out their Service for Wages , for a certain time ;  
and then were at their own disposal again.

*Shall he be with thee.]* Some of the Jews have carried  
this very far in Speculation. For thus they gloss  
upon this place in *Talkut* : *Let him be with thee in*  
*Meat and Drink ; so that thou do not eat bread of fine*  
*flour, and he of bran ; nor thou drink old Wine, and he*  
*new ; nor thou lie on a soft Bed, and he upon Straw.* But  
it is not likely that this was their practice.

*And shall serve thee unto the year of Jubile.]* Beyond  
which time it was not lawful to keep him in Service :  
for in the very beginning of this year all such Servants  
were immediately dismissed. Which made the year of  
Jubile such a time of joy, that for *nine* days together  
before it began, these Servants kept a kind of *Saturn-*  
*alia*, in prospect of their approaching Happiness. For  
as *Maimonides* saith in the latter end of the tenth Chap-  
ter of *Schemittave* *Jobel*, from the beginning of the  
year, until the Day of Atonement, *Servants were nei-*  
*ther dismissed, nor yet served their Masters ; but they did*  
*eat, and drink, and made merry ; wearing Garlands on*  
*their heads. And when the Day of Atonement came, the*  
San-

Chapter XXV. *Sanhedrim commanding the Trumpet to be sounded, all Servants immediately went whether they pleased; as Lands were restored to their first Owners.*

Verse 41. Ver. 41. *And then shall he depart from thee.*] His Master to whom he was sold might keep him till the Jubile: Whereas he that was sold by the Court of Judgment might go free, if he pleased, in the seventh year of Release, XXI *Exod. v. 2.*

*Both he and his Children with him.*] He that bought a Servant of the Court of Judgment, was bound to maintain his Wife and Children, if he had any, with Meat, Drink, and Clothes: and yet they were not bound to serve him, much less did they remain Servants, when their Fathers or Mothers Servitude was at an end; as Mr. *Selden* observes in the fore-named place: and therefore it was much more reasonable in this case, that he and his Children should go out together.

*And shall return unto his whole family.*] From which he was gone, while he remained a Servant.

*And unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.*] If any was befallen him, since his Servitude.

Verse 42. Ver. 42. *For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the Land of Egypt.*] A good reason why they should not be treated like Slaves; because they were all redeemed by God out of the slavery of Egypt, into a state of perfect liberty.

*They shall not be sold as bond-men.*] Not publicly, and in the common place of Sale, or in the street; but privately, and in a way of honour, (as the Jewish phrase is) So *Maimonides* alledged by Mr. *Selden* in the fore-named place, p. 705. But the plainest sense is, they should not be used like Slaves, while they continued in Servitude: for though they had the use of them in all bodily Employments, yet their Bodies

dies or Persons were not theirs, and therefore they might not use them as they pleased. So it follows in the next Verse. Chapter XXV.

Ver. 43. *Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour.* ] Verse 43. As Pharaoh did over all the Israelites, I Exod. 13, 14. or as the Israelites were wont to do over their Servants of other Nations; but gently use their Service in such Employments, as would not be unworthy of them, if they were Freemen.

*But shalt fear thy God.* ] Remembring that they were all Slaves in Egypt, and delivered by his wonderful goodness: which was thankfully and reverently to be acknowledged.

Ver. 44. *Both thy bond-men, and thy bond-maids,* Verse 44. *which thou shalt have, shalt be of the heathen.* ] If they would have any Slaves, they were to be such of other Nations, as were sold to them, or were taken by them in their Wars. Whence the very name of *Mancipia* came, as the Roman Lawyers tell us, *quasi manu capti*: and the name of *Servus* also, which signifies one who was saved, when he might have been killed.

*Round about thee.* ] He doth not say, *in the midst of thee*, for they were bound to destroy the People of Canaan.

*Of them shall ye buy bond-men, and bond-maids.* ] If they had need of their Service. But it does not appear that they had any great number of them; nor had they any great occasion for them, being themselves so laborious, and breeding their Children to look after their Land and their Cattle (in which their Estates chiefly consisted) and being also so very numerous in a small Country.

Ver. 45. *Moreover, of the children of the strangers,* Verse 45. *that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy.* ] Whether they were perfect Profelytes by Circumcision, or  
Y y
only

Chapter XXV. only Profelytes of the Gate (as Mr. Selden observes, *Lib. VI. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 8.*) their Children were not exempted from being made Slaves, if they sold them to the Hebrews.

*And of their families that are with you, which they begat in your Land.]* If any of their Family or Kindred, as the LXX. translate it, had begat Children in Judea, and would sell them, the Jews might make a purchase of them.

*They shall be your possession.]* Become your proper Goods, and continue with you as your Lands do; unless they have their Liberty granted to them. And the first sort of Profelytes obtained it *three* ways: either by purchasing it themselves, or by their Friends; or by being dismissed by their Master, by a writing under his Hand; or, in the Case mentioned XXI *Exod.* 26. where the loss of an Eye or a Tooth by the Master's Severity, serve only for Examples of other maims, which procured such a Servant his Liberty. But the *second* sort of Profelytes did not obtain their Liberty, if we may believe the Hebrew Doctors, by this last means, but only by the two first. And the year of Jubile gave no Servants of either sort their Liberty.

Verse 46. Ver. 46. *And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your Children after you.]* To whom they might bequeath the very Bodies of them and their Children.

*To inherit them for a possession.]* That they might have the same power and dominion over them that they had over their Lands, Goods, or Cattle.

*They shall be your bond-men for ever.]* Not have the benefit of the year of Jubile, but be your Slaves as long as they live; unless they by any of the means before-mentioned obtained their Liberty.

But over your brethren the Children of Israel, ye shall not rule over one another with rigour. ] As they did over the Slaves before-named ; whose Masters (as the Hebrew Doctors say ) were not bound to find them Food and Raiment ; and besides, might treat them with the greatest Severity, provided they did not strike out an eye, &c.

Ver. 47. *If a sojourner or stranger.* ] The Chaldee interprets these words, *an uncircumcised Profelyte*. And so Maimonides says, they signifie one who hath undertaken the Precepts of the Sons of Noah ; whom they also call in their Books, *the pious among the Gentiles*. See Selden, *Lib. II. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 3. p. 153.*

*Wax rich by thee.* ] As many of them did by Trading ; though they could not purchase Land.

*And thy brother that dwelleth by him waxeth poor.* ] Which was a Case, Moses supposes before v. 35. might happen.

*And sell himself unto the stranger and sojourner by thee.* ] So I observed before v. 39. they might do ; though they were admonished not to do it : And the Bargain held good, though they sold themselves to a Gentile. So Onkelos here translates it, *if thy brother sell himself to an Aramite, i. e. to an Idolater*. For Idolatry was thought to have sprung first from them : Terah and Nahor being Aramites, who were the first Idolaters mentioned in the holy Scripture.

*Or to the stock of the strangers family.* ] To one that sprung out of the Family of a Profelyte : who though now incorporated into the Jewish Nation, yet being originally of a Strangers stock, was not to have the priviledge to keep a Hebrew sold to him from the benefit of Redemption.

Chapter XXV. Ver. 48. *After that he is sold.*] And actually in the possession of a Stranger.

~~~~~  
 Verse 48. *He may be redeemed, &c.*] The Hebrews understand this, as if some of his Kindred were bound to redeem him; or if they did not, he was to be redeemed at the Charge of the Country: And that, though he sold himself a *second* time, after he had been redeemed. But if he sold himself a *third* time, they lookt upon him as unworthy of Redemption; unless it were merely to save his Life. See *Selden, Lib. VI. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 7.* But the 54<sup>th</sup> Verse seems to suggest, that they were not bound to redeem him; though they might, if they pleased, and his Master could not refuse it.

*One of his brethren may redeem him.*] This Redeemer (saith R. Bechai) is the MESSIAH the Son of David, of the Tribe of Judah. Which I mention to show, that the Jews thought there was something more Divine couched under this Law of the Jubile (as I observed v. 10.) then the very Letter of it imported. Though the truth is, they wretchedly mistook the business of the MESSIAH: for the same R. Bechai (speaking of this Section of the Law) saith, *It contains a sign and a hope to Israel of Redemption from the Captivity of the four Monarchies:* as if the Messiah should have nothing to do, but to put them in possession of their own Country, and to make them Lords of the World.

Verse 49. Ver. 49. *Either his uncle, or his uncles son may redeem him, &c.*] Here the Persons are named by whom his Redemption might be made: which, in short, was by any Man of his Family.

*Or if he be able, he may redeem himself.*] If, after his sale, an Estate fell to him, whereby he became able to redeem his Liberty.

Ver.

Ver. 50. *And he shall reckon with him that bought him, from the year that he was sold to him, unto the year of Jubile, &c.]* That no Injury might be done to his Master, they were to compute how long he had served him, and how long he had still to serve, and what price was paid for him: and then according to the number of years gone, and to come, he was to make his Demands. Which is the meaning of the following words, *And the price of his Sale, shall be according to the number of years.* Chapter XXV. Verse 50.

*According to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.]* The labour and service that he had done him, was to be valued, as they would do that of an Hireling, (who wrought for so much, by the day or the year) and deducting that from the price which was given for him, the remainder was the price of his Redemption.

Ver. 51. *If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption.]* If he had served but a few years, and there were many to come before the Jubile; then there was less to be deducted from what his Master gave for him, and the price of his Redemption was higher. But if there remained *but few years unto the year of Jubile*, (as it follows in the next Verse) then less was to be given for his Redemption, because he had had his Service a long time. Verse 51. Verse 52.

Ver. 53. *And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him.]* His Master was to treat him as a hired Servant, who let out his Service for Wages by the year: and that both with respect to the price of his Redemption, and to his usage while he remained in his Service; as appears by the next words.

Chapter

XXV.



*And the other shall not rule with rigour over him.]* Use him harshly and severely : for one Israelite was not permitted to use another in that manner, v. 43. and therefore much less was it to be suffered from a Stranger.

*In thy sight.]* If they observed any such rigorous usage, they were to endeavour to get it remedied by the Authority of the Magistrate.

Verse 54.

Ver. 54. *And he be not redeemed in these years, then he shall go out in the year of Jubile.]* If neither his Kindred nor Country redeemed him, nor he was able to redeem himself (v. 49.) from the time he was sold, to the year of Jubile, he was to stay till then : when he went out, as others did, without paying any thing for his Liberty. By which it is evident, that he had not the benefit of the *seventh* year of Release, as Hebrew Servants had who served Hebrew Masters. For it had been unequal, if Hebrews sold to Profelytes, had been discharg'd from their Service so soon ; when the Children of Profelytes sold to Hebrews (v. 45.) were to be their Inheritance for ever. It was more reasonable (and therefore so here enacted) that the Hebrews sold to Profelytes should not be free till the year of Jubile, unless they were redeemed by themselves or their Friends. By which Law also they were made more careful not to sell themselves to Strangers.

*He and his children with him.]* It seems a Profelyte was bound, when he bought a Hebrew Servant, to maintain his Family while he served him : as the Hebrews were bound to do, when they bought one of their own Nation, v. 41.

Verse 55.

Ver. 55. *For unto me the Children of Israel are servants, they are my servants, whom I brought forth out of the Land of Egypt.]* He would not have them serve with

with rigour, nor beyond the year of Jubile, because they were his Servants by a peculiar Title ; being redeemed by him from the Egyptian Bondage ; where they were held a long time in cruel Servitude, v.38. Chapter XXVI.

*I am the LORD your God.*] Your Sovereign ; who will be ever kind to you, while you serve and obey me.

## C H A P. XXVI.

Ver. 1. **Y***E shall make you no Idols.*] This Precept hath been often mentioned : but being now to inforce all his Precepts by the most solemn Promises and Threatnings, he repeats the principal thing upon which all depended, which was, that they should keep close to the Worship of him the only God ; and abhor all Idolatry, which he knew would corrupt their Manners.


The Hebrew word *Elilim*, hath been observed before XIX. 4. to express Contempt : signifying the *Idols* (as we translate it) which the Heathen worshipped, to be meer empty Vanities, *things of nought*, as we speak ; and therefore to be rejected with disdain, rather than any way regarded.

*Nor graven Image.*] The Hebrew word *Pesel* signifies the Image of any thing hewn out of Wood or Stone : See XX *Exod.* 4. These Images the Gentiles did not Worship, till they were dedicated and consecrated with certain Rites and Ceremonies, ( which were very various, according to the difference of the Deities, and the Superstitions of several Countries) by which Consecration they imagined their Gods were in-  
vited

Chapter vited to be present in these Images and Statues: o-  
 XXVI. therwise they were not so stupid, as to worship Wood  
 and Stone.

*Neither rear up a standing Image.*] The Hebrew word *Matschab* is translated by the LXX. *στήλη*, a Pillar, as we also translate it in the Margin. And if we translate it *Statue*, or *standing Image*, we are not to understand by it, the figure of a Man, or of any other Creature: but as the Hebrews seem rightly to take it, for any Work, an Altar for instance, which is erected and set up for Sacred Assemblies to be held thereat; though they be to the true God. So *Maimonides* (as Mr. Selden observes *Lib. II. de Jure Nat. & Gent. cap. 6.*) who saith, this was the custom among Idolaters, to erect such Statues to their Gods. And so *Pausanias* saith (in his *Achaica*) that in ancient time among the *Greeks*, universally *ἀντὶ ἀγαλμάτων ἔχον ὤγγοι λίθοι πρὸς θεῶν*, rude Stones, instead of Images, had Divine honours paid to them. See *Maimonides de cultu Stell. & Plan. cap. 6. sect. 8.* These were the most ancient Monuments of all other; and being plain and simple, might be thought to be less tempting and inviting, than those Images which had the figure of Men, or other Creatures: yet even these God forbids to his People, because he would have no Representation of him whatsoever; though it might seem to have no danger in it. These were they which the *Greeks* called *Βασίλεια*. See upon XXVIII Gen. 19. and Selden *de Diis Syris, Syntag. 2. cap. 1.*

*Neither set up any Image of Stone in your Land.*] There was greater reason they should not set up *Eben Matschkith*, which signifies carved or figured Stone that had Pictures cut in it, as the Hebrews understand it. See *Maimonides* in the place before-named, and *Dionys. Vossius* his Notes upon him. And Mr. Selden observes also,

also it was unlawful to set up these *in their Land* ( as Chapter  
*Moses* here speaks) though it were without the Tem- XXVI.  
 ple : and it was no more permitted to a *Profelyte*, then   
 to an *Israelite*. If any Man did make such Statues he  
 was beaten.

Possibly this may signifie such Images, as were com-  
 mon among the *Egyptians* in after times ; which were  
 not Representations of their Gods, but were full of  
*Symbols* and *Hieroglyphicks*, expressing some of the Per-  
 fections of their Gods. These God would as little al-  
 low among his People, as any of the former : such  
 caution he used to prevent this sort of Idolatry, by  
*Image-worship*.

*To bow down unto it.*] Though they did not wor-  
 ship it ; but only worship God before it.

*I am the LORD your God.*] Who admit of no  
 such things where I am worshipped, XX *Exod.* 4.

Ver. 2. *Ye shall keep my Sabbaths, and reverence my* Verse 2.  
*Sanctuary, &c.*] See XIX.30. Where there is the same  
 Precept. Which seems to be here repeated, because if  
 they kept his Sabbaths, they would preserve them from  
 Idolatry ; being appointed for the worship of the  
 Creator of all things : especially if they had such a  
 sense of his Divine Majesty, as wrought Reverence in  
 them, even to his Sanctuary.

Ver. 3. *If ye walk in my Statutes, and keep my Com-* Verse 3.  
*mandments, and do them.*] If the regard you have to  
 my Majesty, make you obedient to my Laws.

Ver. 4. *Then will I give you rain in due season.*] Here Verse 4.  
 follow the Promises of all things that Men naturally  
 most desire, for their happy living here in this World.  
 And first he assures them they should have fruitful  
 Seasons, which depended upon Rain in due time,  
 V *Jerem.* 24. For *Canaan* was not a Country like  
*Egypt*, which was watred and made fertil by the over-

Chapter flowing of their River : but without Rain was quite  
XXVI. barren.

*And the Land shall yield her Increase.]* Corn for the use of Men ; and grafs for the Cattle.

*And the Trees of the Field shall yield their Fruit.]* Which was very various every one knows, such as Figs, Pomegranates, Dates, Apples, &c. which he promises they should never want.

Verſe 5. *Ver. 5. And your threshing shall reach unto the Vintage, &c.]* This is a promise of such plenty of Corn, that before they could have reaped it all, and threshed it out, the Vintage would be ready, and call for their labour about it : and before they could have pressed out their Wine, it would be time to sow again. As much as to say, they should have such abundance, that they should have scarce time enough to receive and lay up one blessing before another came upon them.

*And ye shall eat your bread to the full.]* Have no want of any sort of Provision ( which is comprehended under the name of *Bread* ) but as much as you can desire. Which promise may seem to have a peculiar regard to the Command lately given, XXV. 4, 11. though there he took care to secure them by a special Promise, that they should not want in those years, ( v. 20, 21. ) and therefore much less in any other.

*And dwell in your Land safely.]* Plenty would have been little satisfaction to them, if they had been in danger to lose it, or to be disturbed in it : and therefore he promises to defend and protect them in the secure enjoyment of it. See XXV. 18, 19.

Verſe 6. *Ver. 6. And I will give peace in your Land.]* There shall be no Insurrections or Seditions in your Country ; which are wont to arise from Poverty and Discontent. For this seems to relate to Peace among themselves ; as the latter end of the Verse to Freedom from  
the

the Desolations their Enemies might make among them.

*And ye shall lye down, and none shall make you afraid. ]* It is a promise to preserve them from House-breakers and Robbers.



*And I will rid evil Beasts out of the land. ]* Which (as it will appear from v. 22.) made lamentable havock, when they increased, and were let loose upon them : but these God promises to extirpate, if they would be obedient, either by hindering their breed ; or making them devour one another ; or driving them out of their Country.

*Neither shall the Sword go through your Land. ]* Their Enemies should not be able to penetrate their Country, to make any Ravage there.

Ver. 7. *And ye shall chase your Enemies, and they shall fall before you by the Sword. ]* This supposes their Neighbours might Invade their Country, but should fail in their attempt, and be driven away with shame. Verse 7.

Ver. 8. *And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight. ]* That is, a few shall be too hard for a great multitude ; as it proved in the Conquest of Canaan. Insomuch that Joshua saith XXIII. 10. *One man of you shall chase a thousand.* Which was fulfilled in the days of Gideon, who with three hundred Men, put to flight a vast Army, VII Judg. 22. Verse 8.

*And your Enemies shall fall before you by the Sword. ]* Which commonly made a greater slaughter in their flight, then was made in the battle.

Ver. 9. *For I will have respect unto you. ]* The reason of which great Success (as well as of the Plenty before mentioned) he would make them sensible, was God's great kindness and favour towards them, as the reward of their obedience. This Joshua most thankfully acknowledges, XXIII. 9. Verse 9.

Chapter XXVI. *And make you fruitful and multiply you.* ] Make you a populous, and consequently a powerful Nation.

*And establish my Covenant with you.* ] Keep it inviolably, and most certainly perform it. See VI Gen. 18.

Verse 10. Ver. 10. *And ye shall eat old store.* ] Have a great deal of old Corn left, when the new is come in.

*And bring forth the old because of the new.* ] Have so much of it left, as to want room for it, when the new is to be laid up.

Verse 11. Ver. 11. *And I will set my Tabernacle amongst you.* ] This is the great promise of all, that his Tabernacle, wherein he dwelt among them, should remain and abide with them: For it was set already among them; but now he promises it should be *fixed*: that is, his Divine Presence should continue with them.

*And my soul shall not abhor you.* ] I will not cast you off, because of your Offences; for which I have appointed an Expiation.

Verse 12. Ver. 12. *And I will walk among you.* ] Conduct you from place to place, all the time you are in this Wilderness. For he dwelling in the Tabernacle, in the Cloud of Glory, which covered it: when that Cloud was taken up, the Ark presently moved to go before them, and led them to the next Station, where they should pitch their Tents, X Numb. 11, 12. See XXV Exod. 8. This is given as the reason why they should keep their Camp from all Impurities. See XXIII Deut. 12, 13, 14.

*And I will be your God, and ye shall be my People.* ] Bring you to the Land of Canaan; and there continue with you, and bless you, as my peculiar People.

Ver.

Ver. 13. *I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the Land of Egypt.*] I will not leave my own work imperfect ; but as I delivered you from the Egyptian Slavery , so I will continue to preserve your Liberty and Happiness.

*That ye should not be their Bondmen.*] Remain any longer their Slaves, as they intended to make you for ever.

*And I have broken the bands of your yoke.* ] When you could not deliver your selves, I set you free from the heavy burdens which oppressed you.

*And made you go upright.* ] They were so loaded with insupportable burdens in Egypt, that they could not look up ; but hung down their Heads with heaviness : till God by setting them free , made them go out from thence, not with dejected, but with cheerful Countenances. For that's the meaning of making them *go upright* : as Freemen , not bowed down with Oppression ; but lifting up their Heads for Joy at their Deliverance. See XIV Exod. 8.

Ver. 14. *But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these Commandments.*] After the promise of these extraordinary Blessings, as the Reward of their Obedience, he threatens them with as extraordinary Plagues and Calamities, if they were disobedient. And as nothing moves us more powerfully than hope of some Good, or fear of some Evil ; so there are no greater Blessings in this World than those which God's Promises gave them hope to enjoy , nor greater Evils than those of which his Threatnings put them in fear. But such is the Divine Goodness, he always offers Mercy before he proceeds to Judgment : and mingles Judgment with Mercy before he proceeds in rigour of Justice. Which will appear in the following Threatnings.

Ver.

Chapter  
XXVI.

Ver. 15. *And if ye despise my Statutes, or if your soul abhor my Judgments.*] They were not thus wicked at the first; but disobedience to God's Commands (mentioned in the foregoing Verse) proceeded to a contemptuous neglect of them; and that in time to an abhorrence of them.

*So that ye will not do all my Commandments.*] Though often admonished by his Prophets; whose Messages they not only rejected, but slighted and despised.

*But that ye break my Covenant.*] By forsaking him, and falling to Idolatry. For that was the principal thing in the Covenant, That they should have no other God, but him alone.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *I also will do this unto you.*] I will alter the method of my Providence towards you.

*I will even appoint over you.*] Or, as it is in the Hebrew, *upon you*: causing the following Diseases to seize upon them (as the Phrase signifies) and arrest them. That they might feel the heavy displeasure of him, whose Laws they set at naught.

*Terrour, Consumption, and the burning Ague.*] It is not certain what Diseases are comprehended under these words: especially the first, *Behalah*, which we translate *terrour*. But coming from a word importing *haste* and *precipitancy*, I take it to signify the *falling sickness*: whereby People are so suddenly surprized, that they sometimes fall into the fire, by which they sit.

The other two words probably are rightly translated. For the next, *Sachepbeth* is by *Kimchi* and a great many others understood to signify a *Consumption* or an *Hectic Fever*: though *R. Solomon* and some others, seem to take it for a *Dropsie*; for he says it is a Disease that puffs up the flesh, or (as *David de Pomis*) makes it to break out in Blotches. See *Bochart* in his

*Hierozoic.*

*Hierozoic. P. II. Lib. II. cap. 18.* As for the last word, *Chaddachat*, it coming from a word denoting great beat, may well be translated a *burning Fever*. Chapter XXVI.

*That shall consume the eyes.]* Make you look ghastly.

*And cause sorrow of heart.]* Take away all the comfort of Life.

*And ye shall sow your seed, but your Enemies shall eat it.]* Next to Bodily Sickneſs, he threatens them with the Incursions of their Enemies: which was an higher punishment than the former, according to that of *David*, it is better to fall into the hands of the LORD than into the hands of Men.

Here also it is observable, he doth not threaten the worst that their Enemies might do to them; but *first*, that they should carry away their Harvest, and make a Scarcity among them: and in the next Verse, speaks of delivering them to be slain by them.

Ver. 17. *And I will set my face against you.]* Be extremely angry with you. See XVII. 10.

*And ye shall be slain before your Enemies.]* The neighbouring Nations oftentimes made great slaughter of them, and conquered them: as we find in the Book of *Judges*; and in the beginning of the first Book of *Sa-muel*.

*They that hate you shall reign over you.]* And grievously oppressed them, IV *Judges* 3. VI. 2, &c. This made them very contemptible; and was a just punishment of their contempt of God's Laws.

*And ye shall flee when none pursueth you.]* Lose all your Courage: directly opposite to the promise v. 7, 8. Verse 18.

Ver. 18. *And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me.]* If by these fore punishments they were not reclaimed from their Idolatrous Practices, he threatens to send greater.

Then

Chapter XXVI. *Then will I punish you seven times more for your sins.* ] The number *seven* is used for any indefinite multitude, and therefore here signifies a great increase of their Plagues : which by their continued Provocations, became more and more grievous, then in former Ages.

Verse 19. Ver. 19. *And I will break the pride of your power.* ] That Power wherein you glory. Which some understand of the *Sanctuary* ; which in the days of *Eli*, was forsaken of the *Ark of God's strength*, ( as the *Psalmist* calls it ) 1 *Sam.* IV. 10, 11. But it seems rather to relate to their numerous Forces, which at the first were every where victorious : but after sundry Defeats in foregoing times , were in the days of *Saul* reduced to such straits, they hid themselves in Caves, and Pits, and Thickets, &c. and there was not a Sword or a Spear to be found in any of their hands ( save *Saul's* and *Jonathan's* ) when they should have fought with their Enemies, 1 *Sam.* XIII. 6, 7. 22.

*And I will make your Heaven as iron, and your Earth as brass.* ] The one, he means, should afford no Rain, and the other, for want of moisture , bring forth no Fruit : which must needs make a sore Famine among them.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *And your strength shall be spent in vain, &c* ] This is a further description of that Calamity ; when after all their labour in ploughing and sowing their Land , or digging and dunging their Trees, they brought forth nothing for their Sustenance. We read in Scripture of such Famines, wherein Man and Beast were ready to perish ; particularly 1 *Kings* XVII. 1, 12. XVIII. 15. 2 *Kings* VIII. 1.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *And if ye walk contrary unto me.* ] Go on in your Idolatrous Courses , directly contrary to my Commands, v. 1.


*And*

*And will not hearken unto me.* ] Be obedient to the Admonitions of his Prophets, whom he sent to call them to Repentance. Chapter XXVI.

*I will bring seven times mo plagues upon you according to your sins.* ] As their Sins increased, so did their Plagues ; for these that follow are more dreadful than the foregoing. And it was a high aggravation of their sins, that they would take no warning by the severe Punishments, which God inflicted upon their Forefathers. This augmented his Plagues upon succeeding Generations : which, as Dr. Jackson speaks, usually run by the scale of sevens. So that if we call the literal meaning to a strict Arithmetical Account, these later Plagues were *Nine and forty times* heavier than the former. But it is most likely, a certain number is put for an uncertain : yet denoting a very great increase of their Punishments, beyond what had been in preceding times.

It ought to be observed that there is in the Margin another rendring of the first words of this Verse, (*If ye walk contrary to me*) which some follow ; *If ye walk at all adventures with me.* That is, live carelessly, as if you had no regard at all to me ; I will have as little regard to you, or concern for you. But the ancient Translations go the other way.

Ver. 22. *I will also send wild Beasts among you, which shall rob you of your Children, &c.* ] If the terrible famine would not work upon their stubborn hearts, no more than the forenamed sicknesses and wars, (v. 16, 17, 19, 20.) then he threatens they and their Cattle should be devoured by wild Beasts. The principal of which were *Lyons*, unto which the depopulation and devastation of Countries are ascribed in Scripture ; particularly in the Prophet *Jeremiah* II. 15. IV. 7. where the *Affyrians* and *Nebuchadnezzar* are therefore compared

Chapter XXVI.  to *Lions*, because by those fierce Beasts Countries were sometimes laid desolate; Man and Beast being destroyed by them. We read of no other, that killed the People planted in *Samaria* by the King of *Assyria*, instead of the *Israelites* whom they carried away Captive, 2 *Kings* XVII. 25. And God threatned to destroy the remnant of *Moab* by the same means, XV *Isa.* 9. But there were other wild Beasts also to do this Execution, V *Jerem.* 6. As *Bears*, who killed Two and forty Children at one time, 2 *Kings* II. 24. *Serpents* and *Cockatrices*, VIII *Jer.* 17. And in general, that Prophet threatens the destruction of *Judea* by such Creatures, XV *Jerem.* 3. Nor are Examples wanting in other Histories of such Calamities; one Monument of which continues still in the Church. For the Solemn Prayers in R O G A T I O N Week, were first instituted (as *Sidonius* relates) by *Mamertus* Bishop of *Vienne* in *France*, for this reason among others, that *Wolves* and other wild Beasts did very great mischief in those parts. See *Sirmondus* in *Lib.* VII. *Epist.* 1. Nay, some Countries have been so infested with smaller Creatures, particularly *Spain* by *Conies*, that they left nothing untouched: being noxious not only to Roots and Seeds, but subverting whole Towns, which were undermined by them. And in the Neighbouring Islands called *Baleares*, they were so plagued with them, that they were forced to Petition *Augustus* to send Soldiers to defend them from these little Animals. See *Bochartus* in his *Phaleg.* *Lib.* III. *cap.* 7.

And your high-ways shall be desolate.] For Travellers would not venture into the High-ways, for fear of the wild Beasts; and because of the scarcity of People to give them entertainment. It is observable that this Plague is directly opposite to the Blessing promised unto their Obedience, v. 6. where he saith, *I will rid*  
evil



*evil Beasts out of the Land*: which was never overrun with them, till it was overspread with wickedness.

Verse 23.

Ver. 23. *If ye will not be reformed by me, by these things.*] He would have them observe his Hand in all these Punishments; by which he intended their Reformation.

*But will walk contrary unto me.*] See v. 21.

Verse 24.

Ver. 24. *Then will I also walk contrary unto you.*] Serve you in your kind; and still make your Plagues more grievous, as your Stubbornness grows more obstinate. To what was said before of this matter, I shall add the Interpretation of *Maimonides* in his *Moré Nevoch*. P. III. cap. 36. where he thus glosses on this place: 'If when I inflict upon you these Punishments, you believe them to be accidental things, meer *Chances* (so he understands the word *keri*, which we translate *contrary*) then will I deal with you according to your Opinion, and lay more heavy Punishments upon you. For because they believed these Plagues hapned by *accident*, which were the Consequents of their false Opinions and evil Works, therefore they did not reform them: as *Jeremiah* saith, V. 3. *Thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved.* Thus he.

*And will punish you yet seven times for your sins.*] If we should follow the litteral Exposition mentioned v. 21. then those Plagues there threatned being *seven times multiplied*, would make the Plagues threatned in this Verse, for their multiplied Transgressions, *three hundred and forty three times* greater than the first, v. 18. But the meaning is only, that they should still grow more numerous, and more destructive.

Chapter  
XXVI.

Verse 25.

Ver. 25. *And I will bring a sword upon you.*] This seems to be no new Plague, having been before threatened *v.* 17. Therefore the meaning is, that he would send *three* fore Judgments upon them, all at the same time, *viz.* War, Pestilence, and Famine: which are contained in this and the next Verse. Of War and Famine at once, See XIV *Jerem.* 18. XVI. 4. Of Pestilence added to them, together with Captivity, XV. 2, 3, 4. XLIV. 12, 13. and see VI *Ezek.* 11, 12. and still worse XIV *Ezek.* 21.

*That shall avenge the quarrel of my Covenant.*] My quarrel with you for the breach of that Covenant which you solemnly made with me, XXIV *Exod.* 3, 8. XXXIV *Exod.* 10. 11, 12, &c.

*And when you are gathered together within your Cities.*] Thinking there to defend your selves against your Enemies, by impregnable Fortifications.


*I will send the Pestilence among you.*] To destroy the Soldiers in your Garrison.

*And ye shall be delivered into the hand of the Enemy.*] Forced to surrender; because you have no Men left to defend the place.

Verse 26. Ver. 26. *And when I have broken the staff of bread.*] Taken away its power to nourish you (as Bochart expounds it) or rather taken Bread it self from you, which is the support of Life, by a sore Famine, *v.* 10. If they either wanted Corn to make Bread, or their Corn had no heart in it (as we speak) either way, they would be starved.

*Ten women shall bake your Bread in one Oven.*] That is, there shall be such Scarcity, that a small Oven shall be sufficient to bake Bread for ten Families; *i. e.* for a great many, as the number *ten* in Scripture signifies, I *Sam.* I. 8. XIX *Job* 3.

*And*

*And they shall deliver you again your bread by weight.]* Chapter  
Distribute to every one in the Family, a certain quan- XXVI.  
tity; not enough to satisfy them, but only ( as we   
speak ) to keep Body and Soul together. So it fol-  
lows :

*And ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. ]* Never have  
enough to satisfy their hunger ; but by eating, made  
to crave the more to eat. So *Pellicanus* glosses, who  
thus concludes his Notes of these Verses, *Hæc sunt ar-*  
*ma Dei contra insensatos, &c.* ‘ These are the Wea-  
‘ pons of God against stupid Wretches ; which no  
‘ wicked Man can evade, when God in anger begins  
‘ to fall upon them. Let no Man, though never so  
‘ great and rich, hope to be safe from the Hand of  
‘ the LORD, *who can kill Kings by Worms and Lice*  
‘ *when he pleaseth.*

Ver. 27. *And if you will not for all this hearken un-* Verse 27.  
*to me, but walk contrary to me.]* If all these Plagues  
have no better effect upon you than the former. See  
v. 21, 23, 24.

Ver. 28. *Then will I also walk contrary to you in fu-* Verse 28.  
*ry.]* His Indignation rises proportionable to their  
Offences. For now he not only saith he will set *his*  
*face against them* ( as he speaks v. 17. ) but proceed  
against them, *in fury* : by such Punishments as should  
quite ruin them.

*And I, even I will chastise.]* The very manner of  
Speech expresses Anger and Indignation : being as if  
he had said, I will make you know who it is that you  
have despised, v. 15. The word *jissarti* also, which  
we render *chastise*, imports smarter Punishments than  
those expressed by *hickethi*, I will *smite*, or punish you,  
v. 24.

Chapter  
XXVI.

*Seven times for your sins.*] If we should by a literal account multiply the number of Plagues mentioned *v. 24. seven times*, the threatning here would amount to this: That their Rebellion, not amended by so many Plagues, but continued still from Age to Age (notwithstanding all the Corrections inflicted on them for their Reformation, *v. 23.*) should in conclusion be punished *one thousand one hundred ninety seven times* more severely than at first, *v. 18.* But the simple sense is, That their obstinate contempt of his Laws, should be punished with new and more grievous Plagues. Which was fulfilled, as our Dr. *Jackson* observes (Book I on the *Creed*, chap. 22.) in their Captivity, in the days of *Manasseh*, *Jehojachim*, and *Zedediah*: and again in the time of *Ptolomy* the first under *Antiochus Epiphanes*. For these later Calamities were at least *seven times* greater (both for extent and durance) than the former Persecutions, which they suffered from the *Philistines*, *Moabites*, *Ammonites*, and *Syrians*. By all which, and by what follows, it plainly appears that these *Threatnings* were a kind of *Prediction*. For *Moses* evidently foresaw they would not prove so obedient as he desired, (*XXXI Deut. 27, 29.*) and consequently that these *Threatnings*, in case of Disobedience, would turn into *Prophecies*. Unto every one of which their History exactly answers, as the Book of *Deuteronomy* will give me occasion to show more fully.

Verse 29. Ver. 29. *And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.*] This is the very utmost Calamity that could come upon a People: and yet (as *Conradus Pellicanus* observes) it is put before the throwing down of their High-places and Images, &c. As if the devouring of their Children (such was their incredible Lust after Idols) would seem a less

less Evil to them, than the loss of their Images.

Chapter  
XXVI.

This was fulfilled among the *Israelites* in the Siege of *Samaria*, 2 *Kings* VI. 29. and among the *Jews* in the Siege of *Jerusalem* before the *Babylonian* Captivity, IV *Lament.* 10. and in the last Siege by *Titus*, as *Josephus* relates, *Lib.* VII. *de Bello Judaico*, cap. 8.

Ver. 30. And I will destroy your high places.] Where Verse 30. they were wont to worship their Idols, according to the manner of the Heathen; who built Temples, and Altars, and offered Sacrifices to their Gods, upon Mountains and high Hills; especially such as were shaded with Trees. Insomuch that the *Indians* in *Philostratus* call the high Mountain *Caucasus*, *θεῶν οἶκον*, the House of the Gods. And the ancient *Persians* (as *Herodotus* saith in his *Clio*, cap. 131.) ἐπὶ τὰ ὑψηλότερα τῶν ἑσέων ἀναβαίνοντες, going up to the top of the highest Mountains, there offered Sacrifices unto *Jupiter*; calling the whole Circle of the Heavens, by that name. And in the Island *Naxos* the highest Mountain was also consecrated to him; as from his worship on Mount *Athos* he is called Ἄθος in *Hesychius*. They that would see more of this matter, may look into *Cuperus* his *Apotheosis Homeri*, p. 15, 16, &c. And the reason of their choosing these places for their Worship was, because they thought their Sacrifices would be more acceptable there than in Valleys. For, as *Lucian* himself saith, they thought themselves in such High-places to be nearer to their Gods, and so should more easily obtain Audience, Ὅτι τῶν εὐχολέων ἀρχόθεν ἐπαύετο οἱ θεοί *Lib. de Deâ Syr.* and *Tacitus* saith the same in the last Book of his *Annals*.

How much the *Israelites* were inclined to follow the Nations of the World in this, appears too plainly by their History; which shows that *High-places* were frequented in the Reigns of their good Kings, as well as

of

Chapter of their bad. Yea, they were so fond of them, that  
 XXVI. when they could not go to them, they offered upon  
 the tops of their Houses, XIX Jerem. 13. XXXII. 29.  
 I Zephani. 5.

*And cut down their Images.* ] The Hebrew word *Chammanecem*, which we translate *your Images*, properly signifies *Temples erected for the worship of the Sun*, as *Aben-Ezra* says upon this place. For it is certain that the Hebrews call the Sun *Chamma*; from whence comes the word *Chamman*, the Temple of the Sun: whom the ancient *Phœnicians* took to be the Lord of Heaven. So *Sanctioniathon*, Τῆτον ᾧδ (speaking of the Sun) θεὸν ἐνὸς μίζον μόνον ἑρξνθ Κύριον. Though it is very probable, that as Superstition increased, the name of *Chammanim* was given to other Temples, as well as those of the Sun. See *Bochart* in his *Canaan*, Lib. II. cap. 17. Others take this word to signify what the *Greeks* call Πυρραῖα and Πυρεῖα, Temples of the Fire; which being worshipped by the Eastern People, Temples were erected in honour of it. But this is not much different from the former: the *Persians* worship the Sun in the Fire, which was the Symbol and Representative of the Sun. See *Selden Syntagma* II. de *Diis Syris* cap. 8.

*And cast your carcases upon the carcases of your Idols.* ] Which were both burnt together, as some imagine. However, this expresses the utmost Contempt both of them and of their Idols; who were alike detestable. Their fondness of them also when they were alive, seems to be represented by throwing them upon them when they were dead. And the Hebrew word *gillulim* (which we barely translate *Idols*) importing something belonging to the *Dunghil*, is taken by some to signify the Images of *Baal-peor*; who was worshipped, as the Jews say, after a most beastly manner. These  
 Idols,



Idols, whatsoever they were, though dressed up finely, yet were no better then dead *Carcases*, without any Life or Soul in them. And we might think (if that Superstition were so old) that *Moses* alludes to the little Images of *Isis*, which were made of Plaster and Clay, and are found frequently in the Sepulchres of *Egyptians* at this day. Unto which *Christoph. Arnoldus* (in his Epistle to *Wagenseil*) thinks the *Talmudists* allude, when they say that *Pharaoh's* Daughter becoming a Profelyte to the Jewish Religion, washed her self in the River *Megullile* from these dunghil Idols (as some render it) of her Father's House, *Excerpt. Gemara in Sota*, cap. 1. sect. 40. The *Dutch* Interpreters translate it *Dreck-goden*, not meerly for the matter (as *Arnoldus* thinks) but also for the form of a *Beetle*, which lives in dung. For so they represented *Isis*, as *Plutarch* tells us in his Book *de Isid. & Offic.* See *Wagenseil Sota* p. 1176.

*And my soul shall abhor you.*] As so offensive to me, that I can bear with you no longer. This is directly opposite to his promise, if they would be obedient, v. 11. *My soul shall not abhor you.*

Ver. 31. *And I will make your Cities waste.*] Their Verse 31. Walls being thrown down, and their Houses burnt.

*And bring your Sanctuaries unto desolation.*] They had but one *Sanctuary*; and therefore some think their *Synagogues* are comprehended under this name; for they are sometimes called *Sanctuaries*, as I observed before. But the *Sanctuary*, properly so called, having several parts, which were all holy, *Moses* may be thought to speak of it here in the Plural Number. As *Jeremiah* represents the Jews, saying, *The Temple of the LORD, the Temple of the LORD, the Temple of the LORD are these*, VII. 4. That is, both these Courts wherein we stand, as well as that of the Priests, and

Chapter XXVI. the most Holy Place, are all the LORD's Temple. Or the word *your* is to be applied to such places of Worship as they themselves had consecrated, in opposition to God's Sanctuary.

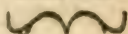
*And I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.]* This seems to determine the meaning of *Sanctuaries*, to God's own House; where *sweet odours* of Incense, made of several sweet Spices, were daily offered unto him. Which being a representation of their Prayers sent up to him, he here declares that *will not be appeased* by them, nor by any Sacrifices they could offer to him, but utterly reject them.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *And I will bring the Land into desolation.]* The People being carried captive; or forced to flee into strange Countries, v. 33.

*And your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.]* They that possess this Country, out of which you are expelled, shall be amazed when they reflect upon the Calamities that are fall'n upon you. Which *Jeremiah* describes as very dreadful, VII. 20. And often mentions the Astonishment wherewith they were struck, who beheld them, XVIII. 16. XIX. 8. XXV. 9, 11. and see 2 *Chron.* XXIX. 8, 9. which shows this began before *Jeremiah's* time.

Verse 33. Ver. 33. *And I will scatter you among the heathen.]* Some fled into one strange Country, and others into another; according as they could find means and opportunity: insomuch that there were no known places where they were not dispersed. So *Jeremiah* threatens XIII. 24. XV. 4.

*And I will draw a sword after you.]* So *Jeremiah* threatens those that would go into Egypt for safety; that *the sword which they feared*, should overtake them there, XLII. 16, 17, 18.



*And your Land shall be desolate, and your Cities waste.]* For they that were left there, and their Enemies to whom the Country was given, were now enow to cultivate the Land, and build their Cities. By all this, as well as by what follows, it appears that here is a plain Prediction of the Miseries that came upon *Israel*, by *Tiglath-Pileser* and *Salmanasar*; and upon *Judah* by *Nebuchadnezzar*; who laid their Cities waste, destroyed the Sanctuaries, despoil'd them of their Goods, drove them into strange Countries, and, as it here follows, made their Land keep its Sabbaths.

Ver. 34. *Then shall the Land enjoy her Sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies Land, &c.]* This is a most bitter reproach to them for their ingratitude to God, and inhumanity to their Brethren, in not keeping the Sabbatical year, mentioned in the foregoing Chapter. Dr. *Hammond* hath another notion of the word, which we translate *enjoy*: See Note g. upon *Psal.* 102. p. 504. Verse 34.

Ver. 35. *As long as it lieth desolate, it shall rest.]* Lye untill'd; as it ought to have done every *seventh* year. And it lay thus seventy years; because, as some think, they had neglected to keep so many Sabbatical years. Which we cannot think to be true; without supposing that they kept none for half the time from their entrance into *Canaan*, till they were expelled out of it, by the Captivity of *Babylon*. Verse 35.

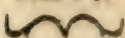
*Because it did not rest in your Sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.]* 'For in these four hundred and ninety years, says *Procopius Gazaus*, when they were under the Government of Kings, there were seventy years to be kept as Sabbaths: which, that the Land might enjoy its Sabbaths, were spent in the Captivity of *Babylon*. We do not expressly read indeed of this profane neglect, while they dwelt in their Land: but

Chapter XXVI. *Jeremiah* complains that they did not in his time give their Servants Liberty in the *seventh* year, (XXXIV.17.) and he gives this as one reason why God delivered them up to Slavery, (for so I understand those words *I Lament. 3. Judah is gone into captivity, because of affliction, and because of great servitude.*) And from thence we may conclude that the same covetous humour (and distrust of God's Providence) made them not suffer their Land to rest in that year. Especially since the Author of the second Book of *Chronicles* expressly mentions this as a reason of their Captivity, *to fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah the Prophet, until the Land had enjoyed her Sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept Sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years,* 2 Chron. XXXVI.21. Now their Punishment in this was made the more remarkable, if it be true that both the Kingdom of *Samaria*, and the Kingdom of *Judah* were destroyed in a Sabbatical year: and that immediately after a *Jubile*, the City and Temple were destroyed by *Titus*, according to *Scaliger's* Computation. And so I observed before *Maimonides* makes account (XXV.8.) that the year when they were carried captive to *Babylon*, and the first Temple destroyed, was in the expiration of a Sabbatical year, *Schemitta ve Jobel cap. 10. sect. 3.*

Verse 36. Ver. 36. *And upon them that are left alive of you.*] This imports that the Body of the People should be destroyed.

*I will send a faintness into your hearts, in the Lands of their Enemies.*] Where their Spirits Sunk, under their present Miseries.

*And the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them.*] And yet they were condemned to live, in continual dread of more Miseries. For the Hebrew word we translate *faintness* signifies *softness*: which could not support the



the weight of their Affliction. And this last Phrase imports such a timourness as should make their Life always uneasie to them, and such a cowardise as should render them vile and despicable. And so they are noted at this day to be mean spirited, and faint hearted : it being scarce ever heard, that a Jew listed himself for a Soldier ; or ingaged in the defence of the Country where he lives.

*And they shall flee, as fleeing from a Sword, and fall when none pursueth.*] Fancy they hear the sound of Trumpets, or clashing of Arms ; which made them start, and run away, nay fall into a swoon, when there was no danger. Such Terrors the Heathen themselves have observed, in Men of an evil Conscience ; who were afraid of their own Shadow, as they say of *Orestes*.

Ver. 37. *And they shall fall one upon another.*] As Verse 37. people are wont to do, when they make too much haste, and run confusedly ; or the foremost hinder the flight of those that follow, XLVI *Jerem.* 16.

*As it were before a Sword, &c.*] For fear of the Sword ; as this Hebrew Phrase certainly signifies, and is so translated in the Margin of our Bibles, XXI *Isa.* 15. XXXI. 8. See *Bochartus* in his *Hierozaicon* P. I. Lib. II. cap. 8.

*And ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.*] Being so timorous, as to flee, when there were none, (as it goes before) they could not stand before them, when they appeared.

Ver. 38. *And ye shall perish among the Heathen.*] Die Verse 38. with Grief, or by Diseases, Poverty, Oppression, and hard Usage.

*And the Land of your Enemies shall eat you up.*] Inasmuch that the ten Tribes never returned to their own Land : but either perished by Hunger, and bad Accommodations ;

Chapter commodations; or were swallowed up (as we say)  
XXVI. into the Body of another Nation.

Ver. 39. *And they that are left of you shall pine away, in their iniquities, in their enemies Land.*] With grief and sorrow, and sad reflections upon the Miseries into which their sins, and the sins of their Fathers had thrown them. Insomuch that Death was more acceptable to them than Life, VIII Jerem. 3.

*And also in the iniquities of their Fathers shall they pine away with them.*] Especially those of Manasseh King of Judah, whose wickedness was so great, that the zealous Reformation which his Grandchild made, could not turn away the fierceness of God's great wrath against them, 2 Kings XXIII. 26, 27.

Verse 40. Ver. 40. *If they shall confess their iniquity, &c.*] Though Moses had been above three times as long in recounting the Plagues which he either foresaw, or feared would come upon them for their sins, than in the Blessings which he promised should follow their Obedience: yet he plainly shows that the Blessings would have far excelled the Curses, had not their Disobedience hindered. For after all these dreadful Calamities were come upon them, he concludes with a most gracious promise that God would restore them to their own Land, from whence they were expelled, if they truly repented of those sins which were the cause of it.

That he means by *confessing their iniquities, and the iniquities of their Fathers, &c.* acknowledging them with such unfeigned sorrow, as wrought Repentance; without which he gave them no hope of Deliverance. And it is well observed by a great Divine of our own, That if without confession of *their fathers iniquities*, they could not be absolved from *their own*; their fathers iniquity not repented of, was their own; and so was the punishment due unto it.

*And*

*And that they have walked contrary to me.]* Both they, and their fore-fathers: whose ways had been so contrary to God's Laws, that, if they sincerely confessed it, God expected they should take the quite contrary course, and observe those Precepts carefully which their Fathers had violated. Chapter XXVI.

Ver. 41. *And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the Land of their Enemies.]* Be sensible that all the Miseries they have endured, came not by chance; but the just Punishment I sent upon them for their sins: particularly that it was by my order, that they were carried captive into a strange Land. Verse 41.

*If then their uncircumcised heart be humbled.]* By an *uncircumcised heart* seems to be meant an *heathenish* temper of mind, insensible of God: which made them stubborn and refractory; and therefore this Phrase is the same with an *hard heart*. For which there was no cure, but such remarkable Judgments, as evidently carried in them the marks of a Divine Hand. Which when they saw, and submitted to it, he gives them hope of deliverance.

*And they accept of the punishment of their iniquity.]* Patiently bear it, as their just desert; and acknowledge they do not deserve to be delivered from it.

Ver. 42. *Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham.]* See III Exod. 6. He promises to restore them to their own Land; according to the Covenant made with their Fore-fathers, that he would give it them, for an everlasting Possession. For to *remember* a Covenant, or Promise, in Scripture Language, is to perform it, and make it good. Accordingly we find the forenamed Confession made by *Daniel* (Chap. IX.) and he makes it in the name of all the  
the

Chapter XXVI. the People; among whom, no doubt, there were many that heartily joyned with him : and then followed their wonderful Restoration in the Reign of *Cyrus*, of which we read *I Efra*, &c.

*And I will remember the Land.*] Re-people it with its former Inhabitants, &c. See *2 Chron.* 36.v.22, 23. where this immediately follows the Relation he had made of the Land being laid desolate.

Verse 43. Ver. 43. *The Land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her Sabbaths*, &c.] This Verse is very obscure; unless we take it to speak of a new Expulsion out of their Land, after their Reduction to it. And then the next words

*And they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity.*] Must be interpreted, *after they had accepted*, or *thought they had accepted*, &c. This made their sin the more provoking; that they offended God again, when he had so graciously forgiven them, and delivered them from a dismal Captivity.

*Because, even because they despised my Judgments, and because their soul abhorred my Statutes.*] Returned to the very same wicked disposition, for which they had been formerly expelled, v. 15. This was fulfilled by degrees, by the Successors of *Alexander*, and at last by the *Romans*.

Verse 44. Ver. 44. *And yet for all that, when they be in the Land of their Enemies.*] He would not have them utterly despair of Mercy, even after a new Banishment: which hath now continued many Ages. For this Promise is not yet fulfilled, as *Dr. Jackson* observes *Book I.* on the *Creed*, Chap. 31. sect. 9.

*I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly.*] As we see at this very day, they are not *destroyed utterly*: but remain a great Body in several Countries; after above six hundred years Expulsion from their own Land. *And*

*And to break my covenant with them.]* Never more to own them for my People.

*For I am the LORD their God.]* I still continue to have a peculiar right to their Obedience ; as they have to my kindness, if they will return to their duty.

Ver. 45. *And I will for their sakes remember the Co-* Verse 45.  
*venant of their Ancestors, &c.]* The meaning cannot be, that God would be so gracious *for their sakes* who were so very wicked : but, as the words in the Hebrew are, he would *for them* (i. e. for their good and advantage) *remember the Covenant of their Ancestors, whom he had brought forth out of the Land of Egypt.* That is, once more deliver them from their miserable Condition, and restore them to his Favour ; that he may be *their God*. And that great Man (now mentioned on the foregoing Verse) observes, That *the continuation of their Plagues seems so much interrupted, and the Plagues themselves so much mitigated, in the last Age* (since the Gospel hath been again revealed) *as if their Misery were almost expired, and the Day of their Redemption drawing nigh.* But then they must first *confess their Iniquity, and the Iniquity of their Fathers,* (as Moses speaks before, v. 40.) *with their Trespass which they trespassed in crucifying Christ the LORD: and accept the Punishment of their Iniquity,* acknowledging that so horrid a Crime, deserved so long and so heavy a Punishment. For *every Child* (as he observes in another place (Book XI. p. 3750.) *is born, as it were, heir to his fathers sins,* and to their Plagues ; unless he renounce them by taking their Guilt upon him, and such hearty Confession as this Law prescribes ; and patient Submission of himself to God's Correction.

Chapter Ver. 46. *These are the Statutes, and Judgments, and*  
 XXVI. *Laws, which the L O R D made between him and the*  
 Children of Israel.] This may be thought to refer ei-  
 Verse 46. ther to all the foregoing Book of Laws; or to what  
 is said in this Chapter. *Menochius* thus expounds it,  
 these are the Punishments which God threatned, to  
 the breakers of his Laws. But it is more reasonable  
 to take in the whole, in this manner *these are the Sta-*  
*tutes, and Judgments, and Laws* (together with the  
 Promises and Threatnings annexed to them) *which the*  
*L O R D made between him and Israel.*

*In Mount Sinai.*] See XXV. 1.

*By the hand of Moses.*] By the Ministry of *Moses*,  
 who delivered these Laws, from God's own Mouth.

It is obvious to observe, that instead of, these are  
 the Laws which the *L O R D made between him* and  
 the Children of Israel, *Onkelos* the famous Chaldee  
 Interpreter, hath *between his W O R D and the Chil-*  
*dren of Israel.* Which *Theodorick Hackspan* produces,  
 among other places, to prove that in those *Paraphrasts*  
 the *W O R D* of the *L O R D* signifies no more than  
*αὐτός himself.* Which, though it be true in some pla-  
 ces, yet in others, as I have observed before, it cannot  
 have that signification; particularly in *CX Psal. 1.*  
 where the Hebrew words are, *The L O R D said unto*  
*my Lord,* which are thus expounded by *Jonathan*, *The*  
*L O R D said unto his W O R D.* Where it can sig-  
 nifie nothing, but another Divine Person. And so  
*Onkelos* might intend it here; that the *L O R D* made  
 all these Laws between his Eternal *W O R D* and  
 them.

C H A P. XXVII.

Ver. 1. **A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, say- Verse 1.  
ing.] Some Religious People, it is possible, were touched with such a sense of what Moses had now delivered, in the foregoing Promises and Threats, that they thought of giving themselves wholly unto God, or of vowing some of their Goods to him : and therefore he gives Moses further Directions for the regulating of such Vows.

Ver. 2. *Speak unto the Children of Israel, and say un-* Verse 2.  
*to them, when a Man shall make a singular Vow.*] And first, If any Man vowed himself, or his Children, wholly to the Service of God in the Tabernacle, he directs what was to be done in that case. Which he calls a *singular*, or *extraordinary Vow* ; and by Philo is called *εὐχὴ μεγάλη*, the great Vow : it being a wonderful piece of Devotion (as the word *japhli* in the Hebrew imports) because Men were desirous to help God's Priests in the meanest Ministry ; such as bringing in Wood, carrying out Ashes, sweeping away the Dust, and such like.

*The person shall be for the LORD, by thy estimation.*] The meaning would have been more plain, if the words had been translated just as they lie in the Hebrew, *According to thy estimation, the person shall be for the LORD.* For this immediately suggests to ones thoughts, That the Service of the Persons themselves thus devoted, was to be employed in the Tabernacle ; but a value set upon them by the Priest, and that to be employed *for the LORD*, i. e. for holy uses ; for repairing the Sanctuary, suppose, or, any thing belonging to it. The reason why God would

Chapter XXVII. not accept the Persons themselves, as they desired, but the value of them for his Service; seems to be because there was a sufficient number of Persons peculiarly designed for all the Work of the Tabernacle; which he would not have incumbered by more Attendants there, than were needful.

Verse 3. Ver. 3. *And thy estimation shall be.*] That the Priest might not either overvalue, or undervalue any Person; the Rates are here set down, which he should demand for their Redemption.

*Of the male from twenty years old, even unto sixty years old.*] For at Twenty years of Age (saith *Procopius Gazæus*) Men begin to be fit for business, and continue so till sixty; when it is time to leave it off.

*Thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver.*] That this one Rule should serve for all Men, though of different qualities, *Philo* thinks was fit for several reasons, which he gives in his Book of *Special Laws*. The principal is, because God regarded only the Vow; the value of which was equal whosoever made it, whether a great Man or a poor.

*After the shekel of the Sanctuary.*] See XXX *Exod.*

13.

Verse 4. Ver. 4. *And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.*] Women could not be so serviceable as Men, and therefore were valued at a less rate: For all that they could do was to spin, or weave, or make Garments, or wash for the Priests and Levites.

Verse 5. Ver. 5. *And if it be from five years old, even unto twenty years old.*] It appears by this, that though a Child of five years old, could not make a Vow, yet his Parents might solemnly devote one of that Age to God; and it did oblige them to pay what is here

here required for the use of the Sanctuary.

*Thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.*] Less is required than for those above twenty; because their Life was more uncertain; and they were less capable to do any Service, before they came to their full growth.

Ver. 6. *And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, &c.*] Verse 6. Before a Child was a Month old, it seems it was not capable to be devoted to God; but then it might. And still less was still demanded, as the value of them; because Children so small were very weak and imperfect; and the price therefore set accordingly. But the words may be understood not of Children that were a Month old, but that were in the first Month of their Life: And *Samuel* we find was devoted to God before he was born.

Ver. 7. *And from sixty years old and above, if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, &c.*] Verse 7. They are valued much less after sixty than before, (v. 3.) because their Service then was little worth, and their Life likely to be short.

*And for a female ten shekels.*] The Hebrews think it observable, that in their youth (v. 3, 4.) Males were valued almost double to Females: but now in old Age, they are made almost of equal value. For old Women continue very serviceable in many things, when old Men are not: whence they have a saying, *An old Woman in an House, is a Treasure in an House.*

Ver. 8. *And if he be poorer then thy estimation.*] Verse 8. If he be not able to pay, according to the forenamed Rates.

Then

Chapter

XXVII.

~~~~~

*Then he shall present himself before the Priest.]* Who was then in attendance at the Tabernacle : for he doth not speak of the High-Priest, but of the lower.

*And the Priest shall value him.]* According to the best Information he could get of his Ability ; as it here follows.

*According to his ability that vowed, shall the Priest value him.]* He was to examine his Condition ; and accordingly set such a Rate upon him as he might be able to pay, without undoing his Family.

Verse 9.

*Ver. 9. And if it be a Beast.]* Now he proceeds to the *second Case* ; which was when any Man vowed to give God a Beast, of some sort or other.

*Whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD.]* And first he mentions clean Beasts, such as God accepted at his Altar ; as these are explained by the opposite *unclean Beast*, v. II.

*All that any man gives of such unto the LORD.]* Whether to be sacrificed, or not.

*Shall be holy.]* Set apart for God's Service, according to the nature of his Vow : to be offered at the Altar, if he so expressed it ; or to be given to the Priests and Levites, if that was his desire ; or to be sold for the service of the Tabernacle, if it was left at large.

Verse 10.

*Ver. 10. He shall not alter it, nor change it.]* Some think these words *alter* and *change*, are two Expressions of the same thing. But the first word may signify, that he should not *alter* it for any other Beast, or Thing ; and the second, that he should not *change* it for any Beast of the same kind : but that very Beast, which was vowed, was to be given to the uses intended ; and no other accepted in its stead, though it were really better.

*A good for a bad, or a bad for a good.]* If Men had been left to their liberty, either to give unto God the Beast they had vowed, or another in its room, they might have given a bad instead of a good, as *Maimonides* observes, which had been a great profaneness. But supposing those that were truly Religious, would have brought a good instead of a bad (that is, one much fatter, and more valuable) God would not suffer it; because he would preserve a Reverence to things once Consecrated, which he would not should return to common uses, though a better thing was substituted in its room. If any Man did change what he had vowed, though it were for the better, he was to be beaten; as *Maimonides* saith in his Treatise on this subject, *cap. i.*

*And if he shall at all change Beast for Beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.]* The Man was to be beaten, and both the one and the other Beast, was to become God's. Which the Jews understand thus, (as *Maimonides* tells us in the same Treatise) that if he changed the Beast he vowed, twice or thrice, nay, a thousand times, they all became holy: and he was also to suffer the Punishment of stripes for every one of them.

Ver. 11. *But if it be an unclean Beast, of which they do not offer a Sacrifice unto the LORD.]* Some comprehend under this, such Beasts, as though in themselves clean, yet had some blemish in them, which rendred them unfit for Sacrifice. But as they could not be offered in Sacrifice, so one would think it was not lawful to vow them either to that, or any other holy use.

*Then he shall present the Beast before the Priest.]* That he might consider the worth of it.

Chapter XXVII. Ver. 12. *And the Priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad.*] Of a great price or a small. He was not allowed to exchange it for a clean Beast; both because it was dedicated to God, and because that exchange might have been a great damage to the Priest: many unclean Beasts being of greater value than some clean; an Horse or a Camel, for instance, of greater price than a Sheep, or a Goat.

*As thou valuest it, who art the Priest, so shall it be.*] He directs his speech to the Priest, to awaken his Conscience, to attend and make upright Judgment; because that was to be the value of it, which the Priest determined it to be worth.

Verse 13. Ver. 13. *But if he will at all redeem it.*] It was in the Man's choice; either to leave the Beast with the Priest, or to pay him the Money at which he had rated it.

*Then he shall add a fifth part thereof, unto thy estimation.*] If he chose the latter, it was a sign he thought it worth more, than the price which the Priest had set upon it: who could not understand the value of it, so well as himself. And every Man, as *Maimonides* observes (*More Nevoch. P. III. cap. 46.*) regarding his own advantage, and inclining naturally to save what he can; if a Beast were not rated at its just value, he that had vowed it would be disposed rather to redeem the Beast, than let the Priest have it. Which is the reason that God orders, he should in this case pay a *fifth* part more than the Priest set upon it, that he might be sure to give the full value.

Both this, and the foregoing Law, was to preserve that from being vile and cheap, which bare the Name of God (as he there speaks) and was consecrated to his uses.

Ver. 14. *And when a man shall sanctifie his house to be holy unto the LORD.*] By vowing it to God's Service : for of such *sanctifying* he speaks in this Chapter, and this is the *third* Case about Vows. Which commonly consisted in promising to God some part of their Estates ; either to serve for Sacrifices, or to be kept for some Sacred uses. Whence came those vast Treasures which were in the House of God, mentioned *1 Chron. XXVI. 26, 27, 28.* for they were chiefly Oblations of part of the Spoils taken from their Enemies, which *David* and *Saul* and *Abner* and *Joab* had dedicated : together with the Oblations of such Persons as *Samuel the Seer*, who is there said to have dedicated a great deal *to maintain the House of the LORD.*

*Then the Priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad, &c.*] He makes the same Law in this case, which he had done about unclean Beasts ; that the Priest should consider the worth of it, and accordingly set the price : having respect to the condition of the House, whether it was great, or little, old or new, &c.

*As the Priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.*] That was to be the fixed price ; which no Man was to attempt to alter.

Ver. 15. *And if he that sanctified it, will redeem his House.*] If he that vowed it to God, chose afterward rather to pay the price himself, then part with the House, he was to submit to the Law made in the foregoing Case ; which was, to add a *fifth* part to the Rate set upon it. For there was another reason why many might make this choice, (besides that mentioned in Verse 13.) because if they did not redeem it, the House could never return to them again ; no, not at the Jubile. For it is probable, the Law concerning Lands (which immediately follows) was the Rule for

Chapter Houses also: which were valued according to their  
 XXVII. distance from the year of Jubile, at a higher or lower  
 price, as Lands were, v. 18, 22, 23.

*Then shall he add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation, and it shall be his.]* He that gave us the Law (saith Maimonides in his Treatise on this Subject, cap. ult.) knows the most intimate sense of all mens souls, and penetrates into the most secret recesses, and lurking places of humane desires: and he seeing that their love of riches would make them very saving; so that, if out of a religious motion they had consecrated any thing to him, they would be prone to repent of it; he therefore ordained, that if any man had a mind to redeem what he had consecrated, he should add a fifth part to its just value: that is, pay well for it.

Verse 16. Ver. 16. *And if a man shall sanctifie unto the LORD.]* By a Vow; after the same manner that some did a House, v. 14.

*Some part of a field.]* This seems to signifie that it was not lawful for a Man to vow his whole Field; that is, all his Estate: because God would have no Mans Family undone and made Beggars, to enrich his Sanctuary.

*Of his possession.]* Not purchased by him, but descended to him as an Inheritance from his Ancestors.

*Then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof.]* It shall be valued, according to the quantity of Seed which is required to sow it.

*An Omer of barley-seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.]* So much Land as an Omer of Barley would sow, was to be rated at fifty Shekels. And so proportionably: so much as would take up two Omers at an hundred; or half an Omer at five and twenty. Menochius thinks it was to be rated at so much yearly;  
 but

but there is not the least intimation of this in the Text : and his only reason for it, is this of *Abulensis*, That it would have been too little to give for a piece of Land to be held XLIX. years. See *Lib. II. de Republ. Hebræor. cap. 19. Quest. 7.* Which is of no force at all ; for it is plain God designed a moderate Rate should be set upon all things which Men vowed to him ; whereby Men were not discouraged to vow. And this yearly Rent had been excessive and oppressive : For a piece of Land , which an *Omer of Barley* ( *i. e.* about a Pottle of our Measure ) would sow , could yield no great Crop , and consequently could not be of a considerable value : Barley also being much cheaper than Wheat. Concerning an *Omer* see XVI *Exod. 36.*

Ver. 17. *If he sanctifie his field from the year of jubile.]* Make this Vow immediately after the Jubile , or in that year.

*According to thy estimation.]* Before-mentioned of *fifty Shekels* for an *Omer of Barley.*

*It shall stand.]* It shall be so rated ; and nothing abated.

Ver. 18. *But if he sanctifie his field after the jubile.]* Verse 18. Some years after.

*Then the Priest shall reckon unto him the Money according to the years that remain , even unto the year of jubile, &c.]* The Priest was to compute how many years were gone since the last Jubile , and how many yet remained till the next : and accordingly to deduct from the rate of *fifty shekels* before-mentioned ; either more or less, as the years yet to come were more or fewer.

Chapter XXVII. Ver. 19. *If he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then shall he add the fifth part, &c.*]

~~~~~ The very same Rule is given in this Case, as in those Verse 19. of unclean Beasts and Houses, v. 13, 15.

Verse 20. Ver. 20. *And if he will not redeem the field.*] When the Priest hath set his value upon it, and tells him he may have it again at such a rate, if he pleases; and he refuses the offer.

*Or if he have sold the field to another man.*] That is, if the Priest upon his refusal, have sold it to another Man; and afterward he that vowed it hath a mind to it himself, and would give the price at which he might have had it.

*It shall not be redeemed any more.*] He was then excluded from all benefit of Redemption.

Verse 21. Ver. 21. *But the field when it goeth out in the jubile.*] Out of the possession of him to whom the Priest sold it.

*Shall be holy unto the LORD.*] Shall not return to him that vowed it; but continue God's portion.

*As a field devoted.*] Being solemnly consecrated to the Divine Service.

*The possession thereof shall be the Priests.*] Who were to have the Inheritance of it for their better support. But they might sell it ( *Menochius* thinks ) nay, were bound to sell it, to some of the Kindred of him that devoted it, or to some of his Tribe: For otherwise Lands would go out of the Tribe to which they belonged; and besides, the Priests were to have no Inheritance in the Land, XVIII Numb. 20. See him *Lib. II. de Republ. Hebr. cap. 19.* and his *Annotations* upon this place. But these seem not to be solid Reasons why the Priests should not enjoy this Land them-

themselves. For though they were not to have any Inheritance in the Division of the Land of *Canaan*, yet if any sell to them by the means now mentioned, (which was but very seldom, since Men were very careful to preserve their Inheritances) God doth here bestow such Land upon his Priests: who might possess it, if they pleased, because they had it in God's right; or else sell it, (v. 20.) and keep the Money to their own use.

Ver. 22. *And if a man sanctifie unto the LORD a field which he hath bought.* ] And consequently could enjoy only till the Year of Jubile; when it was to return to the Family of whom he purchased it.

*Which is not of the fields of his possession.* ] No part of his Paternal Inheritance, (as that mentioned v. 16.) but bought of the Priests, to whom it was sold by a Vow; or of him to whom the Priests had sold it.

Ver. 23. *Then the Priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation.* ] Set a value upon it, according to his judgment.

*Even unto the year of jubile.* ] With respect to the number of years, between the time of the Vow and the year of Jubile.

*And he shall give thy estimation in that day.* ] Presently pay the Price that the Priests hath set upon it, without the addition of the *fifth* part (as *Menochius* well observes in the place before-mentioned) which he who redeemed his Paternal Inheritance was bound to pay over and above the price at which the Priest esteemed it, v. 19. For this was not so much worth as that, being but for a term of years till the Jubile.

Chapter  
XXVII.

*As an holy thing unto the LORD.]* As a thing devoted unto God, instead of the Land, which was redeemed with this Money.

Verse 24. Ver. 24. *In the year of jubile the field shall return unto him, of whom it was bought, &c.]* Not unto him who bought the Field, and then vowed it to God; but unto the Hereditary Owner: which is the meaning of the next words, *Even unto him to whom the possession of the Land did belong.*

Verse 25. Ver. 25. *All thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary, &c.]* Full weight, according to the Standard kept in the Sanctuary. See XXX Exod. 13. and XIX of this Book, v. 36.

Verse 26. Ver. 26. *Only the firstling of the Beasts, which shall be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctifie it.]* By vowing it to be a whole Burnt-offering, or a Peace-offering unto the LORD, as *Maimonides* expounds it. The reason was, because no Man could lawfully vow that, which was not his own, as the Firstlings were not; they being the LORD's already, as it follows in the end of this Verse.

The same Reason held (as *Maimonides* likewise observes) in all things belonging to God, as *Tenths*. Yet they devised ingeniously enough (as he speaks) a way to give these *Firstlings* to God by a new Obligation, and yet not offend, as they imagined, against this Law. For they interpret these words of *Firstlings* already brought forth: No Man might sanctifie such, but while they were in the Womb, they might; saying, *I vow that Lamb (suppose) which my Ewe goes with, to be a whole Burnt-offering to God, if it be a male.* But they could not vow it for a *Peace-offering*, because no Man could alter any thing for his own profit.

*Whether it be ox, or sheep.*] Under these two are comprehended all other kind of Creatures, whose Firstlings belonged to God. Chapter XXVII.

*It is the LORD's.*] III Numb. 13. VIII. 17. For this reason no Man was to presume to vow such things: it being a kind of mockery to make a present of that to another, which was his own before. See Mr. Mede concerning this Verse p. 512.

Ver. 27. *And if it be of an unclean beast.*] Most Verse 27. understand this of the *Firstling* of an unclean Beast. Against which there is this Objection, That such things were before ordered to be redeemed, not with Money, but with a Lamb, XIII Exod. 13. Therefore it seems more reasonable to understand this of the Firstling of such an unclean Beast, which a Man had redeemed, (v. 13.) but afterward devoted to God: which he might do; for, after the Redemption, it was become his own again.

*Then he shall redeem it according to thy estimation.*] At the rate thou shalt set upon it.

*And shall add a fifth part of it thereto.*] As was ordained before in the like case, v. 11.

*Or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.*] Any other Man might buy it, at that rate the Priest had set upon it; and the Money was applyed to holy uses.

Ver. 28. *Notwithstanding, no devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the LORD.*] Nothing that was devoted by that sort of Vow, which was called *Che-rem* (as the word is here in the Hebrew) with a Curse (as the word implies) upon themselves and others, if the thing was not employed according to their Vow. Verse 28.

Chapter XXVII. *Of all that he hath, both of man and beast, &c.] All manner of things which might be sanctified to the LORD by the fore-mentioned simple Vow, might be thus devoted and consecrated to him by a Cherem : i. e. Beasts and Houses and Lands, and even Men themselves, as far as they had power over them. For that is meant by those words, all that a man hath. See next Verse.*

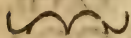
*Shall be sold or redeemed.]* For this was the peculiar nature of this sort of Vow ; that the things devoted by it, should remain irreversibly , and unalterably to the use unto which it was devoted : for the Person was *accursed*, that applied it to any other use than that to which it was consecrated.

*Every devoted thing.]* Of this kind.

*Is most holy to the LORD.]* Other things devoted by a simple Vow were *holy*, v. 9, 10, &c. but these were *most holy*, so that none might touch them but the Priests : and they were so strictly applied to the Divine Service, that they could not be alienated, either by Sale, or Redemption, or Commutation, or Donation, or any other way. See *Mede* p. 160.

Verse 29. *Ver. 29. None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed, but shall surely be put to death.]* Some learned Men have, from these words, asserted, That Parents and Masters among the Jews, had such a power over their Children and Servants, that they might devote them to Death, and so kill them ; only the Sentence of the Priest was to concur, to whom every devoted thing fell, as his portion. This is maintained by *Ludov. Capellus*, and confuted by *Mr. Selden*, *Lib. IV. de Jure Nat. & Gent. juxta Disciplin. Hebr. cap. 6.* where he judiciously observes, That this Power would have too much intrenched upon the *sixth Commandment*, if private Men might have, at their pleasure,

pleasure, thus disposed of their Children and Slaves. And in the next Chapter he explains the sense of this Verse; and proves indeed that there may be a *Cherem* (*minhaadam*) of men, or from among men, as well as of beasts; but this word hath four several senses among the Hebrews. First, It signifies the Sacred Gift it self, which was devoted to God, or to holy Uses; and so it signifies in the foregoing v. 28. Secondly, It signifies that which was devoted to Perdition and utter Destruction; either by the right of War, or upon the account of Capital Enmities: an Example of which we have in *Jericho*, VI *Josh.* 17. where the whole City was a *Cherem* (devoted to Destruction) as a Punishment to their Enemies: yet so that the Metals were made a *Cherem* of the first sort; that is, Sacred to the LORD and his Holy Uses. And thus the great *Sanhedrim* (called in Scripture the whole Congregation) might devote those to be a *Cherem*, who going to the Wars, did not obey orders, and perform the Charge laid upon them. An Example of which we have XXI *Judg.* 5. I *Sam.* XIV. 24. I omit the other two for brevities sake, (of which there are Examples VI *Josh.* 26. X *Ezra* 8. XXIII *Acts* 12, 14, 21. See *Selden. Ib. cap.* 7. & 8.) because the *Cherem* here mentioned by *Moses* is of this second sort. For it is evident that the *Cherem* of the first sort, mentioned v. 28. was of such things, over which they had an intire power, to dispose of them as they pleased. And therefore those words, both of Man and Beast, the Hebrews understand of their Slaves, whether Men or Women (who were *Canaanites* or Gentiles, not others) who were in their power as much as their Beasts, to give away, or to sell. But to take away their Life, or to give them to be slain, was not in

Chapter XXVII.  their power : but all the effect of this *Cherem* was, that the whole right which they had to the Service of such Slaves, was transferred, by him that devoted them, to the Service of the Priests, and Sacred Uses. See *Selden* in that Book, *cap. 9. p. 518, &c.* But though they might not devote their Servants to death, yet they might their Enemies, before they went out to war with them ; and such of their own People also as did not observe the Military Laws. An Example of which we have *XXI Numb. 2.* Upon which account also, the Inhabitants of *Jabesh Gilead* were slain, *XXI Judg. 9, 10.* for violating the solemn publick *Cherem*, pronounced against those that came not up to *Mizpeh, v. 5.* And this is the *Cherem* spoken of in this Verse. See *Selden cap. 10.* For as for the *Cherem* whereby a Man was Excommunicated, it only loaded him with many Curses ; and made him execrable, so that no Man might come near him ; but did not touch his Life, as he there shows, *p. 520.*

Verse 30. Ver. 30. *All the tithe of the Land, &c. is the LORD's.*] By an ancient right before the Law of *Moses* was delivered. For this is the first time we find any mention of a Law about Tithes : for which he giving no reason, it is a sign this was a pious Usage all the World over ; and therefore being no new thing, but what all Nations practised, the *Jews* could not think it burdensome to them ; unless they would be wholly irreligious, and not acknowledge God to be the Author and Fountain of all the plenty and happiness they enjoyed. Which was the intention of paying Tithes ; as the Gentiles anciently did, and the Jews themselves, after Victory over their Enemies. For which there being no Precept that appears, what can we think, but that natural Reason, and the common Custom of  
Man-

Mankind (founded perhaps upon some direction given to our first Parents from above) taught them to make this Acknowledgment to God, as the Author of their Successes and Safety, as well as of all Plenty and Prosperity. See XIV Gen. 19. and XXVIII. 22.

*Whether of the seed of the Land, or of the fruit of the Trees.]* By the *seed of the Land* is meant Corn (as *Rasi* expounds it) and by the *fruit of the Trees* Wine and Oil. For thus they are reckoned up in other places, XVIII Numb. 12. where he gives the Priests, the First-fruits of the *Wine and Oil and Wheat*. And the like we read in XVIII Deut. 3, 4. and in XIV Deut. 23. they are commanded to eat before God, *the tithe of their Corn, of their Wine, and their Oil*. Under which last is comprehended the Fruit of all other Trees; as under the word *Seed* in this place, seems to be comprehended all manner of Herbs, as well as Corn. For so the Pharisees understood it; and our Saviour doth not disallow it.

*It is holy unto the LORD.]* God having declared his right in the Tithe, in the beginning of the Verse, here commands that it be reserved to him as his portion. Which he afterward conferred and settled upon the *Levites*, by a special Donation, XVIII Numb. 21.

Ver. 31. *And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.]* Mr. Selden in his *History of Tithes*, Chap. 2. speaking of the *second Tithe* mentioned XIV Deut. 23. which was to be spent at *Jerusalem* (either in kind, or else if it were too far thither, by turning it into Money, and therewith to buy Provision to make Feasts) saith, *that to this Tithe do the Jews apply that of XXVII Lev. 30, 31.* But for this he quotes only *R. S. Jarchi*: who, though he were a great *Talmudist*, yet must not

Chapter XXVII. be thought to understand the sense of all their Do-  
 ctors. *Aben-Ezra* it is plain (to name no more) takes  
 it otherwise ; making *Moses* to speak of such a Tithe  
 as *Abraham* gave *Melchisedeck*, and *Jacob* vowed to  
 God. *Lyra*, I might add , a converted Jew , agrees  
 with him. And there is great reason for it ; no such  
 thing as a *second Tithe* being as yet ordained : and  
 when they were commanded, and the changing of  
 them into Money allowed, there is not a word said  
 of *adding a fifth part*, (See XIV *Deut.* 24, 25.) which  
 is sufficient to show that *Moses*, in these two Verses,  
 speaks of the *first Tithe*, which was paid to the *Le-  
 vites*, by a Law made some time after this ; which  
 transferred the right that God had *in the Tithe of the  
 Land*, unto them. Which if any Man had a mind to  
*redeem*, and not pay it in kind, God allows him so to  
 do ; because the Tithe was not more holy than things  
 vowed to God , spoken of before : but then he was  
 to do, as in the case of such things, (*v.* 13.) add a *fifth  
 part*, over and above, to what such a portion of Tithe  
 was esteemed to be worth. The reason of which  
 was, as *Mr. Calvin* well observes, not that the Priest  
 should get more than his due by the Man who desired  
 to redeem his Tithe ; but that the Man might not  
 make a gain of the Priest. For it is seldom seen that  
 a Husbandman desires to pay Money, rather than his  
 Tithe ; unless he propound some considerable advan-  
 tage to himself.

Verse 32. Ver. 32. *And concerning the tithe of the Herd and of  
 the Flock.*] Every one knows that by *the Tithe of the  
 Herd* here is meant *Calves*, and by *the Flock* is to be  
 understood *Lambs* and *Kids*, I *Lev.* 2. For this was  
 the Tithe of those young ones that were brought forth  
 that year ; the same Cattle not being again tithed  
 every

every year. And he speaks of clean Beasts, which were allowed in Sacrifice; for Tithe was not paid of other Beasts; but their first-born only was the LORD's. This Tithe was paid to God every year, as an Eucharistical Sacrifice, for all the Benefits they received from God by their Cattle. Chapter XXVII.

*Even of whatsoever passeth under the rod.*] This expresses the manner of this Tithing; which, if we will believe the Jews, was thus: They were all brought into a Sheep-cote, (saith *Maimonides* in his *Treatise of Firstborn*, cap. 7. in the beginning) in which there was but one Gate or Door, and that so narrow, as to suffer no more than one to come out at once. Their Dams being placed without, and the Gate opened, the young ones were invited by their Bleatings, to press to get out to them: and as they passed by, one by one, a Man who stood at the Gate with a Rod, coloured with Oker, told them in order, and when the Tenth came out, whether it was Male or Female, sound or not, he markt it with his Rod, and said, *Let this be holy in the name of the Tenth.* And this account *R. Solomon*, and others, give of this matter: of which Notion they are so fond, that *R. Bechai* (upon XVII Numb.) makes *Jacob* (who vowed Tithe of all that God should give him) to have decimated his Children on this manner, beginning at *Benjamin*, and stopping at *Levi*, who was the Tenth, according to that reckoning: and hath some pretty conceits about it. But *Bochartus* thinks *Moses* doth not speak here of the Rod of the Tithes, but of the Shepherd's Crook; and so doth *Aben-Ezra*, the *Syriack* and the *Vulgar*: For the Flock passed under his Rod, as oft as he numbred them: which was every Morning and Evening (if he was a good Shepherd) especially

Chapter especially in the Evening. See *Hierozyicon* P.I. Lib.II. XXVII. cap. 44. p. 499. Of this *Jeremiah* speaks XXXIII. 13. and *Ezekiel* alludes to it, when he saith XX. 37. *I will cause you to pass under the Rod.* Where *Kimchi* notes it is the same Phrase with this in *Leviticus*, and as much as to say, *As he that telleth his Sheep holdeth a Rod in his hand, and telleth them one by one, and brings out the Tenth for the Tithe, so will I number you; and the sinners shall perish, &c.*

*The tenth shall be holy unto the L O R D.*] That is, saith *Maimonides* (in his forenamed Treatise called *Bechoroth*) the Fat and the Blood of them was offered at the Altar; and then the Owners eat the Flesh any where in *Jerusalem*, as they did the lesser holy things. For the Priests had no portion of them, but all belonged to the Owner; as did the Paschal Lamb. If there was any Blemish in them, whether before or after the Tithing, then they might be eaten in any place. And so *Bartenora* (as *Dr. Owtram* observes, *Lib. I. de Sacrificiis, cap. II.*) we do not find in the whole Law, that any part of these Tenths was given to the Priests. So a great many other of their Doctors, who observe that *Moses* doth not reckon these among the XXIV. Gifts (for so many they make the whole number of them) which were bestowed upon the Priesthood. But, as there is nothing else in Scripture to warrant this, which no where prescribes how these Tenths should be employed, but only declares that they are *holy to the L O R D*; so this very Phrase, I should think, sufficiently signifies that they belonged to the L O R D's Ministers. And if not intirely to the Priests, much less intirely to the Owners of them (before they were the L O R D's) but if they were to eat them at *Jerusalem*, as the Jews imagine, the *Levites*

vites sure were to have their share, and the Stranger Chapter  
and other poor People : as they were to have in their XXVII.  
second Tithe of Corn, wherewith they made Feasts  
there, XIV Deut. 27, 28, 29.

Ver. 33. *He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it.*] Verse 33.  
It is not easie to give an account why God required so punctually the tenth Calf, Goat or Lamb, that though it were never so lean, or blemished, he would not suffer it to be exchanged for a better ; unless it were to avoid all Disputes, Strife and Contention. There are those indeed that think the reason was, because in those Ages, this was lookt upon as so Sacred a Number, that it mystically denoted God : whose Divine Perfections, Providence, and Bounty, they were thought to acknowledge, who gave the Tenth to him ; which was not to be altered and changed, no more than he himself can be.

*If he change it at all, then both shall be holy.*] As it was in Beasts vowed to God, v. 9, 10.

*It shall not be redeemed.*] Nor might they sell it ; no more than suffer it to be redeemed. If they did, he that sold it or bought it, got nothing (as Maimonides speaks) and besides, the seller was to be scourged, as he that sold the Cherems given to the Priest, v. 28. Bechoroth cap. 6. sect. 5.

Ver. 34. *These are the Commandments which the LORD commanded Moses, for the Children of Israel, in Mount Sinai.*] Verse 34.  
That is, these moreover were added to the foregoing Commandments, before they removed from the Wilderness of Mount Sinai. See XXV. 1. XXVI. ult. For having said before in the Conclusion of the foregoing Chapter, *These are the Statutes, and Judgments, and Laws which the LORD made,*

Chapter made, &c. which respect all that proceeded in this  
 XXVII. Book; the *Commandments* here spoken of can relate  
 to nothing more, but the Laws delivered in this Chap-  
 ter about *Vows*, and *devoted Things*, and *Tithes*.

Which Laws ought not to be passed over, without serious consideration how far we may be concerned in them. And therefore to make what I have noted about them, more useful to us in these days, I desire the *Reader* to observe, That the very same pious Inclinations have ever been in all good *Christians*, which *Moses* here supposes (in the former part of this Chapter) would be in the *Jews*, to devote some part of their Goods, their Houses, or Lands to the Service of God: which became sacred things, and were to be employed to no other use but that. The very first Christians had so much of this Spirit in them, that they sold all their Possessions, and Goods, and let every one that needed have a share of them (II *Acts* 45. IV. 35.) because the whole number of Believers attended to nothing else, but the Service of Christ; and the Apostles also were to be furnished with means, to go and propagate the Gospel in all the World. Where, as soon as the Christian Religion prevailed in any place, immediately there were the like voluntary Oblations made, in such a proportion, as served not only for the support of the Service of God in that Church, but helpt to maintain the Christians at *Jerusalem*, who had been brought low by parting with their Estates, to further the first preaching of the Gospel. This we find in a great number of places: but it may suffice to say, that the Feasts of Charity were maintained out of these Oblations.

By

By which it is apparent, that they took themselves to have the very same Obligations upon them in this matter, which the Jews formerly had: and therefore it is no wonder that *Tithes* came in time to be devoted for the maintenance of God's Ministers. For it is senseless to imagine that the Gospel which constrained them to give up themselves to God, should not constrain them, with the same freedom of mind to give some of their Goods (as *Moses* here supposes the Jews would do) for the maintenance of his Service. And it is as unreasonable to think, it did not move them to give the Ministers of God as honourable a maintenance, as had been allowed under the Law of *Moses*.

Which required besides the *Tenth* here mentioned, another *Tithe* of the remainder, to be spent in Sacrifices at *Jerusalem*, of which the *Levites* had their share, as I observed from XIV *Deut.* 22, 28. To which if we add the First-born, with all Sin-offerings, and the Priests share of Peace-offerings, and the Skins of the Sacrifices, (which alone made a good Revenue, as *Philo* observes) and likewise all such Consecrations as are mentioned in this Chapter, the *Levites* Cities and Suburbs; it will easily appear it could not be so little as a *fifth* part of the Fruit of the Land which came to their share.

Now the reason we find no such certain Rate determined by the Gospel, as was by this Law, is because there was no need of it. And for the same reason there was none, for a good while, settled by the Church: all the Revenues belonging to it, which served for all sort of pious uses, arising from the Devotion and Oblations of the People, which were more then enough for God's Service. This

Chapter XXVII. was visible in the beginning of our Religion, when the first Christians far out-did any thing that had been done under the Law. And they could not imagine, that they who succeeded them would fall so short as not to offer sufficient for God's Service; though not so much as they had done, because there could not be the same necessity. And so Mr. *Selden* himself observes, that this reason is given by *Agobardus* why nothing was decreed in Councils, or publickly promulgated by the Fathers in the first Ages, concerning giving of their Goods, and adorning Churches, because there was no necessity of it; the Religious Devotion, and Love of Christians to such things *ultra æstuant*, being very fervent and abounding of its own accord.

And when Love began to wax cold, so that they found it needful to make Laws about such things, they could not think fit to order less for the settled Maintenance of God's Service than the *Tenth*, ( besides all voluntary Oblations ) which had been the part most eminently limited under the Law of Nature, long before the Law of *Moses*. See *Irenæus Lib. IV. cap. 34.* where, he saith, Christians, having greater hopes, could not give less than they did in former times, when their hope was lower.

I shall add but one Observation more, from an excellent Person of our own Church (Mr. *Thorndike* in his *Rights of the Church*, &c. p. 219. ) that as all such Consecrations, as here are mentioned by *Moses*, tended to Communion with God, by the participation of Sacrifices offered to him; which were maintained by such Contributions: so whatsoever is devoted by Christians unto such holy uses, as to build and repair Churches, to maintain holy Assemblies,  
and

and to support those who minister God's Ordinances, or enable the Poor to attend upon them, hath the like intention; to obtain an interest in the Sacrifice of Christ, represented in the Eucharist; which is the chief part of the Service rendered to God in the Church. This is notably exemplified in the account which *Tertullian* gives of *Marcion* the Heretick, (*Lib. de Prescriptionibus, cap. 30.*) who when he first embraced the Faith of Christ, and was received into the Church, *pecuniam Catholicæ Ecclesiæ contulit*, contributed a Sum of Money to the Church: which Money, when he fell off from the Christian Truth to his own Heresie, was streight-way thrown out together with him. This both demonstrates that they continued, in those days, to bring Offerings into the Treasury of the Church; and that the intention of them was, that they might have Communion with the Church in all its Services: for when Men fell off from Christianity, they cast out their Offerings, in token they had no Communion with them.

I end all with the words of *Conradus Pellicanus* upon the *thirtieth* Verse of this Chapter: which will show the sense of the first Reformers in this matter. *All the Tithe is the LORD's, and remains so for ever, &c. and therefore Tithes are to be paid by Divine and Natural Right; and religiously expended according to his appointment, &c. And if Tithes should not be sufficient for the maintenance of those who ought to be sustained in the Church, at the publick Charge; the Nincths or the Eights ought of necessity to be raised by the Judgment and Consent of the Church. For the Law of Charity dictates this, and the excellent, irreprehensible Ordinance of God. Which Charity binds*  
more

Chapter more strongly in the Evangelical Law, than in the  
 XXVII. Mosaical : inasmuch as the Church ought to be  
 more perfect than the Synagogue ; and Charity than  
 Fear.

## The End of the Book of LEVITICUS.

### ERRATA.

#### Page. Line.

11. 24. read *Ammikdath*.  
 15. 22. r. two Marble Tables.  
 21. 21. r. *Arcadica*.  
 34. 38. r. *Tosbah*.  
 36. 19. r. Ashes were thrown out.  
 74. 24. r. concerning the Trespas-  
     offering.  
 85. 22. r. *Esch-jah*.  
 88. 1. r. *Mincab* of Initiation.  
 92. 11. r. most holy.  
 97. 27. *Dilherrus*.  
 102. 30. r. *imiquar* *αρχαίαν*.  
 104. 21. r. lie under.  
 137. 12. r. *Dilherrus*.  
 140. 5. r. attempted.  
 143. 25. r. eminency.  
 146. 18. r. פָּרַע  
 148. 16. r. finished.  
 160. 3. d. the.  
 162. 9. r. *Heliogabalus*.  
 167. 6. r. yet God.  
 172. 23. r. *Cholin*.  
 176. 4. r. *Arbeh*.  
 177. 30. r. Locusts.  
 199. 2. r. this disease.  
 237. 19. r. *Gemara*.  
 250. 31. r. opinion be not true.  
 257. 20. d. *Book* before *Laotica*.  
 265. 12. d. i. e.  
     26. r. to be sacrificed.  
 285. 1. r. purge them from.  
 290. penult. r. where they were left.

#### Page. Line.

291. 10. & 28. r. *Happaruah*.  
 293. 31. r. This reading began.  
 295. 4. d. *αυα*.  
 354. 9. r. be so to them.  
 356. 1. r. remarkable things.  
 365. antep. r. *Nachmanides*.  
 376. 13. r. *Anah*.  
 377. 10. r. *Wagenseil*.  
     12. r. *Offingensis*.  
 401. 11. r. *Job. Geusius*.  
 403. penult. blasphemy or idolatry.  
 419. 15. r. *successione*.  
 425. 3. r. assertion.  
 430. 8. r. *dak*.  
 438. 5. r. from which.  
 453. 6. r. Hebrew word.  
 468. 9, 10. r. the Feast.  
     10, 11. r. one day.  
 478. 27. r. Feast of Tabernacles.  
 489. 27. r. this quantity.  
 508. 31. r. think nothing.  
 521. 30. r. *Gemara*.  
 527. 20. r. old wine.  
 528. 19. r. his own family.  
 540. 9. r. on these verses.  
 554. 10. r. that he will.  
 555. 3. r. not enow.  
     29. r. in those four.  
 560. 16. r. though they had.  
     penult. r. 1600. years.  
 563. 27. r. was not to be.



